

SERIES C - No. 11

AROSI-ENGLISH DICTIONARY

by

C.E. Fox



PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

The Australian National University

Distributed by A.H. & A.W. REED
Sydney/Melbourne/Wellington/Auckland

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS is published by the *Linguistic Circle of Canberra* and consists of four series:

SERIES A - OCCASIONAL PAPERS
SERIES B - MONOGRAPHS
SERIES C - BOOKS
SERIES D - SPECIAL PUBLICATIONS.

EDITOR: S.A. Wurm. ASSOCIATE EDITORS: D.C. Laycock, C.L. Voorhoeve.

EDITORIAL CORRESPONDENCE:

The Editor,
PACIFIC LINGUISTICS,
Department of Linguistics,
School of Pacific Studies,
The Australian National University,
Box 4, P.O.,
Canberra, A.C.T. 2600.
Australia.

SUBSCRIPTIONS AND SALES:

A.H. & A.W. REED,
51 Whiting Street, Artarmon,
Sydney, Australia.
(Mark: *Pacific Linguistics*)

Copyright © C.E. Fox.
First published 1970.

The editors are indebted to the Australian National University for help in the production of this series.

This publication was made possible by an initial grant from the Hunter Douglas Fund.

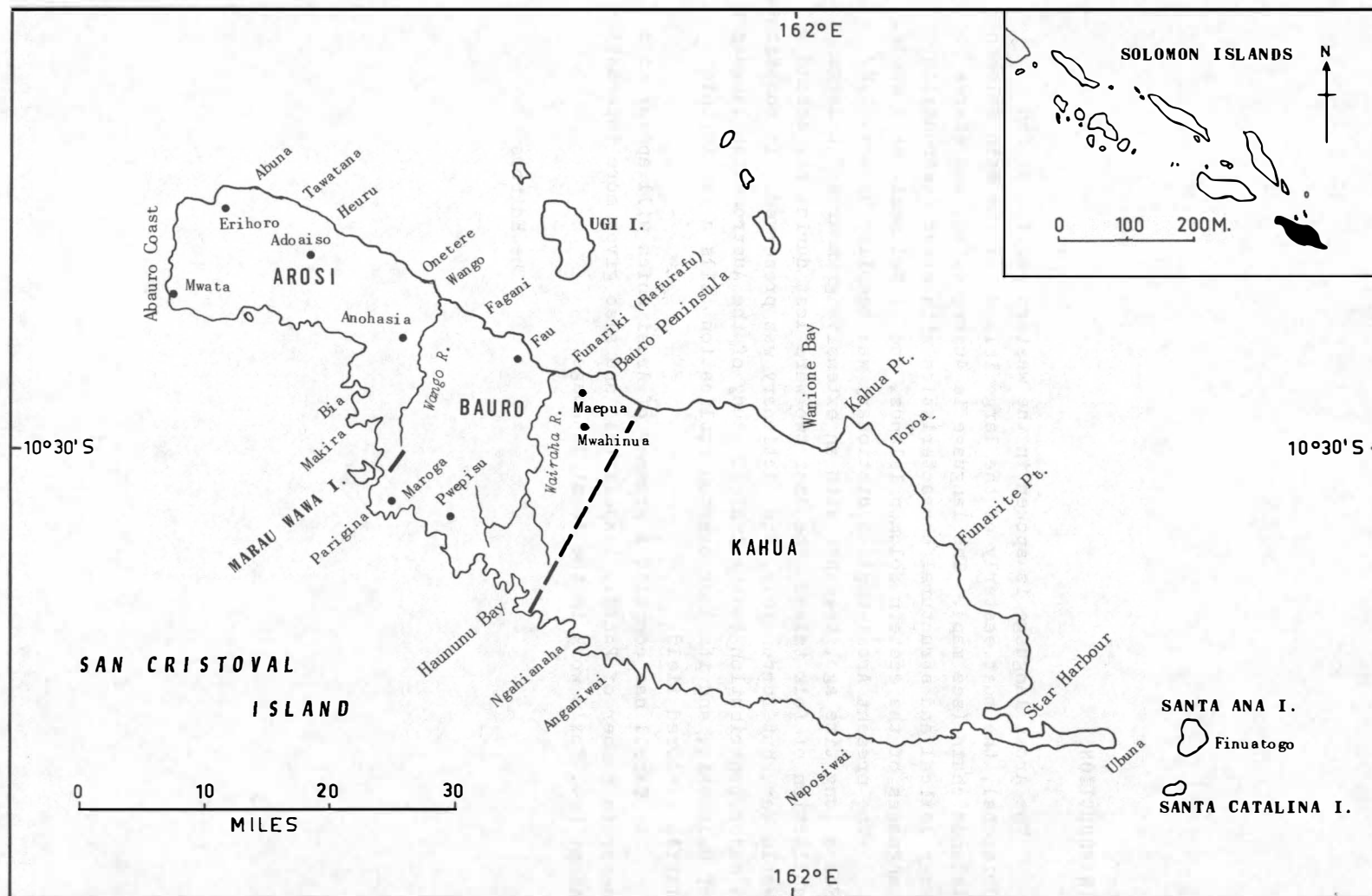
INTRODUCTION

The Arosi language is spoken in the western portion of San Cristobal, the most easterly of the large islands of the main Solomon Islands chain (see map). The language is Austronesian, and shares many lexical and structural characteristics with other Austronesian languages of the eastern Solomon Islands, and of Melanesia as a whole.

The present Arosi-English dictionary was compiled by Rev. C.E. Fox a long time ago, together with an extensive grammar and a large collection of folk tales. The last two were lost during the second World War, but fortunately, the dictionary was preserved. It constitutes a major contribution to the lexical study of the Austronesian languages of Melanesia, and its long overdue publication fills a gap in this little explored field.

A. Capell has compiled a grammar of Arosi which will appear as a separate number of *Pacific Linguistics*, and also gives more information about Rev. Fox's work in the Arosi language.

The Editors



A

- a 1. personal article, used with names native or foreign; used with a common noun to personify; with verbs or adjectives to form a descriptive noun or nickname; and with pronouns; it seems to have been used once with names of places; also used with relationship terms
- a maho so and so; a Taro Taro; a koekoe a deceiver; a moo he yonder; a tei who; a ina mother; Amoraha (Rennell Island, in Rennell Muḡava, Big Mu); Amokiki (Bellona Island, in Bellona Muḡiki, Little Mu); Anuda the name of a village on an island (nunuta an island)
2. *pers.pron.* he, she, it; suffixed to verbs and prepositions
- rau rabusia they strike him; beia with it
3. a preposition of association to which the pronouns gu, mu, na etc. are suffixed to form possessive pronouns; agu mine, amu thine, ana his; in West Arosi these are agua, amua, ana instead of agu, amu, ana in East Arosi; B. ani
4. a suffix added to the transitive termination of verbs to make a past participle passive, and so a passive form of the verb
- hunasia bound, from huna to bind; hunasi *v.tr.*
5. an adjectival suffix (added in West Arosi to possessive pronouns)
6. an adjectival prefix, showing condition, often a shortened form of the prefix ta or ma; asobe or masobe swollen
7. a verbal particle used with a word to mark it as a verb; used with singular or plural subject, and first or third person, but with second person only in the plural
8. a prefix of spontaneity
- cf.* aha, arobo etc.
9. *dehortatory* don't!
10. to draw a bowstring
- a'i *v.tr.* to draw a bowstring
- ahana *gerund* his drawing a bowstring
- ahi *v.tr.* to draw a bowstring
11. to lift up, rise up, *cf.* aa anga'i *v.intr.* a anga'inia ara'a
12. to run hither and thither
- cf.* aa 6. to keep coming and going
13. adverb of assent; yes, of course
14. suffix forming a verbal noun
15. in a'ua possibly "Dubitative A" *cf.* IN. Brandstetter, II, 107
- aa 1. to rise up *cf.* a 11.
- aanga'i *v.intr.*
- a aanga'inia ara'a he lifted it up
2. to beware, look out
- aahi *v.tr.* beware of, guard from; ha'aahi to warn
3. to be at the full, to be bright, of the moon
- aaha *gerund* aahana i hura; hura aa full moon; na hura a aa the moon is bright
4. prefix of spontaneity (= aha, a); aatasi etc.
5. aa'i to make a net, to darn (= a'i)
6. to run hither and thither, as ants disturbed
- aami *v.tr.* to run to, run from, run about on
- aahi *v.tr.* to run to, run from, run about on
- aamia *p.p.* disturbed and running about
- aangai *v.intr.* to keep coming and going
- aaha *gerund* aahana i gau the running about of the ants
- aata'i (nia) *v.tr.* to run about; a aata'inia i nuina it runs about its nest; ha'aaa *caus.* to disturb, cause to run about; haiaa *recipr.* to run about in company
7. to lift up, rise up
- aanga'i *v.intr.* rise
8. to pull apart, draw out, stretch, as a bag, a fish's mouth, a net or mat
- aasi *v.tr.*
- aasia *p.p.* stretched, drawn out
9. ata *q.v.*
- aabani to skirt; to run slanting up a hill, of a path
- aabui to arrange to adopt a child before it's birth
- aaburi round, rounded, without projections, as a cask, tree, house, or trunk of a man with limbs lopped off

aada to look up, raise the eyes;
 B. aata look up
 aada'i v.tr. look up to

aadairi to make good, substitute,
 exchange for equal value
 aadairiha gerund
 aadairiha'i v.intr.
 rauaadairiha'i ni'i ha'a
 they exchange money of equal
 value

aaha 1. gerund of aa to be
 bright
 2. gerund of aa to run about

aahi 1. v.tr. to run to or from,
 cf. aa 6.
 2. a variety of 'ado'a (nut)
 3. to beware of, as a falling
 tree or enemy
 aahi'o'inia guard yourself
 from it
 ha'aaahi caus. to warn
 haiaahi recipr. to guard
 one another

aahuni to desire secretly
 (= ahuni)

aahusi ni maa eyelid; E. eyebrow;
 W. eyelash

aahii to accompany, follow about
 aahilaahii to accompany,
 follow about
 aahilaahiiha gerund
 aahlisi v.tr. to accompany
 halaahii recipr.

aa'i to plait an armlet or leglet
 of grass or rattan
 aa'ihha gerund (added to a
 transitive termination as in
 Ulaa)

aaake W. to turn over dead leaves
 and sticks in a garden; E.
 'a'ake

aaakehi W. v.tr. to turn over
 dead leaves with a stick on
 the tenth day after clearing
 a garden (burnt five days
 later)
 aaakeha gerund
 aaakesi v.tr. to turn over
 dead leaves with a stick on
 the tenth day after clearing
 a garden (burnt five days
 later)
 aaakesia p.p. turned over to
 dry
 ha'aaake caus. to turn over
 leaves; ha'aaakesi caus. to
 turn over leaves; haiaake
 recipr. to turn over leaves
 in a party; harlaake recipr.

to turn over leaves in a
 party

aaki E. a stick with five or six
 hooks attached, used to catch
 eels or fish; B. raraki walk-
 ing stick; W. akiaki

aami v.tr. to run about cf. aa 6.

aamia p.p. disturbed cf. aa 6.

aanga'i 1. to keep coming and
 going cf. aa 6.
 2. to lift up cf. aa 7.

aaraa to go up

aari permanently lame

aarobo to fall of its own accord
 (= arobo)
 aarobohi v.tr. to fall on
 aarobongi v.tr. to fall on

aasi to stretch (= 'aasi)
 aasia p.p. stretched

aasuru to put forth leaves, come
 into leaf; B. suru
 aasuruha gerund the coming
 into leaf of trees cf. uru;
 ha'aaasuru to cause to bud;
 haiaasuru to come into leaf
 simultaneously; a rangi ma
 gu haiaasuru i hasi'ei it
 rained and the trees all came
 into leaf together

aaata'i to run about cf. aa 6.

aatari to escape from a fight
 after being wounded and left
 behind
 aatariha gerund
 aatarihi v.tr. to escape
 from
 aatarita'i v.intr. to
 escape when wounded; ha'aaatari
 to help to escape; haiaatari
 to escape together; a
 ngahu'ira ma ra haiaatari
 they wounded them but they
 escaped together

aatasi to give way, fall away of
 its own accord; as something
 lifted up by its handle
 aatasisi v.tr. to fall away
 from

aaau ha'aaau to proclaim or carry
 news of a death

aawa to roar, of sea or wind
 aawaha roar of sea, wind,
 waterfall

aba 1. the half, a part, side, portion, chapter; the slope of a hill, one side of a ridge
 abaaba half
 aba beigia our side, friends, allies
 aba si mae enemy, opposite party in a fight
 abani v.tr. to take the part of, side with, help, become ally to; ha'aabani to make an ally of
 abanga'i v.intr. to accompany, follow about; na urao a abanga'i nia i gere sae the woman follows the lad about; haiaabanga'i to have a mutual liking
 abaho'i the other side of the island (= baho'i)
 abaihare a shed with only one slope of roof (half an ordinary house)
 abairuma a shed with only one slope of roof (half an ordinary house); B. apaapa abarere to ascend steeply and turn to one side (of a path)
 abarihurihu the name of the people of a traditional immigration, who are said to have swarmed along the coasts (rihurihu) and up the rivers
 abariri to make a detour; B. apariri; B. apa, apane a side, half, part, slope
 apanena the other side of island
 2. to talk in a dialect
 abani v.tr. to talk in a dialect; raau Ubuna rau abaniraau Mara Ubuna people talk like Mala people

abaaba to carry

abaabanii'a E. a flat fish;
 W. bababanii'a

abaoro a banyan; B. apaoro

abara 1. to sit on the knees of someone
 2. to carry under the arm

abaraihau place for stones of the oven (Central Bush)

abarere ascend steeply and turn

abarii to take some of a large number; a waiwai abarri i uhi he took some of the yams

abariri to make a detour

abaroro a banyan (= abaoro)

abau abau omaa outside
 abau asi horizon of sea
 abau dangi late afternoon, towards sunset
 abau toro at the edge of the forest; B. apau side walls of a house; abau alone, has no meaning in Arosi

abauhu to fork, of the trunk of a tree (= bauhu), cf. uhu
 abauhuha gerund

abauro a strip of coast at the west (uro) end, where Patteson got schoolboys, calling their language Bauro, a name then given on Admiralty Charts to the whole island

abe 1. stiff, as a dead body (= manabu)
 2. the body of a man, trunk of a tree, shaft of a spear cf. tabe; B. ape body, api trunk; haiabe fleshly
 abe'aho'aho to rest unevenly on
 abehuuhuu to rest firmly on, lie on the middle; as a ridgepole
 abeta'a 1. ill, weak, in body 2. one whose husband or wife has died
 abehihi afraid
 abemauri health B. apemauri
 3. to lie in state, of a dead man
 4. to go aground, strike a rock; of canoe or ship; to stick fast, stop B. ape
 abeha gerund
 ha'aabe make shipwreck
 5. to carry against chest, as firewood
 6. to throw in the air and catch B. ape
 7. four fish teeth or bat's teeth, two dog's teeth; a unit in counting such
 8. a unit in counting spears, poles, trees, pigs, birds
 e siha abe? how many (spears)?
 9. to rest on, lean against
 na ada a abe nai auu the ridge pole rests on the main-post
 abeha gerund
 abengi v.tr. to rest on
 abeabe to recline at ease
 abengedengede to rest on one end only
 abesua to lean against cf. sua
 abesigihi to put in its proper place; ha'aabesigihi to put things in their places

10. to entertain a guest
 abenga'i 1. *v.intr.* to entertain a guest; *sae ra taha ma ra abenga'i ni raau* people come and they entertain them 2. peaceable
11. to follow another in singing; of single person, awasi of chorus
 abengi *v.tr.* to follow another in singing
 abeha *gerund*
12. a portion of food in a native basket
 abeabe a portion of food in a native basket; abeabe i sobo a basket of coconut pudding
- abeburu 1. a gum torch
 2. a Melanesian
- abebwau 1. mother's brother
 2. leader or chief
 3. the second in command of a war party
- abedo'o a Melanesian
- abeha 1. *gerund of* abe go aground
 2. *gerund of* abe to rest
 3. *gerund of* abe follow in singing
- abenga'i 1. to entertain a guest
 2. peaceable
 3. sacred stones round central post on which blood of bonito is allowed to drop
 4. to clear a path, weed
- abengi 1. to rest on
 2. to follow in a song
 3. E. to raise, support; as a sick person; B. apengi
- abengudu paralysis *cf.* abe 2.
- abesigihi to put in order
- abe o'uo'u a length of white pith
 o'u of the 'ahuto tree from which fire is made; about six feet of pith
- abeto diseased, of a leaf
- abewaro to assist, help a friend in straits; followed by *gu, mu, na = dauwaroha*
rau abewarona i mae they helped in the war, (were allies)
- abi 1. hai abi to sit close together
 2. to adze, smooth off with
- adze
 abiburu to make a torch with sago palm leaves
 abinobino to be wrinkled, of a leaf; B. pinopino
 abinobinohi *v.tr.* to be wrinkled from (heat)
 abinobinosi *v.tr.* to be wrinkled from (heat)
- abira a basket made of coconut leaf; B. abira food bowl
- abirubiru a sp. of tree with white flowers, red berries, and large entire leaf
- abo 1. to pluck off, as shoots of cabbage, mushrooms etc. with the fingers *cf.* tapo
 2. to gather nuts
 aboabo to climb a nut tree and throw down the nuts
 abori *v.tr. cf.* abo 1. to pluck off; a aboria i bwaa he plucked off the taro tops
- abobo E. a bundle of sago palm leaves for thatching (= ha'abobo)
- abo'e to fall headlong of its own accord
 abo'eha *gerund* to fall headlong of its own accord
 abo'ehi to fall headlong upon
 abo'ehia *p.p.* fallen
- abonga'i E. to begin to paddle; W. boenga'i; B. apongagi
- abo'o to go leaning on a stick
- abori to pluck *cf.* abo 1.
- aboro a part, portion, piece
 aboro i bua piece of betel nut
 aboro i boo leg of pork
 aboromwaa the name of a famous serpent (mwaa) child Hatoibwari
- abota'i to wait for, expect (= abwata'i)
- abu 1. *dehortatory* don't!
 abu 'ari don't go
 abu is often shortened to bu in second person singular; and often followed by i when the sense is general; abu i siba don't search; abu mou 'ari don't go (you, pl.); B. apuna
 ha'aabu to forbid
 2. sacred, in a few names of places etc. e.g. Waiabu, the

name of the sacred stream where the first people after the traditional flood landed (a perpetual rainbow found there)

abugau presently, by and by

abui waiau stone platforms between which bonito (waiau) canoes are baled out; the 'abu blood of the bonito drops on them; no woman must approach them

abunawai a stinging nettle (water aggravates the sting)

aburi 1. a crowd seen at a distance
2. to throng, as people round a boat
aburisi *v.tr.* to throng, as people round a boat
E. aburita'a a crowd
W. aburitai a crowd

aburiburi to roll down

aburo to turn back, return; fail to reach home
aburoha *gerund* to turn back, return; fail to reach home
aburohi *v.tr.* to return to
aburosi *v.tr.* to return to
aburosia *p.p.* returned, brought back; ha'aaburo cause to return; B. aporo

aburoho E. a sp. of fish

abwa 1. to sit as a fowl, to brood, watch over, crouch;
B. aqa
abwaabwa to sit as a fowl, to brood, watch over, crouch
abwaha *gerund*
abwahi *v.tr.* to crouch and wait for
abwanga'i *v.intr.* to bend over
abwasi *v.tr.* to crouch over
abwata'i 1. *v.intr.* to await, expect 2. *v.intr.* to watch over, take care of
ha'aabwa 1. to set 2. a white object fixed to back of hook in fishing
haiabwanga'i to keep tryst
2. to capsize, as a boat; to lie on the face
abwanga'i capsized, turned over
abwata'i *v.intr.* to capsize
ha'aabwasi to overturn

abwaabwa E. the belly of a bird
cf. obwaabwa; W. the part of the belly cut open; B. oqa belly

abwaha *gerund* cf. abwa 1.

abwahi to crouch over cf. abwa 1.

abwahunga the ridge of a house

abwa'i dehortatory, future, future negative, I don't want to; impossible; I shall not etc.
ia abwa'i ari he is not to go; o'i'ari? abwa'i shall you go? I can't
abwa'i mwadau it can't be done; probably abu and a'i future particle; often shortened to bwa'i

abwanga'i to bend over, turn over
cf. abwa 1.

abwango to come out, fall out; of top shoot

abwao to break, of waves; B. aqao
abwaoha *gerund*
abwaohi *v.tr.* to break upon
abwaonga'i *v.intr.* to break
abwaosi *v.tr.* to break upon
abwaosia *p.p.* broken
abwaota'i *v.intr.* to break

abwarao 1. E. severe diarrhoea or mild dysentery
2. black pus in a sore (= gogo apwarao)
3. W. lung disease when blood is vomited

abweru to fall down, overturn;
B. aqiru
abwerubweru laid low, fallen; of man or tree
abweruha *gerund*
abweruhi *v.tr.* to fall on
abwerusi *v.tr.* to overturn
abwerusia *p.p.* overturned
abweruta'i *v.intr.* to fall
ha'abweru to lay low

abwii S.W. for abu i, dehortatory, don't!

abwo 1. E. a bivalve shell, used for pulling out hair of beard etc. E. abwoabwo
2. E. to pull out hairs with a shell; W. tapo, tapotapo

ada 1. to reach, arrive, return;
B. ata
adahi *v.tr.* to meet
2. to punish, recompense, make equal return
adahi *v.tr.* to punish, recompense, make equal return
a ada tanaa or a ada nana he punished him

3. their, theirs'
hereho ada their things

adaa a ridge pole; B. ataa
adaadidi'usuri E. horizontal
beam by the wall of a house
adaaodo ridge pole in centre
adaabete W. horizontal beam
by wall if three in the house
adaapeta E. horizontal beam
by wall if three in the house

adaapwarumagaru W. lowest horizontal beam of a roof

adaatarihu the horizontal beam on
each side of adoado a house
may have three or five adaa

adaau their, theirs'

adaau'i pl. of adaa

adahi 1. to meet cf. ada 1.
2. to punish cf. ada 2.

ada'i 1. their, pl. of ada 3.
2. haiada'i mixed, mingled

adaimaa full, reaching to brim
cf. ada 1.

adaimae to pay a formal visit after
a chief's death, it may be forty
years later

adara 1. to miss, go beyond; used
after verbs; hana adara shoot
and miss; B. atara (no Arosi
word tara as given by Ivens)
2. to go through, go right on
cf. dara'i

adaraha gerund
adarahi v.tr. to miss
adarasi v.tr. to miss
adarasia p.p. missed, past
over; ha'aadarahi to dodge
a spear or missile

3. a word used in counting
tai tangahuru ma adara rua
twelve cf. adara 1.
ha'adara dangi every other
day

4. to chaff, as a bushman in
a boat
adaradara to chaff
adaranga'i v.intr. to chaff
ha'aadaranga'i to chaff,
make fun of

adara'i 1. to scatter (= saga)
ha'aadara'i to scatter
2. to divide into portions (not
adairi, Ivens)
adarara scattered

adari a sp. of tree

adarii a banana with small fruit

adaro(na) 1. a ghost

2. a corpse

3. a spirit, demon

4. the soul which leaves the
body the fourth day after death
and continues to live near the
village

5. possessed of unusual powers
B. ataro

rau waia suri ruma i adaro
they carried the corpse into
the house

i'oe adaro you are an
uncanny person

adaro ha'aheu a ghost which
assumes human form

adaro hane a ghost which
possesses a living man

adaro here a ghost which
assumes form of woman to
tempt a man and then changes
into a butterfly etc.

adaro ni hasimou old ghosts,
spirits of the woods

adaro ni matawa spirits of
the open sea with fish-like
bodies, the cause of many
diseases, shooting men with
garfish which are their
messengers

adaro ngaungau a man-eating
ghost

adaro tari meteors, believed
to be the ghosts of chiefs

adaro ura evil ghosts that
slay men

adaro 'ura'ohi harmless
ghosts that lurk in trees
adarona i waiau the chief
boy at the initiation into
bonito fishing when a group
of boys was secluded for
two years

adaro mauri the soul of a
living man = aunga which is
the usual word; B. ataro mauri
certain animals, as well as
men, have adaro; the inner
bark of a tree is called
'uri adaro

6. E. to beat a gong; W. aidaro;
B. tarotaro

adaronga 1. noise, shouting of
children cf. rong

2. to be noisy

adarongaha 1. gerund to be
noisy 2. noise

adarongahi v.tr. to make a
noise at, bother with noise

adarua their, theirs, dual

adaru'i pl. of adaru

adauha'i to do very heavy work
cf. dau
a adauha'i nia i mou he did
the heavy work in the garden

ade 1. a reed
2. an arrow made from a reed
3. a reed hammer used in bleed-
ing a person; B. ate

adi W. 1. a cockroach
2. to taboo by typing leaves
round, mark with leaves
adiha a leaf taboo
a adia i niu he tabooed
the coconut with leaves

adiadi 1. to be numb, tingling,
asleep of leg or arm
2. to be rough and painful,
of a burden
adiadinga'i v.intr. to be
rough and painful
adiadinga'i v.intr. to be
rough, painful; na hau a
adiadinga'i nia i 'aba'abana
the stone hurts his shoulder

adiha a taboo cf. adi 2.

adiimwara a large sp. tree with
dark berries

adingana E. a cockroach

adio to go down cf. dio

ado only found in compound
tawaado true, a word tawa
that hits ado
adoi 1. v.tr. to strike,
meet, catch a sickness 2.
to be successful, to find,
to hit; used after other
verbs (= sadoi)
haladoi to meet; B. atoi

adori 1. to come down, to slip
or slide down cf. tori;
B. atori
2. shaky, unfirm, unstable

adu to build a canoe, to carve
(= idu)
aduha gerund
adumi v.tr. to carve
adungi v.tr. to carve

a'i 1. to assent, agree cf.
mwa'e
a'ea'e'a allowed, permitted
2. to rejoice cf. wa'e
a'ea'e to rejoice; a'ea
i haka he rejoiced at the
ship (coming)
a'ea'e'a blessed, happy

ae 1. dung; B. ae
ae'a with dung adhering
aenl v.tr. to be polluted
by dung
aenla p.p. polluted
aesl v.tr. to be dirty from
dung
aesla p.p. dirtied by dung
ae moi ada'i exclamation at
seeing anything large or
wonderful
2. food in process of digestion
3. no, not neg.part. ai

a'e'e to be in agony, of very
severe pain

aehu to fall down of its own
accord (= aihu)
aehuha gerund to fall down
of its own accord
aehuta'i v.intr. to fall
down of its own accord; B.
aehu

aehuta to begin
aehutaha gerund

aenahana E. a sp. of yam; W.
ainahana

a'era to assent, agree
a'eranga'i v.intr. to assent,
agree
a'erasl v.tr. to agree to
a'erata'i v.intr. to agree,
assent

aera to be bad, poor, rotten,
falling to pieces
aeraha gerund
aerasl v.tr. to be bad from,
rotting on account of; B.
aera

aesu broken, chipped, a chip, to
chip off; B. aesu

aga 1. to put out, put forth,
especially the tongue
a agahia i meana he put
his tongue out
agaha gerund
agahl v.tr. to put forth
agangi v.tr. to put forth
agangia p.p. hanging out,
as dog's tongue
agasl v.tr. to put forth
agasia p.p. put forth
ha'aagaaga to put out the
tongue; B. aka
2. to poke out
agani v.tr.
agangl v.tr.
3. to come out, come forth;
B. akaaka loose
agaaga loose, as a hoehandle
agaha gerund

- agata'i *v.intr.* to come out
 4. to pull out
 agani *v.tr.*
 agania *p.p.* pulled out
 5. to fall, slip, as dust from
 decayed wood
 'agasi *v.tr.* to slip from
- agaau our, ours
 agaau'i *pl. of* agaau
- agamomo 1. to fall and gather,
 impetus and volume, as drops
 of rain on a window
 2. to fall as dust from
 decayed thatch
- aganunu 1. to fall, as leaves
 from a tree
 2. leafless, bare, of trees;
 B. akanunu
 3. loose, as hair falling from
 a dog
- agaha *gerund of* aga 1., 3.
- agahi to put out *cf.* aga 1.
- agana to catch the breath as in
 jumping from a height
- agani to poke out, pull out *cf.*
 aga 2., 4.
- agangi to put out, poke out *cf.*
 aga 1., 2.
- agangia hanging out *cf.* aga 1.
- aganu E. 1. to feel pain inter-
 nally *cf.* ganu; W. ganuganu
 2. to strip bare
 aganusi *v.tr.* to strip bare
 aganusia *p.p.* stripped,
 bare
- agao E. to lull, of the wind;
 W. gao
- agaraa *poss.pron.* ours, dual
 first person
- agario to turn round
- agariomai look towards, turning
 head
 ha'aagario to cause to
 turn head
 ha'agario turn and look
 mutually
- agasi to fall from *cf.* aga 5.
- agata'i to come out *cf.* aga 3.
- agau to be ready
 agauha *gerund*
- agauri *v.tr.* to be ready
 for
 agauria prepared; ha'aagau
 to make ready, prepare
 ha'aagauhi to prepare
- age 1. W. agera'i to be long
 E.B. ageagera'i to be very
 long
 2. fringe of string made from
 'abe worn by women and decorated
 with ngisi white shell money,
 for feasts
 agemaomao dancing fringe of
 coconut leaves worn by men
 3. to thatch
 ageha *gerund of* age 3.
 agehi *v.tr.* to thatch
 agehia *p.p.* thatched
 agera'i *v.intr.* thatched
 agesi *v.intr.* thatched
- ageu lopsided *cf.* geu; B. akiu
- ageugeu to roll, as a ship
 ha'aageu to roll on its
 side, as a boat to paint it
- agi (na) the edge, side *cf.* agu
 agiagi to extend beyond,
 extending over end, half on
 half off
- ago to bewail, lament for the
 dead
 agoha 1. *gerund* 2. sound
 of lamentation
 agoha'i to accompany corpse
 with lamentation
 agohi *v.tr.* to lament for
 agosi *v.tr.* to lament for
 agosia *p.p.* lamented,
 bewailed; B. akuaku
- agoago(na) side of a man
- agohe 1. to be listless, inert,
 lazy
 agohehi *v.tr.* to be inert
 from, lazy at
 agohesi *v.tr.* to be inert
 from, lazy at
 agoheta'i to be inert at,
 listless for; ha'aagohe to
 be lazy
 2. to be meek, not answer back
 agoagohe kindly, quiet
 agohea kind, quiet, peaceable;
 B. agohe
 3. to finish, rest from, stop
 agoheta'i *v.intr.* to rest
 from; ha'aagohe to restrain,
 stop
- agohu (na) dirt, dust
 agohua dirty, muddy, a speck
 of dirt or dust; ha'aagohu
 to churn up and dirty water

agora hard, not thoroughly baked,
of food

- agore 1. the broken kernel (poupou)
of a nut
2. a gastropod shell, sp. of
Bulla
3. a low plant with yellow
flowers

agorogoro to make a noise inside
something, as a mouse in a tin

agorugoru W. to make a noise
inside something, as a mouse
in a tin

agosi to bewail *cf.* ago

- agu E. 1. my, mine; B. aku
2. (na) the edge, brim, rim,
side of a path
3. to climb up, twine round,
as a vine or creeper
aguha *gerund*
aguhi *v.tr.* to climb on,
twine round
aguni *v.tr.* to climb on,
twine round
aguri *v.tr.* to climb on,
twine round
aguria twined round
agunga'i *v.intr.* to festoon,
encircle with many creepers
ha'aaguhi 1. cause to twine,
act a vine 2. B. to twine
round

agua W. my, mine

agu'i *pl. of* agua and agu

aguha *gerund cf.* agu 3.

aguni to climb round *cf.* agu 3.

agunga'i to festoon *cf.* agu 3.

agura to drive out ghosts by
burning hira, giant caladium,
or sikirima leaves in the
house (= gura)
aguruha *gerund*
aguruhi *v.tr.* to drive out
agurasi *v.tr.* to drive out
agurata'i *v.intr.* to drive
out; ha'aagura to drive out

aguri to climb on *cf.* agu 3.

aguraitahe crosspieces of tahe
platform (Central Bush)

aguru to throw a stone into water
to drive off crocodiles before
crossing oneself
aguruha *gerund*

aguruhi *v.tr.* to drive off
crocodiles with a stone
agurungi *v.tr.* to drive off
crocodiles with a stone
aguruta'i *v.intr.* to drive
off crocodiles with a stone

agusu to slip, stumble, slide,
fall

agusuhi *v.tr.* to slip on,
fall from
agusuta'i *v.intr.* to fall
from; mo'osi a agusuhia i niu
that fellow fell from a
coconut palm

- aha 1. a fishing rod
2. to cut, sever, score, notch
ahaha *gerund*
ahasi *v.tr.* to cut
ahasia *p.p.* cut, severed
ha'aaha to cut
ahasiba a notch
ahaha'ara circumsise (modern
word)
3. stem of names of varieties
of taro aha na toru etc.
4. to beat a gong
ahai *v.tr.* to beat a gong
5. the name of a constellation
cf. aha 1.
6. *gerund of* a, to draw a bow
7. prefix of spontaneity, but
not in regular use as in Mota
8. (lift up) in compounds;
B. aha

ahaaha 1. high, lofty; the sky,
the heavens; B. ahaaha
2. steep

ahaahaberi a plant with small
dark-blue flower

ahaai to lift up the head, as
a dog to bite, or a fowl to
drink
ahaaiha *gerund*

ahagugu to come down, of aerial
roots, banyan etc. *cf.* aha 7.;
B. ahakuku

ahaha *gerund of* aha 2.

ahaha'ara circumsise *cf.* aha 2.

ahohoro two portions of pork
cf. aha 2.

ahai *v.tr.* to beat a gong
cf. aha 4.

ahakaka 1. to fall down of its
own accord *cf.* aha 7., akaka,
kaka
na ruma a ahakaka the house
fell down

2. torn by accident
- ahamaa 1. to explain a fault or mistake to a learner; followed by gu, mu, na
2. to give good pay to a workman so that he remains; followed by gu, mu, na
- ahamwemwe to cut into small pieces
cf. aha 2.
ahamwemwehi *v.tr.* to cut into small pieces
ahamwemweri *v.tr.* to cut into small pieces
ahamwemwesi *v.tr.* to cut into small pieces
- ahana'eu a sp. of taro
ahanaheradaro a sp. of taro
ahanaiu a sp. of taro
ahanakere a sp. of taro
ahanamaesirara a sp. of taro
ahanatoru a sp. of taro
- ahangenge to cut up *cf.* aha 2.
ahangengeha *gerund*
ahangengehi *v.tr.* to cut up small
ahangengeri *v.tr.* to cut up small
ahangengesesi *v.tr.* to cut up small
- ahao E. to fall, as a coconut leaf; W. aheo; B. ahao
ahaoha *gerund*
ahaonga'i *v.intr.* to fall
ahaori *v.tr.* to fall from
ahaosi *v.tr.* to fall from
ahaotai *v.tr.* to fall from
- ahaohao 1. a sp. of shrub with sweet smelling leaves
2. a sp. of tree with white flowers and lanceolate leaves
- aharara having a handle
ira aharara an axe with a handle
- aharau 1. to cross over from one place to another
rere aharau to go down from a hill to the other side of the valley
ogea aharau to pull a canoe above highwater mark honu (full)
aharau overflowing, running over; B. aharau
- aharau (na) boundary log dividing two gardens.
- aharauna a small narrow hill or ridge
- aharere to cut into small pieces
cf. aha 2.
aharereha *gerund*
aharerehi *v.tr.* to cut up
ahareresi *v.tr.* to cut up
- aharenga to lift up the head as a fowl drinking *cf.* aha 8.
- ahariri to bank up and keep back the wind, of clouds
- aharo 1. relation by marriage of the same generation, brother-in-law etc.
2. W. relation by marriage of previous generation, father-in-law etc.
3. a marriage feast; B. waharo brother-in-law kaharo sister-in-law
- aharua 1. to be doubtful
a raba'ari ma aharua 'inia i mouana he wants to go but is doubtful about his garden
2. to make an excuse
- aharuga to come apart, fly back of their own accord, as a pig trap of two trees bent and tied together
- ahasi to cut *cf.* aha 2.
- ahasiba a notch cut
- ahasu 1. to come off, as an injured fingernail
ahasungai *v.intr.* to come off, as an injured fingernail
ahasuta'i *v.intr.* to come off from; B. ahasu
2. to die young
- ahata to grope, feel after in the dark *cf.* hata
ahatanga'i *v.intr.* to grope, feel after in the dark
ahatari *v.tr.* to grope for
haiahata groping for one another
- ahatahangi to explain a thing to a novice
- ahatata to fall apart, come apart of itself *cf.* aha 7.
- ahatete thoroughly decayed, falling to pieces as an old house
cf. aha 7.
- ahau hard, as food to the teeth
cf. i'a 'ahau

- ahe** 1. to flow, as a current
 2. to float gently along in water or air
 3. to dissolve into liquid
 4. to be in flood, to come down in a freshet

aheha gerund

ahehi v.tr. to flow to
ahenga'i v.intr. to float, flow

ahera'i v.intr. to carry with the current

aheri v.tr. to flow to
ahesi v.tr. to flow away with, carry off on the current

ahesia p.p. carried away to sea

aheta'i v.intr. to carry along on the current, carry off, float away with

ha'aahe 1. to set afloat

2. the float of an outrigger canoe 'etea; B. *ahena raaraa a aheta'i nia i abena i hasi'ei* the branch floated away from the tree trunk

ahohana i totonga i 'au the liquifying of the bamboo sap
ha'aahehi to carry away with current; *ha'aahehia p.p.* carried away to sea

- ahea** 1. the dry parts of a stream as distinguished from the channel obo where floodwaters reach

2. a ford

- aheahe** 1. to float gently
 2. a flood, freshet
 3. to take a new canoe round and show it off, getting presents from friendly villages, and landing where presents are given

ha'aaheahe to take a new canoe round and show it off, getting presents from friendly villages, and landing where presents are given; B. *hagaheahe*

ahehiru a current flowing round an island *cf.* *hiru*
aheruru flotsam piled together where currents meet *cf.* *ruru*

ahewaa E. driftwood piled up on the beach

4. a plant parasite on trees

aheahea an early name for foreign ships, whalers on the south coast

aheauru a waterfall

ahehe to be proved guilty
ahehesi v.tr. to be guilty of
ahehesia p.p. proved guilty

ahenaru W. a sp. of tree; E. *heenaru*

aheo W. to fall off, fall down, as branch or fruit (= *ahao*)

B. *ahao*

aheoha gerund

ahenga'i v.intr. to fall down

ahoori v.tr. to fall from, fall off

ahesoi v.tr. to fall on, upon

aheta'i v.intr. to fall off

ahera a current; B, *ahera*

aheraha flood caused by river overflowing its banks

ahete to stand up straight, be erect *cf.* *hete*

aheteha gerund

ahetehi v.tr. to set up, erect

ahetera'i v.intr. to be erect

ahetesi v.tr. to be erected

ahetesia p.p. erect, stiff,

as ears of a dog; *na misu a ahetesia i karingana* the dog put up its ears

ahi 1. to draw a bow *cf.* a 10.

2. to hang back, to become tired, to lag behind

ahiahi to hang back, to become tired, to lag behind

ahiha gerund

ahinga'i v.tr. to lag behind

ahi (na) 1. the thigh

2. small (= *mwahi*)

boo ahi a small pig

3. *ahiahi* 1. to go craftily, keep out of sight 2. a game, hide and seek
ha'aahiahi keep out of sight

4. to scratch in the ground, of a dog before lying down
a ahia i ano he scratched up the ground
ahiahi to scratch in the ground

ahiha *gerund cf.* *aki* 1.

ahihi (na) 1. the part beyond, the other side of a point of land etc.

- ahihina i hasi'ei the other side of the tree
 2. to follow the shore keeping close to it, skirt the coast
 3. to crouch down, grovel, of a dog
 ahihiha *gerund*
 ahihita'i *v.intr.* to grovel away, crouch away;
 B. ahihi
- ahinga'i to lag behind *cf.* ahi 1.
- ahino E. to be engaged, occupied, busy; W. hino
 ahinosi *v.tr.* to be busy at
- ahira (na) 1. the mark of an old sore; a white mark (= hira)
 2. to be pitted with white marks of old sores (= hirahira)
 ahirani *v.tr.* to be pitted with
 ahirana'i *v.intr.* to be pitted
 ahira'i *v.intr.* to be pitted
- ahiro W. to gripe, feel violent pain after eating
 ahiroha *gerund*
 ahirohi *v.tr.* to gripe
 ahirosi *v.tr.* to gripe
 ahirosia *p.p.* affected by griping pains
- ahiru E. to gripe, feel pain after eating
 ahirusi *v.tr.* to gripe
- ahisi the outside portion of a wall or fence made of stout posts; as opposed to the inner portion of bamboo etc. (ha'adamani)
- aho 1. a spot at some distance between two others
 aho ana i hasi'ei spot between two trees some distance apart
 2. to strip off, as branches from a tree
 ahosi *v.tr.* to strip off etc.
 ahosia *p.p.* stripped bare
 3. to leave, come away (= oho)
 ahosi to leave, take down from, undo, take away
 ahota'i *v.intr.* to leave
 ra ahosia i anga nara kunikunia they take and empty the bag they had lowered; na abu a ahosia the dysentery left him
4. to hang up, put up in a high place
 ahosi *v.tr.* to hang up, put up in a high place
- ahoaa the air, space, open sea free from islands, open space in a garden; some prefer
 'ahoaa *cf.* aho 1. atoa noon
 ahowaa space; B. eho ornament representing sun worn in ear
 ahoaasara the free expanse of heaven, the open sea
 ahoaasasara the free expanse of heaven, the open sea
 ahoaatarau between the setting of the moon and dawn
- ahoaho E. 1. to swell, of a man's arm
 2. for a moment, temporarily
 3. with space between, with an interval between, apart
- aho'i 1. to return, go back
 aho'iha *gerund*
 aho'ihhi *v.tr.* to return to
 aho'isi *v.tr.* to return to, go back for
 aho'ita'i *v.intr.* to return from
 aho'ia *p.p.* returned
 'adoma'i aho'isi to remember
 'ini 'adoma'i aho'isiau to remember me by
 2. back, again; used with pronoun to form a reflexive
 a heiheia aho'i he humbled himself
 3. to change in appearance or character, turn into, become
 aho'ita'i *v.intr.* to turn into; a aho'ita'i adaro he became a ghost
 ha'aaho'ita'i *v.tr.* to turn into; B. ahogi
- ahoita'i *v.intr.* to turn inside out, as a bag
- ahonu to be full of people *cf.* honu
 ahonura'i *v.intr.* to be full of; na ruma a ahonura'i sae the house is full of people
 ahonusi *v.tr.* to fill with
- ahora (na) 1. above, upon
 ahorana i hungahunga upon the hill; B. awora

2. the end of a path where it comes out on the village, the top
 ahorana i tara end of the path
 ahorana i uwa the foot of a man or animal (upper part)

- ahora 1. the ne
 dangi ahora next day
 2. broad, wide; to broaden
 ahoraha *gerund*
 ahorasi *v.tr.* to widen;
 ha'aahora to make broad
 ra ahorasias i omaa they widened the village
 3. full, of the moon
 hura ahora full moon; B.
 awora

- ahoro 1. to go and visit a garden; a ahoroa i mou ana he visited his garden
 ahoroahi *v.tr.* to go and visit a garden
 ahoroasi *v.tr.* to go and visit a garden
 2. across, to cross over, go across, as a hill or path
 ahoroahi *v.tr.* to cross
 ahoroasia *p.p.* crossed
 3. to fish for garfish with line or kite

- ahorosi 1. the north-west wind, a gale from north-west (= awarosi, aworosi) perhaps from aho sky rosi wring out; B. aworosi
 2. a plant, sp. of arundo with edible head like asparagus which bears in north-west season, and is esteemed as a delicacy (= aworosi, a'are); B. aworosi

- ahosara 1. to go far and return
 2. to return home from a long journey (s.b.)
 3. broken up, worn out, as an old canoe

- ahosi 1. to strip *cf.* aho 2.
 2. to leave *cf.* aho 3.
 3. to hang up *cf.* aho 4.
 ahota'i to leave *cf.* aho 3.

- ahowaa open space, the heavens (= ahoaa)

- ahu E. 1. to fall, come down, as a coconut (B. mahusi fallen)
 ahusi *tr.*
 fallen, come off, as crab's claw
 ahusia *p.p.* fallen

2. to move, rarely used except in compounds

3. to drive, to chase, to drive into a net, as pigs or fish; a ahua i i'a he drove the fish into the net

- ahuahu to chase, drive
 4. to wrap up; a ahua 'ini bwana he wrapped it in a cloth

- ahui W. *v.tr.* to wrap up
 a ahua 'ini bwana
 ahuahu to wrap up

5. to strip completely, as a garden of food

6. to bury
 ahuni *v.tr.* to bury, conceal
 ahunia *p.p.* buried, concealed

7. steady, continuous, of wind; mawa ahu steady breeze

8. a pile, heap of firewood, mound of earth
 ha'aahu complete, completed, in full number; to complete

9. ahusi 1. to come together in a group, flock together

2. a family; father, mother and children 3. to have many living children, to have a large litter, brood
 ahusigare a group of children

10. branching coral; B. ahu lime

11. to adze, to shape a post still in the rough; preliminary step to
 dadahe *q.v.*

12. to gather fruit a ahua i hua he gathered the fruit
 ahuri *v.tr.* to gather the fruit of a tree
 ahuria *p.p.* stripped of fruit

- ahu (na) 1. the belly, heart, mind, feelings; sometimes hau in compound words

- ahu(na) to desire, long for

- ahuasuasuu to heave with emotion; anger, joy

- ahuabenga'i to be peaceable, quiet

- ahubaabau stupid, hard-hearted

- ahubweu first born child (believed to be stupid)

- bweu and buried alive)
 ahugoro to be kind, compassionate

- ahuhanehane to be covetous
 ahuhiru to be preoccupied, thinking of something else

- ahukakuaa to be stupid, dense, forgetful

- ahumamae to be meek
 ahumaraagohea to be patient
 ahumaratanoa to be long suffering
 ahumarumu'a to be sweet, gracious, gentle
 ahumanigo to be meek
 ahunanau to be learned, wise
 ahupwaranga to be hungry
 ahuraorao to be keen, eager, enthusiastic
 ahurodo a heathen (modern use)
 ahurongo'asa to be disobedient
 ahuruaruaa to be in two minds
 ahusuasua to heave with emotion
 ahususu to be confident
 ahuteatea to speak perhaps
 ahu 1.
 ahuto'o to be fearless
 ahutongatonga heartburn
 ahutotou to be sad
 ahuwagasi to rejoice
 ahuaanusu to be careless, indifferent, cold
 ahuwai to be unstable, cold, soft hearted. It is perhaps commoner to transpose these forms a totou i ahuna he is sad, etc.
 ahuita to refuse
 ahuitaa to dislike, hate
 ahuta'a W. to dislike
 compound W. ta'a E. tai;
 W. tai E. ta'a in simple form
 ahuta'a'i to dislike
 ahutai E. to dislike
 ahumeru full of ideas
 ahutora ta'asua swift anger
- ahuahu 1. petals of flowers *cf.* ahu 4.
 2. to wrap up *cf.* ahu 4.
 3. to chase *cf.* ahu 3.
 4. to adze *cf.* ahu 11.
 5. a sp. of creeping plant with large white flowers and fruit
 6. to go along a reef or stream looking for fish *cf.* ahu 2.
- ahuaire to overshadow, lean over the water, of a tree
- ahuasii to go fishing on the reef, collect shellfish; fishing
 noni ahuasii a fisherman
cf. ahu 2.
- ahubaa a sp. of tree with large sweet smelling white flowers and small berries
- ahue big waves, heavy surf, sea lashed to fury
- ahuehue pregnant, close to childbirth; about to bring forth
- ahuge to fall down of its own accord
 ahugeha *gerund*
 ahugenga'i *v.intr.* to fall down
 ahugeta'i *v.intr.* to fall down
- ahugege to begin to decline, of the sun *cf.* ahu 2.
- ahuhu a variety of yam with tubers on stem, the first food which a widow or widower eats
- ahui W. to wrap up *cf.* ahu 4.
- ahuni 1. to bury, cover, conceal, hide *cf.* ahu 6.;
 B. ahuni
 2. upon
 huni *q.v.* rau buu ahunia they trod upon it
 a tohe ahunia he charged him (with a crime)
 ha'aahuni the pile up, as a number of bags
 3. craftily, with guile *cf.* ahu 6.
 4. to go out of sight, disappear
 ahunita'i to disappear from
 5. to desire secretly
 (= aahuni) (not haahuni, Ivens)
 ahuni'a out of sight, hidden
 6. humble *cf.* huni
 ha'aahuni to humble, humiliate
 7. to deny with lies
- ahunia buried, concealed
- ahuni'a out of sight
- ahunu E. to broil on the embers in a leaf
- ahu'o'o B.E. to slip, stagger
 W. to stagger
 ahu'o'oha *gerund*
 ahu'o'ohi *v.tr.* to stagger against, on account of
 ahu'o'ori *v.tr.* to stagger against, on account of
- ahu'ora 1. to fly about in all directions
 2. to spring a leak, become full of water

3. to sit with legs apart, sit astride
 4. to overturn of itself
 5. to break up, of a canoe
 ahuroaha *gerund* of
 ahuroa 1., 2., 3., 4., 5.
 ahuroasi *v.tr.* to fly about from, break up from, spring a leak, sit astride
- ahura 1. to dig up a garden;
 B. ahura
 2. a mound for yams *cf.* ahu 8.
- ahurara to blossom, of a flower;
 B. ahurara
- ahurehure rough, of the sea;
 B. ahorehore
- ahurenga to lift up the eyes
cf. ahu 2.; ome ahurenga
 look up
 ahurengasi *v.tr.* to lift up the eyes
- ahure to run away, to flee; to return from a fight
 ahureha flight
 ahureta'i *v.intr.* to flee from
- ahuree 1. to lift up so as to see underneath, to uncover and look
 ahureeha *gerund*
 ahureesi *v.tr.*
 a ahureesia i raaraana he lifted its branch and looked under
 2. the first breath of wind, first puff
 ahuree hi'imanu the first puff ruffling the water (hi'imanu a white lily)
- ahuri 1. to gather fruit *cf.* ahu 13.
 2. conch, usually a Triton shell blown at the side; blown only on solemn occasions e.g. at a death; B. ahuri
 ahuri hau a thick shelled variety
 ahuri poru a Cassis shell, blown at the end
 ahuri 'au a bamboo trumpet blown at feasts; B. ahurigau
 3. round, of a house; ruma
 ahuri a round house (now rare and no longer built, but once common)
 4. S. nine, in some forms of counting
- ahuriri to bank up, of clouds
cf. ahu 8.

- ahuro to turn over, twist, slip round
 ahuroha *gerund*
 ahuronga'i *v.intr.* to turn over on
 ahurori *v.tr.* to twist round
 ahurosi *v.tr.* to twist round
 ahurota'i 1. *v.intr.* to twist or turn over 2.
v.intr. to be lifted up and down on the waves, as a tree afloat
- ahuroi to fall sick, as a child exposed to the sun or taken out at night (= huuroi)
- ahuru white; bwana ahuru white calico
- ahuru'a 1. cold and shivery with hair standing up
 2. thin from illness
 3. hairless, of a dog
 (= sihuru'a, behuru'a)
- ahusi 1. a family *cf.* ahu 9.
 2. to form a group *cf.* ahu 9.
 3. fallen, come off from *cf.* ahu 1.
 4. to have many young children
cf. ahu 9.
 ahusia fallen
- ahuta 1. E. to land
 2. W. to be near the shore, arrive near
 ahutoriha *gerund*
 ahutoriha'i *v.intr.* to approach
 ahutorihi *v.intr.* to draw near
 ahutorima'i *v.intr.* to draw near
 3. to descend a hill *cf.* ahu 2., tori
- ahuto'o to land, come to land, of a canoe *cf.* ahu 2.
- ai 1. *prep.* in, with verbs especially gerunds
 ai arihana when he went (in his going); ai dana ana when he got it
 2. to expose, bring to light (= ae)
 airi *v.tr.* to expose, bring to light
 3. a native of, person of;
 ai Wango or ai ni Wango a native of Wango
 4. a stick for beating pudding; B. ai

5. there, that place *nai iai*,
nai iei
6. a cluster of birds on a
branch, fruit on a bough
ai manu, *ai huhua*, *ai niu*
7. to threaten
8. an instrumental prefix
making nouns from verbs (= i)
ai'adu a rake
ai daro a drum stick
- a'i* 1. to draw a bow *cf.* a 10.
2. future verbal particle
3. to mend the meshes of a
net, to darn, make a net
(= *aa'i*)
- ai'adu* 1. a rake *cf.* 'adu 1.
2. the name of a constellation
- ai'ai* to be lost; B. *igaa*
ai'aa lost
ha'aai'aa destroy
- ai'aki* a crook to gather fruit
- aibuu* a sp. with large flat
buttress roots which are used
as a gong
- aidangi* to perceive, understand;
sensible, clever, instructed,
intelligent
aidangiha gerund
aidangihi v.tr. to perceive
aidangiri v.tr. to perceive
aidangisi v.tr. to perceive
aidangisia p.p. instructed,
wise
aidangiria p.p. instructed,
wise; *ha'aaidangi* to
instruct; *ha'aaidangisia i*
misu ana he taught his dog
to be clever; B. *aitangi*
- aidaro* 1. a stick to beat a gong;
B. *aitaro*
2. a stick with which to
strangle a pig
- aidia* B.W. strong and vigorous,
as a man who walks far
misu aidia powerful dog
- aiha* E. a coconut branch used as
beater for pudding in a tall
narrow bowl; E. *ariha*, W.
ha'aburu, B. *ariha*
- aihe'u* a falling star
- aihu* 1. to fall, of a tree;
to be uprooted by the wind
aihuha gerund
aihuhi v.tr. to be
uprooted by
aihuhia p.p. uprooted
- aihuta'i v.intr.* to be
uprooted
aihua a fallen tree,
uprooted
2. W. to be rich, have plenty
(= *banaaiho*)
aihuha gerund
aihunga'i v.intr. to have
plenty of; *ha'aaihu* to
make rich
- aiiake* a crook (= *aiaki*)
- aiisu* to split crookedly
aiisuha gerund
aiisuhi v.tr. to split
from, on account of
- aiihu* to fall (= *aihu*)
- aikii!* *excl.* of wonder, or
aiki!
- ai'ora* a male pig not castrated
- aione* a coast man
- airi* to expose *cf.* ai 2.
- airoma* a medium sized red crab
- a'ito* to be restless, continually
moving about (= 'ito, kito)
- aitoro* a bushman
- aka* 1. to fall out, fall off,
as stem from pipe, axe from
handle (= *aga*); B. *aka*
akaaka to fall out etc.
akata'i v.intr. to fall
from
2. *akari* B.W. *v.tr.* to
wait for (= *makari*)
haiakari to await, expect,
hope
- akaka* E. 1. to fall down of its
own accord, as wall of house
akakaha gerund (= *ahakaka*)
cf. *kaka*
2. to lift the head, of a
snake
akakaha gerund
akakara'i v.intr. to lift
the head; *ha'aakaka* to
cause to lift, to lift
3. erect penis
- akama* E. a sp. of tree
(= *kamata'i*); W. 'amata'i
- ake* E. 1. to push away with the
foot
2. to twitch off fruit with
a stick
akera'i v.intr. to twitch
off fruit with a stick

3. *akeri* v.tr. to cut off small branches, lop
akerei v.tr. to cut the shoot, or small branches
- akeakea* 1. to be thin, be in poor health, of men or animals
 2. to be small cf. *rakerake'a*; B. *rakerakega*
- akeho* 1. to lift up in looking for something; B. *takeho*
akehoa lifted up, removed
 2. to put together a number of objects
 3. to have a litter of puppies, lay a nestful of eggs
akehoha gerund
akehohi v.tr. to produce a number of things
akeho'i E. v.tr. to produce a number of things
akehosi v.tr. to produce a number of things
- akeo* to croak, of frogs (= *keokeo*)
- akere* to glance off; B. *akera*
akereha gerund
akereta'i v.intr. to glance off from
- akera'i* to twitch cf. *ake* 2.
- akerei* to lop off
akeri to lop off cf. *ake* 3.
- aki* E. 1. to clean root food, as yams
ha'aaki W. to clean root food, as yams
 2. to crook the finger, a crook
 3. to hang up, hook up cf. *toki* a *akia* i bucket he hooked up the bucket
akiri 1. v.tr. to draw towards, to hook 2. v.tr. to hold on to what is valued, get hold of valuable things
akiria p.p. hooked
 4. to fasten bait on a hook
akira'i 1. v.intr. to catch in, as a hook or nail 2. v.intr. to fasten bait on a hook; a *akira'i* *nia* i *hinou* he fastened the bait on the hook
akita'i v.intr. to fasten bait on a hook; *ha'aaki* to hitch to
- akiaki* W. 1. a stick with hooks fixed to it to catch octopus and fish; E. *aaki*
2. a hook or wooden peg in the wall
 3. a sp. of thorny creeper cf. *rakiraki*
- akino* thick and dirty, of water cf. *kino*
- akito* E. to be seriously ill, confined to house
- ako* 1. to sprain, put out of joint
akosi v.tr. put out of joint
 2. a sp. of crinoid
- akoako* 1. a longlegged black bird in swamps, with cuckoo-like call
 2. quickly; *haate akoako* speak fast
- aku* my, mine, an older form of *agu* used in songs; B. *aku*
- aku(na)* edge, brim (= *agu*)
- akuru* 1. to thunder, thunder
akuruha thunder; B. *akuru*
 2. to belch
akuruha gerund
akuruhi v.tr. to have stomach ache from; a *ngau* i *hugi* ma *gu* *akuruhia* he ate a banana and had stomach ache from it
 3. B.E. extending beyond, as very long branches
- ama(na)* father, father's brothers, men of same status in clan as father, i.e. *ama* stands for class
ama voc.; B. *wama*
- amada* a bit, piece, length of reed, sugar cane, bamboo or any jointed plant; a joint
amadai ade a length of reed; B. *matai*
amadaia the segments of a lobster or prawn
- amadi* betel pepper; B. *amasi* to eat two things together, use a relish, betel pepper; the chief varieties are *'ado'a*, *'a'ara*, *buru ni Ugi*, *amadi marawa*, *heiru'uhi*, *kangara*, *matoo*, *mora*, *ni Mwara*, *pwa'a*, *pwaroraha*, *rau'au*, *si'ini*, *toree*, *warabuma*, *Matoo* is very thick ribbed

amaeo 1. a sp. of small crab,
also called rihorihi ni amaeo
2. the name of a clan, which
has two divisions, the 'great'
and 'little' Amaeo. Its totem
is the crab and the ngai owl;
sacrifices were offered by
Amaeo men to the latter

amamu to close over, of a sore;
to close up, close together,
shrink up
amamuha gerund
amamusi v.tr. to close
over
amamusia p.p. healed up;
B. mumu heal over

amami our, ours; exclusive, used
of all the people or a large
number, 'ameu of fewer
people; mamami of food etc.

amami'i pl. of amami

amao (the clan) on South Coast
especially (= amaeo)

amasi to wait (= mamasi)
haiamasi wait, expect

amo to become narrow, contracted,
as the slender part of a
spear or arrow (= ango)
amota'i 1. contracted,
narrowed; a amota'i i maana
i omu the head of the
arrow is slender 2. grooved,
of a spear etc.; a amota'i
goro it is nicely grooved

amu 1. thy, thine; mumua of
food etc.
amua thy, thine
amu'i pl. of amu and amua
2. to search for food, picking
up here and there, as dogs
or fowls; to graze, of cows;
to pick up ground bait
amuamu to search for food,
picking up here and there,
as dogs or fowls; to graze,
of cows; to pick up ground
bait
amuhi v.tr. to search for
food
3. to trap
amu S. to set a trap or net
ha'aamu E.W. to set a trap
or net, put down bait
4. to place a piece of pork
on top of other food, to
arrange betel nuts in rows
on top of a bowl or pudding;
to decorate with nautilus
shell
amui v.tr. to place a
piece of pork on top of

other food, to arrange betel
nuts in rows on top of a
bowl or pudding; to decorate
with nautilus shell

5. to weed, small weeds in a
garden
amuamu to weed, small weeds
in a garden; ia a amuamua i
mou he weeds the garden

amui decorate cf. amu 4.

amusi 1. a fish like a pipe fish
2. a stick for putting lime in
the mouth; to put lime in the
mouth; B. amusi
amusi anai kaowa 1. S.
a sea horse 2. W. a sp.
of fish

amwa 1. to go down, of a
swelling
2. to get smaller or less; as
a heap of yams some of which
are constantly taken
amwaamwa few, less than
a dozen
a tari amwaamwa moi they
only reached a few in number

amwea the name of a clan, one
of the two which has no totem;
said to have once been
Wamwea (wa masc. suffix)
in Bauro apparently the older
of the two clans of a dual
society, the other being
atawa; B. amwea

amwera despoil

ana 1. his, her's, its; B. ana,
'ana for food etc.
ana'i pl. of ana
2. belonging to, of; dara ana
i suru soup plate cf. 'ana
3. to come short, as in
measuring
anahi v.tr. to come short
of
anaana come short
4. to threaten with a spear
anahi 1. v.tr. to
threaten with a spear 2.
v.tr. to beware of;
anahi'o! look out!

anaenahahonasi! excl. when
something very difficult is
done e.g. your opponent throws
you in wrestling, nae said to
be form of ae, dung hahona
his sister

anahonasi! excl. when something
is very heavy, strong
expletive

anara to swell; a swelling under the ear
 amaraha *gerund*
 anarahi *v.tr.* to swell from
 anarahia *p.p.* swollen

anaraa a stiff neck; to be stiff, of neck

anataku B.W. to seize and shake a man's arm in playfulness

anau grown, growing up but not yet independent of parents (= nau)

gare anau a child
 sa anau or sae anau a youth or maid

ane the white ant which bores and destroys; B. ane
 ane'ara a variety found in coconuts; B. anegara
 ane'a ant eaten
 anehau a variety which lives in the ground; the name for its nest; these ants were thought to be incarnations of the dead; B. anehau
 aneniragui the common wood boring variety
 anetari the ant in its flying stage with wings
 anewado a very large variety
 poru is the nest of the white ant; huuporu ane a spot where white ants are numerous
 na ane a tarena i hasi'ei or na ane a gauna i hasi'ei the white ant is eating the wood

aneane to take a rosy view, to be cheerful, to be conceited; the opposite to heihei
 despondent, humble
 ha'aaneane to encourage, raise the spirits, praise, extol; B. hagaaneane
 encourage, extol

anga 1. a sp. of tree, the inner bark is shredded and the fibres used for plaiting bags; B. anga
 2. to have in a bag; ia a anga i bua he has betel nuts in his bag
 angaanga 1. to have a bag; to carry in a bag
 2. to be rich, possess sae angaanga i ha'a a rich man, married man

anga(na) a plaited bag with string handles, hung over shoulder, or from head in carrying burdens; B. anga

angababasa one with square sides

angahua one with a round mouth

angadamudamu one for personal belongings, including ingredients for betel chewing damu

angatete one decorated with black seeds, tete, on the string handles

angawaiwai a very large one for garden produce, nuts etc. as large as a 56 lb. rice bag

angaanga e mwaro to fish alone on a small canoe

angado to throw a spear
 angadohi *v.tr.* to throw a spear
 angadosi *v.tr.* to throw a spear

anga'i 1. to come and go; W. aanga'i *cf.* a 12.
 2. to lift up *cf.* a 13.

angaigare a pouch for young in marsupials; B. anganikare

angairurua 1. an insect, grub
 2. E. crysalis of large grub shaped like cigar; W. poporuwake, B. anga nest

angarua rich, with much personal property (= angaanga)

angata to make a click of refusal, to refuse
 angatasi *v.tr.* to refuse by clicking

angatoi 1. to carry several bags to the garden
 2. distended, of the belly

angere to call out in pain, used only of children; oho and tora of adults
 angerha *gerund*
 angerehi *v.tr.* to call out at
 angeresi *v.tr.* to call out at; ha'aangerehi to make cry out

angi 1. to cry; to sound of bell, gong, panpipes, trumpet; to sing, of birds; to shout;

indeed almost any sound as the swish of water or the whistle of a steamer; B. *angi*

angiangi cry or sound long continued

angiha gerund

angihhi v.tr. to cry for

angisi v.tr. to cry for

angisia p.p. cried for

angita'i v.intr. cry out

at, wonder at; *ha'aangisi*

cause to cry; *haiangisi* 1.

to long for and follow about,

as the woman does the man

who gives her secretly a

love charm 2. a spell to

make a woman miserable

angiareare cry, scream,

howl with rage, not grief

anginotongoto weep silently

angiraroiahu weep silently

angiuruuru weep bitterly,

unrestrainedly

2. to run with water, of the eyes in disease, or from smoke

3. a bunch of bananas *angi i hugi*

4. a shoal of porpoises *angiri*

angiangi 1. a coconut just before it falls with the liquid swishing about, *angi*, inside (= *ngarangara*)

2. a tattoo of straight, perpendicular lines

angiha gerund cf. angi 1.

angihatara a shrub with bean-like pods

angihhi v.tr. to cry for *cf. angi* 1.

angikaringa a singing in the ears caused by someone at a distance mentioning one's name

angira the name of a famous spear

angiri 1. a shoal of porpoises
2. ten, in counting porpoises

angita'i to wonder *cf. angi* 1.

angiunu to sing the death songs

angiunua the death songs sung at funeral gathering *rihumae* these songs are very old tales handed down

angisiau the second

angiunua on South Coast

angisidiwi the first

angiunua on South Coast

angisimwaa the third

angiunua on South Coast

ango 1. to feel or touch
angohi v.tr. to touch with finger, to tickle

2. to finish, end, complete

ha'aango to finish a

ha'aangoa i aro haa tanaa

a'i ngaua ma gu ano i ngoona

give him it to eat and he

will stop crying (*lit.* his

mouth)

3. to scramble on hands and knees, to crawl as a child, snails or ant

angoha gerund

angohi v.tr. to crawl

along, upon; *na gau a angohia*

ibaba the ant crawls along

the board

4. to become narrow, contracted

angoha gerund

angohi v.tr. only in

causal and reciprocal

ha'aangohi to cause to

contract; *haingohi* becoming

narrow

5. to roll together fibres to make a rope

6. to remove the scab from a sore

angoi v.tr. to remove the scab from a sore

7. to stalk a bird, go softly after a person or animal

angohi v.tr. to follow

softly in the dark

a angohia i urao he stole

after the woman in the dark

a angohi 'ana i manu he

stalked the bird

angoango 1. scab of a sore covering it over

2. to crawl leaving a slimy track, as a snail

angohi 1. to touch, tickle *cf. ango* 1.

2. to crawl along *cf. ango* 3.

3. to shadow, follow softly *cf. ango* 7.

angohikou E. a sp. of tree, acacia

angohirae the man who performs the death ceremonies being skilled in spells (*rae* corpse)

angoi remove scab *cf. ango* 6.

angomae 1. to roll strands together to make a rope
a angomaea i 'ari he rolled the strands into a line

2. to stalk and kill man, pig or bird (= *angorete*)

angora E. a sp. of small saltwater fish

angora'i 1. to scramble up a steep place *cf.* angō 3.
2. to shrink, shrivel, of leaves *cf.* angō 4.

angorete to stalk a man, animal or bird
angoretei *v.tr.* to stalk a man, animal or bird

angori to fall headlong, head downwards, fall and hit head (= mangori); B. mangori

angori'i *v.tr.* to crawl after, as a child does

angoru 1. E. sediment
2. E. the brain
angoruu W. the brain

angosuru 1. a mop of uncombed hair
2. a mass of foliage, especially new growth *cf.* aasuru
angosuru i hasi'ei fresh foliage of the tree

angu to pull out a weed, or an arrow stuck in the body
anguha *gerund*
angumi *v.tr.* to pull out
angui *v.tr.* to pull out
anguri *v.tr.* to pull out

angura to burn, blaze, of fire
anguraa blazing, burning
angurahi *v.tr.* to blaze on account of, because of

ani E. 1. that one, referring back to something already mentioned, *pl.* aani; W. aani, *sing. and pl.*
2. formerly, at that time, before; naasi gau reia ga'u ani that one we had seen before
3. that one, there, referring to something out of sight maho ani that thing (out of sight)
4. *excl.* of anger, what for! no, not this!
5. where?
6. on account of this, that, at the end of a sentence

anima E. *excl.* truly, yes indeed, of course

anini to ripple; a ripple
aninina ro'a rippled by the wind

aniuniu E. 1. a sp. of tree with reddish flowers; W. niuniu
2. a fern with scarlet leaves

ano 1. to lie in wait, lurk for prey, as a shark in the shadow
anoa *gerund*
anohi *v.tr.* to lurk for
ano'i E. *v.tr.* to lurk for
anonga'i *v.intr.* to lurk
anongi *v.tr.* to lurk for
2. the ground, earth, soil, the land; M.S. ano garden ground; B. ano
ano mamata the land as opposed to the sea
anoi to bury, cover over with earth, fill up a hole
anoia a landslip, fall of earth; B. anoi
3. to see dimly, obscurely

anoa(na) an apparition, appearance of a ghost
anoamauri apparition of a living man

anoano 1. low, of shrub, tree, house, hill *cf.* ano 2.
lowering, of clouds
2. to be subject to *cf.* ano 2.
anoanoha *gerund*
anoanota'i *v.intr.* be subject to; ha'aanoano 1. to subject, subdue 2. to lower
anoano'a dirty, soiled from falling on the ground *cf.* ano 2.
3. a drop of liquid left at the bottom of a vessel

anoa *gerund of* ano 1.

anohi to lurk for *cf.* ano 1.

ano'i to lurk for *cf.* ano 1.

anoi to bury *cf.* ano 2.

anoia a landslip *cf.* ano 2.

anokumu S. to be overwhelmed, drowned by the sea (= atokumu)

anomi *v.tr.* to hide, conceal *cf.* ano 2.

anonga'i to lurk *cf.* ano 1.

anonganonga E. 1. to ripple, as water into which a stone is cast
2. W. a pool of rainwater *cf.* nonga; B. arongaronga

anongi to lurk for *cf.* ano 1.

anora to ask for, beg, as a child from its parents *cf.* nora
 anoraha *gerund*
 anorahi *v.tr.* to beg
 anorasi *v.tr.* to beg
 anorata'i *v.intr.* to beg from

anoro 1. to bury *cf.* toro
 anoroi *v.tr.*
 2. to fade away, pass away and be forgotten; na moremore si a'i anoro mana ha'ate agu abwa'i anoro those painted figures will fade but my word will not be forgotten
 ha'aanoro cause to fade, pass away

anosada flat country

anosibwea a platform for funeral feast rihumae

anosimao a dancing ground

anosiona the ruins of a canoe house; in these words si *prep.* belonging to

anototo the hard ground beneath the soil

anou(na) E.B. 1. an apparition, phantom (= anoa)
 2. to be about to slip, of sand or a hill saturated with water
 3. to be losing power, influence, strength through the death of friends etc.
 4. a famous warrior becoming old and alone

anu 1. to decorate with nautilus shell
 anumi *v.tr.* to decorate with nautilus shell
 2. to soak, immerse; to sit or stand immersed in water *cf.* waanusu damp cold; mwa'anui bathe; B. anumi
 anumi *v.tr.* to soak, steep in water
 anumia *p.p.* soaked, steeped
 anunga'i *v.intr.* to soak, steep; ha'aanu to immerse
 3. to sink down, subside
 anubwa to subside, sink down and spread
 anubwa'a to be cold, of liquids, of the body in death
 anuba'asi *v.tr.* to be cold from

anu'ai W. 1. canarium nut; E. anoi'ai

2. the cold season, winter, when nuts are ripe

anube a sp. of edible fern

anudodo to sit in a pool, sit in the bottom of a canoe *cf.* anu 2.

anudara to become cool after fever

anu'i E. to make a nest (= nu'i)
 W. nu'i

anuka'a to tremble and go cold with fear, as when something valued falls and is broken

anukumu 1. to be completely immersed in water
 2. to be drowned (of a man) overwhelmed by sea (of a village)
 3. to set in the western sea, of the sun (= anokumu)

anumi 1. to decorate *cf.* anu 1.
 2. to soak *cf.* anu 2.
 anunga'i to soak *cf.* anu 2.

anunu 1. to shed leaves (= aganunu); B. anunu
 2. to die
 anununga'i to die
 anunusi *v.tr.* to die from

anuri to run in and hurt, as a sting or needle *cf.* nuri sting

anusara to rise and subside without breaking, of a wave *cf.* anu 3.

anuta the name of a small island on south coast, and the village (Admiralty chart Yanuta i.e. i Anuta) *cf.* nunuta an island

anu'u E. to go out, die down, as fire or anger (= matetere)

ao 1. sago palm; the leaves are used for thatching *cf.* rao, raho
 'auraho strips of tea palm to which leaves are sewn
 adodo ao to lay together the leaves in bundles
 baranini needle used in sewing (ma kari baranini)
 hahai ao a frond
 haniao ten fronds
 ha'abobo i ao a bundle of sago palm leaves

- okooko i ao the shoot
 mumudi ao midrib of leaf,
 tied in bundles to make a
 broom
 su'iao to sew the leaves,
 or susuao
 susu'iao layers of sewn
 leaves put ready for thatch-
 ing
 suriroge wire-like fibres
 of the leaves used as
 needles for sewing mats
 tabao or tabao to go out
 and cut sago palm leaves
 tahiao or tariao to make
 arrows with a leaf
 wede to remove midrib
2. to come from a distance, as
 the sound of rain, wind or
 surf
 aoha(na) the sound of rain,
 wind or surf; na rangi a
 ao mai the sound of rain
 comes; aohana i ro'a sound
 of wind
 aoha'i to come with, of
 sound (= awaha'i); B. ao
3. to come one after another,
 as birds settling on a tree
 aohi v.tr. to come to,
 cluster on; na manu a aohia
 i hasi'ei the birds settled
 one by one on the tree
4. to extend beyond, as some-
 thing sticking out
 aoao to extend beyond, as
 something sticking out
5. to mend a net
 aongi v.tr. to mend a net
 aomi v.tr. to mend a net
 (= aumi)
 aomia p.p. mended
6. to fall off, let fall, of
 turtle casting shell
 aohi v.tr. to cast off in,
 at; na honu a aohia anu'ai
 the turtle casts its shell
 in winter; a aohia i asi
 it casts it in the sea
 aohia p.p. cast
 aota'i v.intr. to cast
 the shell
7. to fall, of a tree
 aohi v.tr. to fall on, to;
 na hasi'ei a aohia i ano
 the tree fell to the ground
8. to run away
 aoha gerund
 aohi v.tr. to flee from
 aoni v.tr. to flee from
 aosi v.tr. to flee from
 aota'i v.intr. to flee
 from; ha'aohi to put to
 flight
9. to forbid, don't (= au
 aunga'i)
 aonga'i
10. a sp. of small spikey fish
11. to land at a boat harbour
 cf. dao
 a ao nai maetawa he lands
 at the cove
12. a kite made of sago palm
 leaves; B. ao
 aora'i v.intr. to fish
 with a kite
- a'o 1. a sp. of tree with
 yellow, sweetsmelling flowers;
 B. ago
2. to add to, add a portion
 in distributing food
 a'oi v.tr. to add to;
 ha'aa'oi to equalise
 portions of food
3. to jerk the rod up in
 fishing; to impale on a pole
 and carry as a clam; to fish;
 to catch a clam by inserting
 a pole (= 'a'o) a'o not used
 of fishing with line only
 suru a'o to carry impaled
 on a pole or stick
 a'oi E. v.tr. to catch
 fish with rod and line
 a'oi'a Saturday i.e.
 fishing day, from the Norfolk
 Island School custom of
 fishing on Saturdays
 a'oa'o to fish; a a'oa i
 waiau he caught the bonito
 a'oadaro to fish for
 ghosts in a man's house
 after his death with rod
 and line and dracaena leaves
 as bait (large numbers are
 caught and thrown outside);
 B. ago
- a'oa a sp. of banana
- a'oa'o a sp. of tree with large
 edible fruit
- aoba haiaoba'i different, various
- a'obi to shake and shiver with
 cold and wet, as a dog
 a'obiha gerund
 a'obihi v.tr. to shiver
 from
 a'obisi v.tr. to shiver
 from
- aoha 1. sound of rain etc. cf.
 ao 2.
 2. gerund of ao 8.
 3. to swoop down, of a bird
 (= saoha)
 aohahi v.tr. to swoop upon
 aohasi v.tr. to swoop upon
 aohata'i v.tr. to swoop

aoha'i to come with *cf.* ao 2.

aohenua a native of the place
(= auhenua) (henua country)

aohi 1. to cast skin *cf.* ao 6.

2. to fall to *cf.* ao 7.

3. to cluster on *cf.* ao 3.

4. to flee from *cf.* ao 8.

aohia cast, of skin *cf.*
ao 6.

5. S. to make a sweeping
outward stroke with a paddle

a'ohi a sp. of tree

aohoro to pass across another's
path *cf.* ao 4.

aohorosi *v.tr.* to pass
across another's path

a'ohu to make leaf, burst into
leaf, of a tree (= husu)

a'ohuha *gerund*

a'ohusi *v.tr.* in causative

only; ha'aa'ohusi to cause

to bud; na rangi a

ha'aa'ohusi'i hasi'ei rain
causes trees to bud

a'oi 1. E. to catch fish *cf.*

a'o 3.

2. to add to *cf.* a'o 2.

a'oi'a Saturday *cf.* a'o 3.

a'omaraui a hero of old time who
fished up San Cristoval and
other islands from the sea
bottom *cf.* a'o 3.

aomata dry, as a watercourse;
to dry up (= aumata)

aomi to mend a net *cf.* ao 5.

aongi 1. to mend a net *cf.* ao 5.

2. to rule; a master, ruler

aoni 1. to play continually

2. to call a child to go
with one; B. oni call

3. to flee from *cf.* ao 8.

aoni'ei S.E. a canarium nut
(= anoi'ai, anu'ai)

aopa the name of a clan with the
egret Kaopwa as its totem
(= aoba)

aopara a sp. of crab

aora 1. to lay flat, as a
spear on the ground, ridge
pole on the mainposts,
corpse on a bed

2. to expose a corpse on
rocks, in a cave or on a
platform instead of burying
it on land or in the sea

3. the spear rest in a canoe

a'ora to spread over, as water
a'orasi *v.tr.* to over-
spread

aora'i *v.intr.* to fish with
a kite *cf.* a'o 12.

aore to fish for garfish
aorehi *v.tr.*

aorere to float in the air
without moving wings, of
birds such as the frigate
bird

aoreresi *v.tr.* to float
watching

a aoreresia i waiau it
floats watching bonito

aori tame (= taori)

a'ori to feed a pig

a'orui to jerk a fish overhead
with rod *cf.* a'o 3.

a'oru to fall down, as a stone
wall

aosara to be spent, of a wave
aosaraha'i *v.intr.*
aosarahi *v.tr.* to come
without force to

aosi to flee from *cf.* ao 8.

a'osi 1. an orphan

2. an adopted child

aota'i to cast off shell *cf.*
ao 6.

aotarau the name of a month, June

aowai S. eleven, in one method
of counting

apaapa half, in songs only

apasu to chip, chipped; a here
ha'aapasuria he worked it
by chipping
apasuhi *v.tr.*
apasuri *v.tr.*
ha'aapasuri to chip

apiapi to slash off small leaves
and twigs; B. tabi chop
a apiapi'i i rawana he
slashed off its leaves

apinopino wrinkled (= abinobino)
B. pinopino

apo to eat by picking, picking
off the ground, of a bird
cf. tapo; B. taqo
apoha *gerund*
apohi *v.tr.* to eat, of a
bird
apori *v.tr.* to eat, of a
bird

apuro again, back again, to go
back; W. aburo
apuroha *gerund*
apurohi *v.tr.* to go back
from, to
apurosi *v.tr.* to go back
from, to

apwa 1. to bend (= abwa)
2. a game of cup and ball
played by women
apwaapwa 1. a large
coconut given to a baby
to lean on 2. half a
cycad nut in which the
gruit of 'ure'ure is placed
and tossed in the air and
caught, several one after
the other while falling
simultaneously 3. a sp.
of aerial creeping plant
with swollen stem and
fleshy leaves, roots under
each leaf

apwaapwa i hare a sp. of crayfish

apwaki E. to curl round and lie
down, of a dog cf. pwaki,
pwa'i

apwako name of a bird of evil
omen (= akoako)

apwango to wither
apwangohi *v.tr.* to wither
from
apwangosi *v.tr.* to wither
from
apwangosia *p.p.* withered

apwao to overhang, hang over,
hang down, as a tree, dog's
ears
apwaoha *gerund*
apwaohi *v.tr.* overhang
apwaosi *v.tr.* overhang
apwaohia *p.p.* overhanging
ha'aapwaohi cause to hang
down

apwaropwaro to go along leaning
on a stick for support

apwatanu to grasp empty air,
fail to grasp

apwatanuha *gerund*
apwatanuhi *v.tr.* fail to
grasp
apwatanusi *v.tr.* fail to
grasp

apwaturi to grasp empty air,
fail to hold (= waturi)
apwaturiha *gerund*
apwaturihi *v.tr.* to grasp
and miss
apwaturisi *v.tr.* to grasp
and miss
ha'aapwaturi to grasp and
let go; a ha'aapwaturi i
boo he grasped and failed
to hold the pig

apwero E. to overhang (= apwao)

apwerupwere to miss, fail to hit
apwerusi *v.tr.* to miss,
fail to hit
apweruta'i *v.intr.* to miss

apweta broken, smashed, as an
egg; to break, or smash
apwetahi *v.tr.* broken,
smashed, as an egg; to
break, or smash
apwetasi *v.tr.* broken,
smashed, as an egg; to
break, or smash; ha'aapweta
to smash; B. apota

apwo E. 1. to stick in a narrow
place cf. 'apo 1.
apwosi *v.tr.* to stick in
na rumana a apwosia i maoa
his hand stuck in the cleft
2. to take a little food from
a bowl
apwoha *gerund*
apwongi *v.tr.* to take
food
apwori *v.tr.* to take food
apwosi *v.tr.* to take out
of one bowl and put in
another

ara 1. a crowd of people in a
large canoe, a band of
related persons; B. ara
2. a large canoe full of
people
3. the fishing fleet
4. to mention a person's
name in conversation or a
story
5. to call upon a ghost by
name (= are)
arai W. *v.tr.* to call upon
a ghost by name
6. to call
arai *v.tr.* to call
7. to answer, agree mutually;
B. ara, aramagi

- arama'i 1. *v.intr.* to answer; haiarama'i an answer 2. *v.intr.* to consent mutually
 arami *v.tr.* to answer, agree mutually
 arata'i 1. *v.intr.* to agree mutually, to do something 2. *v.tr.* to witness, be a witness to an agreement
 8. to chop, cut, cut down a tree
 arai *v.tr.* to chop, cut, cut down a tree
 arara'i E. *v.intr.* to chop, cut, cut down a tree
 9. to lop off branches, break off
 10. to hoe
 11. to go up (in compounds)
 ara'i *v.tr.* to go up to
 12. arari *v.tr.* to make equal, level, be equivalent to
 13. to lie along
 14. to settle on land, come ashore in a storm, of a sea bird
 15. to jump
 16. to set a net
 arasi *v.tr.* to set a net
 17. a sp. of freshwater fish
 18. arasi *v.tr.* arrange a dance *cf.* ara 16.
 ara'a 1. up, to go up, to rise (of the sun) east
 ara'ahi *v.tr.* to go up for, rise upon
 2. W. a nutmeg tree; B. taraga
 araagogoru belch (= aragogoru)
 araahusu to leap, jump or dive from a height (= arahusu)
 araahusuha *gerund*
 araahusuhi *v.tr.* to leap on, dive into
 araahusunga'i *v.intr.* leap, jump, dive
 araahusuta'i *v.intr.* leap, jump, dive
 araamaga very full, full to the brim
 araara'a 1. to watch for calm spell in launching a canoe
 2. to go up
 araasua *v.tr.* to chop down and adze (= arasua)
 araatoi 1. to go vigorously, walk fast (= aratoi)
 2. to nip, of a dog (= aratopi)
 araatoto W. to lay together sago palm branches for thatch *cf.* adodo; E. aradodo
 arabahai the first strokes in cutting down a tree
 arabuu to make land, reach land
 arabuuha 1. *gerund* 2. a landing, arrival
 arabwao a taboo sign, a branch of a tree or a bamboo put crosswise to taboo in this way
 arabwaoha *gerund*
 arabwaohi *v.tr.* to taboo
 arabwau to nod the head, consent; B. araqau
 aradio to swoop down, of birds; to jump down
 aradodo 1. to be completely occupied, as all the seats in a canoe
 2. E. to lay together sago palm branches (= adodo); W. araadodo
 aradonga a tortoise shell hook with a pearl shaft
 ara'eu to prepare food, minister, wait at table
 a ara'eu tanaa he waited on him
 ara'eungai *v.intr.* to cook food for someone
 aragau fish hawk Haliaster girrenera (= wagio)
 aragogoru to belch
 araha 1. great; a chief; a man of the chiefly clan *cf.* raha also 'araha; the eldest son of a chief is ari'i; B. araha
 2. the name of a clan to which all chiefs once belonged by descent from either parent or by adoption or by a boy's father giving a series of feasts and so making him araha
 3. adjective used to describe any object specially large, fine or beautiful
 ha'araha to raise to chiefly rank, make a child a chief by giving a series of feasts
 arahaisuri to obey, listen to elders

- arahi to dig with the hands, scratch up earth
 arahibonubonu a children's game, imaginary feast on the sand
 arahuni to dispute, quarrel
 arahusu to leap, dive, jump down (= arahusu)
 arahusuha *gerund*
 arahusuhi *v.tr.* leap on, dive into
 arahusunga'i *v.intr.* leap, dive
 arahusuta'i *v.intr.* leap, dive
 arai 1. a band, number *cf.* ara 1. the i may be the article
 arai ha'ido'orada a band of brothers
 2. to call, name, call on a ghost *cf.* ara 6., 4., 5.
 3. to chop *cf.* ara 8.
 4. to lead a dance song; the chorus are said to arasi
 5. to fish with a net (= aarai)
 ara'i to go up to *cf.* ara 11.
 ara'ibwa'u to go up to the gardens on the higher levels, bwa'u
 araimamu to follow about a woman of bad reputation, as a number of young men; followed by gu, mu, na
 araisuri to obey, agree to
 a araisuria i ha'ate ana he obeyed his word; B. araisuri
 araiubena a children's game (= aaraiubena)
 arakakaru to climb on the roof and break into the house as ghosts often do *cf.* ara 11.
 aramaa to show disrespect, use bad language to, followed by gu, mu, na
 aramaga very full, overflowing
 arama'i 1. *v.intr.* to answer *cf.* ara 7.
 2. *v.intr.* to give leave, assent, agree
 aramanu a sp. of tree
 arami *v.tr.* answer, acknowledge, assent to *cf.* ara 7.
 aramomo to let fall, to fall through a sieve
 aramomohi *v.tr.* to let fall, to fall through a sieve, to sieve
 aramomori *v.tr.* to let fall, to fall through a sieve, to sieve
 aramomoria *p.p.* sieved
 ha'aaramomo to sieve
 aramwasi to sneeze; B. aramaesi
 aranga'i *v.intr.* to charm water, lime etc.
 aranga'i hau charmed stones for ordeal by fire
 aranga'imaie death omen, particular bird, snake etc. seen
 arangu 1. to grunt and groan in sleep
 2. to come out of its place of its own accord, as tree, stem of pipe
 3. to go and do unwillingly
 aranunu a carved figure of a man, carved post in a house
 araoto to come straight to, come first to
 araotoha *gerund*
 araotohi *v.tr.* to come straight to, come first to
 arara'i E. *v.intr.* to cut *cf.* ara 8.
 ararede a shell disk worn in the ear by chiefs only formerly. The figure apparently represented the sun, with rays, from which hung red money called sun-blood
 ararehua E.B. half full, of a vessel or cup (= waikao); W. rara'u
 arari *v.tr.* equal to, matching, suitable; B. arari
 ha'aarari to equalise, make match
 arasi 1. to arrange a dance *cf.* ara 18.
 2. to sing the chorus in a dance song, the leader is said to arai lead off
 3. to set a net *cf.* ara 16.
 4. to beat a drum
 5. to swim S.B.; B. arasi
 arasohu to dive into water from a height

arata the spaces between the
seats, rusu, of a canoe;
B. **arata**

arata(na) a skeleton

arata'i 1. *v.intr.* to agree
mutually to do something
2. *v.intr.* to be a witness
against
 arata'i ha'ate a witness
3. *v.intr.* to set up a stone
as witness of a covenant; to
confirm by an oath
 hau arata'i a stone, usually
dolerite, set up as witness
to an agreement
4. *v.intr.* to come straight
to, first to (= **araoto**)
5. to bait a hook; a **arata'i**
nia i hinou he baited the
hook

aratara 1. flat, level, equal;
B. **aratara**
2. in unison, in chorus,
simultaneously
 arataranga'i v.intr. to
declare plainly
 aratarasi v.tr. to agree
to; **rau ha'ate aratara**
they spoke all together

arataoa a variety of 'ado'a nut

aratarau up and beyond, upon
ogea aratarau pull it
above high water mark

aratatao to slip, slide along a
surface

aratete 1. thoroughly decayed,
as an old house (= **ahatete**)
2. extremely wasted, mere
skin and bone, of a man

arateteho 1. to tumble over,
of the topmost things of a
pile
2. irregularly, not all
together, opposite of
aratara
 ra suru arateteho they are
singing out of time or tune

arato to swell, of the body
after death (= **rato**)

aratoi 1. to walk fast, move
rapidly, run strongly
(= **araatoi**)
 aratoiha gerund
 aratoihi v.tr. to walk
fast to
 aratoisi v.tr. to walk
fast to
2. to nip, of a dog (= **araatoi**)

aratopi to nip, of a dog (= **aratoi**)

aratoto 1. to chop
2. complete, nothing lacking,
as a full set of teeth
3. to give as much as is
asked for

arauuru to lop off the branches
of a tree
 arauuru to lop off the
branches of a tree

arawa to yawn
 arawaha gerund
 arawahi v.tr. to yawn
because of
 arawata'i v.intr. to
yawn because of

arawato to go fast, walk
energetically (= **aratoi**)
cf. **wato**

are 1. *excl.* of astonishment
2. to be astonished
 areha 1. astonishment
 2. *gerund*
 arenga'i v.intr. to be
astonished
 aresi v.tr. to be aston-
ished at
 areta'i v.intr. to be
astonished
3. to do a difficult thing;
are'ai moi only with
difficulty
 are'ai v.intr. to do
with difficulty
4. to call upon a ghost or
sacrifice to a ghost, used of
the act of one person, **ho'asi**
of a number of people
 areare to call upon a
ghost, used of the act of
one person, **ho'asi** of a
number of people
 arenga'i v.intr. to call
upon a ghost
 arearesi v.tr. to call
on, sacrifice to, a ghost;
B. **are**
5. coconuts brought by
currents, self-planted, not
by man *cf.* **tare**

areare 1. call on a ghost
2. large, of a tail
3. angrily; **angi areare** cry
in a rage
 ha'aareare make angry,
enrage, stir up, excite to
anger
4. red grass, dyed and used
as ornament for the prow of
a canoe, a comb, head-dress
of a chief; B. **areare**

arearere ripples on the shore;
the sound of gently rippling
water

areda to be in confusion
areda'i to scatter *cf.* rēda
aredahi *v.tr.* to put into
confusion
ha'aareda in confusion,
make a confusion
ha'aareda'i to scatter
a ha'aareda'i ni'i i ngari
he scattered the nuts

aree *excl.* of astonishment, only
used by women to women

areha 1. astonishment, being
astonished *cf.* are 2.
2. E. the husband of the mau,
sister's child
3. W. brother of a wife,
husband of a sister
4. W. stepfather, stepmother,
reha which is more used

arehareha a spear with a very
broad blade like a paddle
used for pig killing; also
set up in the middle of a
village in a thunderstorm
(phallic) *cf.* reha

arenga'i 1. to be astonished
cf. are 2.
2. to call upon a ghost, pray
cf. are 4.

arenga'i hau red hot stones held
on bare palm in fire ordeal;
if the hand was not burnt
the man was innocent, believed
to be trustworthy test

arere 1. tide, current; B. rere
2. to be joyful, a word used
only in songs
arereha *gerund*
arerehi *v.tr.* to be joyful
on account of; ha'arere to
make joyful; ha'arere
joyous

arerehua B. half full (= ararehua)

aresi to be astonished at *cf.*
are 2.

areta'i to be astonished *cf.*
are 2.

aretoreto to be slow in coming
to maturity (= ha'aretoreto)

ari 1. to fold; a aria he
folded it
aripwanu to fold up in a
leaf

2. to plait *cf.* hauri
3. a rope *cf.* tari noose;
- B. ari
ariari to make up in a
coil; a coil of rope
4. to wind up, make a noose
5. ariari to bend, of a
string or creeper (ro'u
of a tree)
aringa'i to be bent like
a horse shoe, of a bay or
bend in a river
6. until, as far as, up to;
an adv. of direction
a hano ari Wango he went
as far as Wango
ariani there (out of sight)
ariini here
ariisi there
aride'eni presently, some
time soon
arimano farther
7. a wreath of creepers tied
round the ankles in climbing
a coconut
8. to lie curled up like a
dog or snake; B. aringagi
9. a variety of yam

aria a large sp. of freshwater
fish; B. aria

ariani over there out of sight

- ariari 1. a broad stone plat-
form along the shore or
round a sacred tree, the
former with a special
entrance for women only;
trees were planted on them
and houses sometimes built
on them; no mortar used
2. food in a basket or bag,
tarupenga or anga
 3. a coil of rope, to coil
cf. ari 3.; B. ariari
 4. a wreath of creepers
for climbing *cf.* ari 7.
 5. food, yam or taro, cooked
in a native oven
 6. to bend a creeper

ariauru lower down *cf.* ari 6.

aribobo (also 'aribobo) side-
ways, on its side

- aribono 1. a thicket of trees
and undergrowth
2. thick darkness
 3. thick smoke, a cloud of
smoke

ariboo a small plant with bright
red berries

ariburu the last payment of
money in making peace

- aride'eni presently, soon *cf.* ari 6.
- ari'eba a wreath of creepers for climbing; 'eba put feet together; B. rigape
- arihaungangara to go backwards and forwards stamping with anger
- ariheda a flat shaped rope
- ariho to change one's mind *cf.*
 riho
 arihohi *v.tr.* to change one's mind about
 arihosi *v.tr.* to change one's mind about
- arihua a rounded rope
- arihueamadi a knotted line
- arihusu 1. to run away
 2. to dive
- ari'i the eldest son of a chief, araha; used in songs *cf.* raha big ri'i little *cf.* Poly. ariki chief. The ari'i became chief before his father's death
- ariibono 1. a thicket
 2. thick smoke or darkness (= ariibono)
- ariimango a sp. of very large crab (= arimango)
- ariimanu a sp. of tree
- ariini here, nearer *cf.* ari 6.
- ariisi there, yonder, farther *cf.* ari 6.
- ariiwai a sp. of tree (= ariiwai)
- arikorokoro a disk; the round halo of the moon; a circle on the ground; a scar
- arikota to work for another
 arikotaha 1. *v.n.* work for another 2. *gerund*
- arimai nearer, (rare, bo mai is common) *cf.* ari 6.
- arimango a very large crab with paddles found in mangrove swamps (= ariimango); B. arimango
- arimano farther *cf.* ari 6.
- arimwa'e'e to foam at the mouth as in epilepsy
 arimwa'e'eha *gerund*
 arimwa'e'enga'i *v.intr.* to foam at the mouth
 arimwa'e'esi *v.tr.* to foam at the mouth from
 arimwa'e'eta'i *v.intr.* foam at the mouth;
 ha'aarimwa'e'e to cause to foam at the mouth
- aringa 1. the end of a curved stretch of beach where there is a boat landing
 2. to strengthen, comfort
 aringasi *v.tr.* to strengthen, comfort
 ha'aaringa *v.tr.* to strengthen, comfort
 3. ha'aaringa to send a message
- aringa(na) the bend of a river, a loop *cf.* karinga ears
- aringa'i to be bent in, shaped like horse shoe, of a bay; B. aringagi curl up
- arioriori to walk backwards and forwards
- ariri 1. to tremble with fear; to be very feverish
 2. a small gastropod shell
- ariro to move the tongue
 arironga'i *v.intr.* to move the tongue
 arirota'i *v.intr.* to move the tongue
- ariro'u curved like a boomerang; boomerangs brought from Queensland sixty years ago were so called
- ariruma to be permanently confined to a house by wounds or illness, as a cripple
- arisi 1. to wake; B. rite
 arisira'i *v.intr.* to sleep short and irregular periods as a young child
 arisita'i *v.intr.* to awake from
- arisi(na) 1. the iris of the eye
 2. the white colourless liquid of an egg
 3. an egg (an old word no longer used *cf.* poupou)
 4. part of a woman's body

aritaho to climb by a rope
 aritahoha *gerund*
 aritahohi *v.tr.* to climb
 up, to climb by a rope
 aritahosi *v.tr.* to climb
 up, to climb by a rope

aritaki to pull together

arite a tree, *Catappa terminalis*,
 of a semisacred character
 (= ogo)
 ariteaba a sp. of arite with
 large fruit
 aritenimou a sp. of tree
 (= 'ama)

arito a sunshower, to shine in
 rainy weather, to clear up,
 of the weather (people keep
 indoors at such times for
 fear of ghosts); B. arito
 fine weather rito the sun
 rio firefly, firewood
 aritosi *v.tr.* to shine
 upon during rain
 ha'aarito a charm to make
 fine weather

ariu 1. a bend in a river
 2. a sp. of fish, Kingfish;
 B. ariu

ariuwe covered with sores

ariwa to clean taro roots

ariwaga to come undone, come out,
 of a snake; to open, of a
 flower
 ariwagaha *gerund*
 ariwagahi *v.tr.* to come
 out from
 ariwagasi *v.tr.* to open
 on account of, from *cf.*
 tawagasiu flower
 ariwagasia *p.p.* opened,
 of flower

ariwai a sp. of tree (= ariiwai)

ariwarehu(na) a lock of hair

aro 1. the sky, the heavens
 2. up, above
 aroha(na) *prep.* above
 3. a name for taro in some
 names of varieties arokamae
 arokauhi names of species;
 B. aro taro
 4. to wash the face
 aroaro to wash the face
 arohi *v.tr.* to wash the
 face
 5. to beckon with the hand;
 B. karo
 aroha'i *v.intr.* to beckon
 for

arohe *v.tr.* to beckon;
 haiaroha'i to beckon;
 hairarohe to beckon
 6. to disappear, as bonito;
 to fade, as old writing
 aro'a faded, of writing etc.
 arota'i to fade

aroaro wash the face

arobo fallen of its own accord
 (= aarobo)
 arobohi *v.tr.* to fall on,
 of its own accord; giru
 arobo a pitfall
 arobongi *v.tr.*

arobu 1. dew
 2. to sip

arogai spacious, roomy, reaching
 to the horizon
 ruma aroga'i a large
 spacious house

arohe pity; usually arohe *q.v.*

arohe(na) 1. above
 2. love, pity (= arohe)

arohaa a platform in a house
 where things are stored
cf. haa

arohai to swim on the breast,
 to dog-paddle; another form
 of 'arohe'i, the idiom
 being to turtle-paddle

arohe 1. to beckon *cf.* aro 5.
 2. to scoop out with a spoon,
 as the white of a coconut
 or contents of egg

aroho thoroughly cooked; to
 cook thoroughly
 arohota'i *v.intr.* to be
 well cooked; B. aroho

arokamae a sp. of taro

arokaringa cirrus clouds (Karinga,
 mushroom)

arokauhi a sp. of taro

aromaa to wash the face; followed
 by gu, mu, na

aromaiki a sp. of taro

aromarawa the blue sky

aromumuni'aa to wait a long while,
 be slow at coming; B.
 mumuringaa

aromuni dumb

aro ni kauhi a sp. of taro

aroo(na) E. root or bridge of
nose; W. arouu

arora the name of a kakamora,
gnome, in a story

aroraengo white fleecy clouds

aroro high tide

- arosi 1. continuous, unbroken,
running the whole length
2. the name of a spot near
Tawatana on the North Coast
used by Ulawa and Mala
people as a name for San
Cristoval; now used as the
name of the western half from
Wango, round to Makira on
the South Coast
3. the end, used only in
compounds
 ha'arosi(na) the end
 Ha'aarosi(na) the end
4. S. five, in counting
 (= rima)

arotaha to cease, of rain
 taha arrive i.e. the sun
 comes
 aro here - sun

- aro'u 1. to turn back upon, as
 when a spell kills the user
 of it; B. rogu
2. a pass between hills

aro'ua shivery, cold, of the body

aro'una a pass between hills, a
deep gulf, a cape stretching
far out, an isthmus (= maro'una)
B. maroguna

- aro'uu 1. elastic
2. to penetrate deeply as a
harbour going far in
 (= ro'uuta)

aarouu(na) W. root or bridge of
nose

- aro'uuna 1. to penetrate deeply
as a harbour going far in
 (= ro'uuta)
2. a pass, gulf, cape,
isthmus (= aro'uuna)

aru 1. to endure, suffer, feel
pain
 aruha gerund
 aruha'i v.intr. to endure
 aruhi v.tr. to suffer from
 arunga v.tr. to feel any
 sensation followed by gu,

mu, na
a 'ari dora maea ma'ai'a
arungana he went into a
sacred place and felt no
ill effects

a arungana i naihi he felt
the knife (hurting him)
ha'aaru cause to endure

2. to charm, put a spell
(seldom 'put a spell' i.e.
something evil, probably
never correctly so used in
Arosi)

aru'i v.tr. to charm etc.
haiaru a charm or spell;
B. maru

3. many; of men, islands etc.
aru i mwane many men

4. two; e aru mwaasina two
brothers; probably rua
asi replaces do'ora in this
phrase

5. a dug garden

6. an overgrown garden, land
formerly used for a garden

7. to cover up, as with
pandanus mat

aruhi v.tr. to cover up,
conceal, deceive with lies

8. to string shell money or
fish teeth

aruaru string money or
teeth

9. a breeze

aruaru a breeze
aruwai land breeze at night

aru a E. a dug garden

aru'a E. a charmed garden, ready
for planting

aruata 1. to cease, subside,
die down; of wind, fighting
etc.

2. to leave, as pain or fever
na mata'i a aruata baania
the fever left him

aruawaa to endure to the end

- aruaru 1. light breeze
2. evening meal the night
before a feast; food for this
meal

aruaru string money

arubehe a sp. of tree much
frequented by butterflies,
bebe (= kakarubebe)

arubewa to burst asunder

arudada to feel less pain, to
be eased from pain

- arudara 1. to feel less pain,
to be eased from pain
2. cooled, the heat gone

aruha *gerund* cf. aru 1.

aruha'i to suffer cf. aru 1.

- aruhi 1. to conceal, deny with
lies cf. aru 7.
2. to suffer cf. aru 1.

- aruhi 1. to sing small after
boasting
aruhiha *gerund*
aruhihi *v.tr.* to sing
small from (being found out
etc.)
aruhunga'i *v.intr.* to
sing small; ha'aaruhu to
destroy a reputation
2. to besprinkle with spray,
as men in a canoe
aruhiha *gerund*
aruhihi *v.tr.* to besprinkle
aruhunga'i *v.intr.* to be
sprinkled; ha'aaruhu to
wet, sprinkle

aru'i to charm something cf. aru 2.

aru inoni a nation, people cf.
aru 3.

- aruma'i 1. *v.intr.* to be busy,
occupied, engaged
2. *v.intr.* to put aside food
for someone

arunga to feel a sensation cf.
aru 1. (followed by na)

arura the name of a Kakamora,
gnome, in a tale

- arusa 1. a sp. of fish, long
snout like garfish, size of
a herring
2. a variety of prickly yam,
long and pointed

arusara completely gone, of
pain cf. aru 1.

arusasa to tremble with fear

- arusiwai 1. a land breeze at
night (= aruwai)
2. cold

- arutata 1. to wave the hands
in fear, to show fear
2. to wave the hands in joy,
to rejoice
3. completely gone of pain

aruwai 1. a land breeze at
night; to blow cold

2. dew, cold, wind, and
moisture are often represented
by related words in Melanesian
languages

aruwaiha *gerund* blowing
cold on, bedewing
aruwaihi *v.tr.* to blow
cold upon, to bedew
aruwaisi *v.tr.* to blow
cold upon, to bedew

- asa difficult, wonderful; also
'asa particularly in compounds
asaha *gerund* puzzling
asahi *v.tr.* to be difficult
for, strange to, puzzle
asai *v.tr.* to puzzle,
bother, to be difficult for
asanga'i *v.intr.* to be
difficult, puzzle; to
bewilder
asari *v.tr.* to puzzle,
bother
asaria *p.p.* bewildered,
puzzled; ha'aasa 1. to
praise; to make difficult
2. famous; ha'aasai
famous; ha'aasanga'i
famous; B. asa

asaha puzzling cf. asa

asahi to puzzle cf. asa

asai to bother, puzzle cf. asa

asaki to knock off a flake, to
chip, to strike a match
(= saki)

asakihi *v.tr.* to knock
off a flake, to chip, to
strike a match
asakiri *v.tr.* to knock
off a flake, to chip, to
strike a match

asanga'i to bewilder cf. asa

asapu *v.tr.* to condemn
asapui *v.tr.* to condemn
asapuri *v.tr.* to condemn

- asari 1. to puzzle cf. asa
2. to be very many, a large
number i.e. bewildering cf.
asa
raga asari i uhi great
quantity of yams

- ase 1. to rake together with
the hands (= asi)
asease to rake together
with the hands
asegoni to rake together
with the hands; goni to-
gether
2. to distribute to different
people (= asi)
aseha 1. *gerund* 2. *v.n.*
a distribution

- ase'i E. v.tr. to distribute
3. to scatter abroad in confusion (= asi)
 asenga'i v.intr. to scatter abroad in confusion
 asera'i v.intr. to scatter abroad in confusion
4. steep, of a path; perpendicular
 aseki steep, of a path; perpendicular
- asegoni rake together cf. ase 1.
- aseha a distribution cf. ase 2.
- ase'i E. distribute cf. ase 2.
- aseki perpendicular
- asenga'i scatter cf. ase 3.
- aseo to croak, of frogs (= keokeo)
- asera'i scatter cf. ase 3.
- aserematawa a north wind, hot wind (= taterematawa)
- asi 1. to scatter about in confusion (= ase)
 asinga'i v.intr. to be in turmoil
 asira'i v.intr. to confuse, be in confusion; ha'aasira'i to despoil, throw into turmoil
2. to rake together with the hands (= ase)
 asigoni to rake together (= taragoni)
 asinga'i v.intr. to rake together
 asira'i v.intr. to rake together
3. to distribute (= ase)
 asiha gerund
4. salt water
5. salt
6. the sea
 ha'aasi to add sea water to food, make salt
7. W. man's sister, woman's brother, in classificatory sense; E. haho
 ha'iasida brother and sister
 asinagare 1. E. son's son's child 2. S. son's son;
 B. wasi brother, kasi sister; wasinakare grandson, wa and ka are masculine and feminine prefixes
8. brother, in the phrase aru mwaasina two brothers
9. to swell; a swelling on the foot
- asiasi(na) 1. gall
 2. colourless liquid of an egg, thin film of an egg
- asiasiko to be disturbed, as when two currents meet
 asiasiko'a disturbed
 asiasikoha gerund
- asi'au stale sea water in bamboo cf. asi 6.
- asibora deep blue sea cf. asi 6.
- asida split of its own accord; cracked in the sun cf.
 wa'asida; B. asita
- asidadaori the sea near the land cf. asi 6.
- asido'o deep blue sea far from land cf. asi 6.
- asie to rub fire (= sie)
- asige to fall of its own accord, prematurely, of fruit cf.
 sigi
- asigo without order, irregularly cf. siko
- asigoni rake together cf. asi 2.
- asiha gerund of asi 3.
- asihane a rocky coast with no landings, hane climb
- asimae the lee side of an island cf. asi 6.
- asimarara translucent sea cf. asi 6.
- asimarawa 1. deep blue sea far from land cf. asi 6.
 2. the name of a famous were-shark
- asimauri the weather side cf. asi 6.
- asimerihua a rock bound coast
- asimerumeru rippling sea; B. asimirumiru
- asinamo quiet water inside a harbour
- asinga 1. to fish, to hunt on land (= waiasinga)
 2. to put on airs, as a Government policeman (= totorawasinga)
- asingaa to chase small fish

asinga'i 1. to chase small fish
2. to rake together, scatter
about *cf.* asi 1., 2.

asinamo quiet water in harbour
cf. asi 6.

asinerihua a rock bound coast,
rihua cliff

asino to prise up with a stick,
to weed with a stick (the stick
is called *sisino*) *cf.* sino
asinoha'i *v.intr.* prise
up, weed with stick
asino'i *v.tr.* prise up,
weed with stick
asinonga'i *v.intr.* prise
up, weed with stick
asinori *v.tr.* prise up,
weed with stick

asioo 1. broad, not encroached on
2. free
asioosi *v.tr.* to be free
from

asioora to overflow (= 'ahuora)
asioorasi *v.tr.* to over-
flow onto

asiora S. a tidal wave

asipo soft with damp, as matches
in early morning *cf.* sipo;
B. hahasipo

asira S. fine weather
asira'i *v.intr.* to give
fine weather to
o asira'i noni 'ini tauaro
do thou give fine weather
to men for work (part of a
prayer of old time)

asiraa salt, brackish *cf.* asi 6.

asira'i 1. to be in confusion
cf. asi 1.
2. to rake together *cf.* asi 2.
3. to move from place to place
cf. ahu
4. to give fine weather

asire a white film over iris in
opthalmia (= sire)

asirisiri barnacles on floating
logs or a ship (= sirisiri,
siresire)

asita'a confused (= asiita'a)
cf. asi 1.

asite 1. W. split (= asida)
2. E. small, of a child who
does not grow; B. sisite
small

asitotoweria a very calm sea
riu asi to travel by sea;
gomugomu asi to gargle
salt water
bina ni asi a sp. of bird,
booby; busu i asi a whale;
nono iasi a gnat, and a
sp. of fish; 'urina i asi
the surface (skin) of the
sea; ninini ni asi ripples;
waiasi to gather shellfish,
to fish; B. asi sea,
saltwater
asimirumiru ripples

asitoweria a very calm sea *cf.*
asi 6.

asiu'u a broad expanse of sea
between two islands

asiwa to start with surprise
ha'aasiwa to startle

asobe swollen, of the stomach
(= masobe)
asobeha *gerund*

asohu to dive head first
asohunga'i *v.intr.* to
dive head first

asoso to tremble, shake
asosomi *v.tr.* to tremble
with or from; ha'aasoso
to do hurriedly

asu to be angry; followed by
'ana
a asu 'ana sae si he is
angry with that man
a ha'aasua i ahuna he made
him angry

asu(na) the smoke of a fire, to
smoke; tobacco, modern use
asu'a smoky
asuasu to be smoking, of
a fire
asuasuaa brown with smoke,
as rafters in a native house
asuha *gerund*
asuha(na) smoke or spray
asuhi *v.tr.* to smoke some-
thing, expose to smoke
asuhia *p.p.* smoked
asuri *v.tr.* to smoke
asuria *p.p.* smoked
asurobo to smoke thickly
asu ni ano dust
ha'aasu 1. a burnt sacrifice
2. a form of divination,
offering a sacrifice under
two clubs set up leaning
against each other, which
the ghost causes to shake
ha'aasuhi to expose to smoke
cf. sasui; B. asuga

asu'a 1. smoky *cf.* asu 1.

2. to spout up, as the sea in
a blowhole *cf.* asu 1.

asu'asu smoking *cf.* asu 1.

asuasuaa brown with smoke *cf.* asu
1.

asuasura'i *v.intr.* to speak
loudly, roughly to a child
cf. asu 2.

asugu to slide, slip, stagger
asuguha *gerund*
asuguhi *v.tr.* to slip on,
stagger against; a asuguhia
i hasi'ei he staggers
against the tree
asugunga'i *v.intr.* to slip
ha'aasugu to slip

asuha *gerund* smoke or spray *cf.*
asu 1.

asuhi expose to smoke *cf.* asu 1.

asuhia smoked *cf.* asu 1.

asuniano dust *cf.* asu 1.

asura to extend beyond, reach
over
asurata'i *v.intr.* to
extend beyond, reach over

asura'i to be angry *cf.* asu 2.

asuri to expose to smoke *cf.* asu 1.

asuria smoked *cf.* asu 1.

asurobo smoke thickly *cf.* asu 1.

asusu a crab, birgus iatro (= auu)
asusu bora a variety not
eaten, poisonous
asusu hane the coconut crab,
climbs (hane) the coconuts;
B. auu

ata 1. already; making a perfect
with the verb, probably
suffixed (= aa)

a boi ata he has come
already

2. a name; a ha'aataria 'inia
Taki he was called Taki
atani *v.tr.* to name
ha'aatani *v.tr.* to name;
B. ata

3. to scrape, rub, sharpen
with rubbing
atai *v.tr.* to scrape, rub,
sharpen with rubbing
ataata a rasp, scraper
ata bwaa scrape down taro
on a rasp; B. ratai

4. to anoint

atai *v.tr.*

ataha *gerund*

atara'i *v.intr.* anoint

ataata a rasp *cf.* ata 3.

ataatahi a sp. of soft wood tree,
with weak branches

ataba to dig the ground before
laying an egg, of megapod
atabaha *gerund*
atabahi *v.tr.* to dig the
ground before laying an egg,
of megapod
atabangi *v.tr.* to dig
the ground before laying
an egg, of megapod
atabasi *v.tr.* to dig the
ground before laying an
egg, of megapod

ata'e to light upon, settle on,
roost; of bird or insect
ata'eha *gerund*
ata'ehi *v.tr.* settle on
ata'engi *v.tr.* settle on
ata'esi *v.tr.* settle on

ataha 1. *gerund cf.* atoha 4.
2. to fall of its own accord,
of fruit snapped off by bamboo
tahatoha
atahaha *gerund*
atahahi *v.tr.* to fall to
atahata'i *v.intr.* to fall
from; ha'aataha cause to
fall

atahi to come off, fall of its
own accord, as barb from
hook, bough from tree *cf.*
tahi

atahiha *gerund*
atahihi *v.tr.* to fall on
atahita'i *v.intr.* to fall
from
atahisi *v.tr.* to fall on
ha'aatahi cause to fall

atahuraga through and out beyond
cf. hura'a

atahuragahi *v.tr.* to go
through and out
atahuragangi *v.tr.* to go
through and out
atahuragasi *v.tr.* to go
through and out
ha'aatahuraga cause to go
through and out
a 'ari atahuragasia i omaa
he passed through the
village and went on

atai scrape *cf.* ata 3.
anoint *cf.* ata 4.

atake to go up and down as a
seesaw (= take)
ataketake to go up and
down as a seesaw

atakee *excl.* of astonishment

atakesura a seesaw; to play at
seesaw, of children

atamaro to stop at a neighbour's
house and rest before going
on to one's own

atani to name *cf.* ata 2.

atara'i anoint, smear with finger
cf. ata 4.

atara'ibai the second finger,
which is used for smearing
cf. bai

atawa the name of one of the two
dual system clans, apparently
the first immigrants to San
Cristoval; they buried their
dead with guardian snakes.
The older form is wa-tawa
and apparently means stranger.
They have no totem; B. atawa
ha'aatawa to treat as a
stranger

ate to speak *cf.* tea
ateate speak, talk, chatter
ateha *gerund*
atenga'i 1. *v.intr.* to
command, order 2. *v.intr.*
to suggest
atengi *v.tr.* to send
ha'aate or ha'ate to speak,
say
ha'atea a speech; perhaps
from tea, but Codrington
derives from ha'ate; B.
ateate

atea a coconut water bottle in
its rough form *cf.* bei

ateate chatter

ateboaa E.B. to speak at a
distance, from one hill to
another

ateha *gerund* of ate

ateho 1. to put together a
number of things (= teho)
ateho'i *v.tr.* to put
together a number of things
atehora'i *v.intr.* to put
together a number of things
atehori *v.tr.* to put
together a number of things
2. to lay a nestful of eggs,

have a litter of puppies etc.
(= teho) *cf.* teho 1. and same
suffixes

atei who; interrogative pronoun
but not indefinite like
Mota isei the Arosi indefinite
being inei. In earlier
translations through the
influence of Mota ate'i was
wrongly used; B. wati, kati
(masculine and feminine)

atenga'i 1. to command *cf.* ate
2. to suggest *cf.* ate

atengi to send *cf.* ate

ato 1. to lay in rows, mark
out thus, as a garden with
horizontal poles
atoato to lay in rows, mark
out thus, as a garden with
horizontal poles
atoha *gerund*
atongi *v.tr.* to lay out,
mark out
ha'aatoato cause to mark
out; B. ato
2. to have lost a child, and
be fasting for him
a atoa 'inia i gare she is
fasting for a child
3. the name to such a woman,
it is her personal name till
the fast ends
ha'aato to call a woman
ato
ha'iato an ato woman and
her sisters
4. to distribute food at
feasts, yams in holes for
planting *cf.* hoto
atoato to distribute food
at feasts, yams in holes
for planting
atongi *v.tr.* to distribute
food at feasts, yams in
holes for planting
5. to move, act; generally
of swift motion or action
ato'ai *v.intr.* to move
ato'eba to run
atohoro to cross the sea,
go from point to point
of a bay *cf.* rihu
atonga'i *v.intr.* to move
the feet
haiatongi accompany
6. B.W. to visit a person
atongi *v.tr.* to visit a
person
7. to give food to the sick
ha'aato to give food to
the sick
8. to gulp down, eat noisily
atoha *gerund*
a atoa i uhi he ate the

- yam noisily
 9. to set a trap, place a net (ato hu'o)
 atongi v.tr. to put things in order, set, place
 ha'aatongi to set, put down
 a'i atongi 'amou nai maana
 he will set you in order before him
- atoaa noon cf. B. ritowaa noon
 rito sun
- ato'ai move cf. ato 5.
- atoaro to climb up, upon
- atoato 1. lay in rows cf. ato 1.
 2. distribute cf. ato 4.
 3. to take a new canoe on a tour round the island to raise money cf. ato 5.
 ora atoato a canoe taken round in this way
- atoatohau a sling
- atobono E. to heal over prematurely, as a sore containing pus (= robonga)
 atobonos! v.tr. to heal prematurely
- ato'eba run rapidly cf. ato 5.
- atogumu 1. to dive
 2. W. to fall into a trap
 atogumusi v.tr. fall into
 atogumusia p.p. fallen into
- atoha 1. gerund cf. ato 1.
 2. gerund cf. ato 8.
- atohoro to cross the sea, go from point to point of a bay not following the coast
- atokumu to be drowned, overwhelmed by the sea, of a man or a whole village (= anokumu, anukumu)
 atokumuha gerund
 atokumuh! v.tr. be drowned by
 atokumuhia p.p. drowned, overwhelmed
 atokumusi v.tr. be drowned by
 atokumisia p.p. drowned
- atonga'i move the feet cf. ato 5.
- atongi 1. lay out cf. ato 1.
 2. distribute food cf. ato 4.
 3. visit cf. ato 6.
 4. put in order, set cf. ato 9.
 5. to go a little way with,
- accompany, go out to meet, bring on his journey a friend cf. ato 5.
6. to fix a corpse at the sea bottom, diving down with it and arranging it cf. ato 9.
- atorado to take a second wife or husband on the death of the first
- atotari a boundary log between the gardens of relatives cf. ato 1.
- atouwa to go swiftly
- atowaa noon (= atoaa) cf.
 sina wata; B. rito sun
 ritowaa noon
 atowaa nglingiri the hottest time of the day, blazing noon
- atowai to micturate
- atu W. bonito (= walaui)
- atua E.B. a ghost (= adaro)
 atua is also used in old charms in West Arosi for a ghost
- au 1. pers.pron. I, me
 2. S. a meteor
 3. a man, in au henua a man of the place; B. tau in garo i tau waist string of a man
 4. forbid, don't (= ao)
 cf. abu
 auha'i v.intr. to forbid
 aunga'i v.intr. to forbid
 5. to gather together, dirt, leaves, twigs
 auau to gather together, dirt, leaves, twigs
 auhi v.tr. to gather together, dirt, leaves, twigs
 aunga'i v.intr. to gather together, dirt, leaves, twigs
 6. in maraau S.E. trade
- a'u a large hermit crab
- a'ua 1. why, how, what (of something not understood, taha, what, of something not heard) possibly, a, article, and 'ua but more probably 'dubitative a' cf. a 15.
 2. yes, of course, just so, why not, I have no objection
- a'uata 1. of course, just so

2. no, certainly not (of something not approved; the sense as contrasted with a'uata 1. is given by the tone

auha bitter (= uha)
 auhaha *gerund*
 auhanga'i v.intr. to be bitter with, from
 ha'auha to make bitter; made bitter, as tongue after eating something salty

auha'i forbid cf. au 4.

auhenua 1. a native, man born in and belonging to the place
 2. a sp. of bird, wagtail, never killed or molested

auhi gather cf. au 5.

aukeauke E. a sp. of succulent, jointed, plant; W. okeoke

aumata dry (= aomata)

aumi to mend a net (= aomi)

aunga(na) the soul; likened to reflection cast by sun, while adaro, the other soul, is like an image in water. The aunga leaves the body in sickness (it is this which causes sickness) and finally on the day of death. After bathing in the River of the Water of Life in Hades the aunga becomes transformed into 'unua and finally united to a'unua q.v. Certain animals and birds possess an aunga

aunga'i 1. to stare at (= aonga'i)
 2. to forbid cf. au 4.
 3. to gather together cf. au 5.

aunguri 1. E. to sink into, as water into sand
 2. W. to be saturated with, as soil where there is a spring
 aunguri wai a well or spring (= rama)

a'unua the supreme, eternal, spiritual personal intelligence, the source of 'unua spirits; whose nature they share and with whom they have communion. a'unua is distinct from the Serpent Creator, hatoibwari in Arosi, but in Bauro they are often identified; a is perhaps the personal article;

B. agunua, augunoa

a'unu 1. to decay, lose flesh
 a'unuha *gerund*
 a'unuha'i v.intr.
 a'unuri v.tr. to decay from
 a'unuria p.p. decayed
 2. very thin

aura a sp. of tree, white, sweet scented flowers, seven petals; large ovate leaves and whitish bark; the gum used for canoes; B. aura

aure to delay in getting married
 aureha *gerund*

auri E. to become cool, of hot stones used in oven; W. uri
 aurihau a cool stone;
 B. auri

aurodo 1. immature, not full grown; of man or tree
 2. small

auru 1. W. down, the West cf. uru

a auru mai he came from the east

2. to set, go down, of the sun; E. tere

auruha *gerund*

auruhi v.tr. to go down upon

aurungi v.tr. to go down upon

aurungia p.p. laid down

aurusi v.tr. to put down, lay down

auruta'i v.intr. to be low

ha'auruhi to lower, as a mast in a boat

ha'aurusi to lower, as a mast in a boat

3. a landslip

4. fall down, as a wall; be uprooted, of a tree; fallen
 auruta'i v.intr. to fall down

a'uru 1. to rot, of taro
 a'uruha *gerund*
 a'uruua rotten

2. ten, in counting yams or water bottles

ausu 1. to cut the face or body with sharp flints

ausuri v.tr. to cut the face or body with sharp flints

ausunga'i v.intr. to cut the face or body with sharp flints

2. to come back when driven away, as an ant

- ausunga'i to come back when driven away, as an ant
- a'usu to be unable to do, to be hindered from doing
 au a'usura'i 'ari I am unable to go
 a'usuha *gerund*
 a'usura'i *v.intr.*
- autata the coconut robbing crab, *Birgus latro* (= asusu);
 B. auu
- auu centre post of house; pole; mast in a canoe
 auu inoni post in house carved to resemble a legendary hero, or a dead ancestor
- au'u 1. to pull out a string or rope
 au'uha *gerund*
 au'usi *v.tr.* to pull taut
 ha'aau'u to make taut
 2. elastic
- auu i rohu the name of a famous rock pillar in Marou Bay believed to hold up the island. In a great earthquake it once nearly fell, men could do nothing, but the fairies tied it firm with nettles
- au'u'u (na) Adam's apple in throat *cf.* 'u'u neck, throat
- auwa S. grandfather, ancestor;
 W. uwa; E. wauwa; B. wauwa
- awa 1. W. dwell, stay, abide, remain, live at *cf.* o'a
 awaha *gerund*
 awaha(na) 1. behaviour, conduct 2. species, kind
 awanga'i *v.intr.* live at, stay
 awangi *v.tr.* to stay at, in
 awara'i *v.intr.* to stand aside from
 awata'i *v.intr.* to be occupied, busy with
 ha'aawanga'i to cohabit
 ha'aawangi settle a person at, in
 2. to settle, of birds
 awangi *v.tr.* to settle on
 awari *v.tr.* to sit on, as birds on a branch
 3. brown, of a dog or yam; yellow, of fruit, as a gwava
 boo awa a brown pig, may be used, but boo tere is correct
4. a tree, sp. of lichi, but the San Cristoval species is only edible by birds;
 B. awa
 awa ni wai a sp. of tree
5. to clasp round the wrist or elbow
6. to embrace a tree with both arms which do not meet (= 'agoawa) *cf.* owa, tawa
 awaha *gerund*
 awahi *v.tr.* to embrace without the hands meeting
 awari *v.tr.* to embrace without the hands meeting
 awaawa 1. too big to reach round; big, of man or tree 2. E. with space between, not close together
- awaahoaho 1. to stay a short time and then go on *cf.*
 awa 1.
 2. to be set at intervals
cf. ahoaho
- awaasi a sp. of tree; the charcoal is mixed with that of 'o'a to make black paint for bowls; B. auwasi
- awaawara 1. to shout (= awara)
 2. pink *cf.* wara
- awadaro 1. to scald, burn
 2. to be broken, chafed, of the skin
 awadaroha *gerund*
 awadaronga'i *v.intr.* to be chafed with
 ha'aawadaro to chafe;
 B. awataro
- awadora 1. to sit or dwell with those of another kind, as a man with women, or a white man with natives
 dora mingle
 2. a person who does so
- awaha 1. *gerund of* awa 1.
 2. conduct
 3. species
- awahi to embrace without hands meeting *cf.* awa 6.
- awaia to yawn *cf.* tawa
- awaikiiki to be upright *cf.* awa 1.
- awa'ini'o'o a holothurian
- awamoi to come and settle from somewhere else *cf.* awa 1.
- awana to burn badly, of a fire

awanaha *gerund*
 awanari *v.tr.* to burn
 badly on account of
 ha'aawana to make burn
 badly

awanga to open up, open out, as in
 taking wrappings from a corpse
 awangaha *gerund*
 awangahi *v.tr.* to uncover
 awangahia *p.p.* uncovered
 awangari *v.tr.* to uncover
 awangaria *p.p.* uncovered
 awangasi *v.tr.* to uncover
 awangasia *p.p.* uncovered
 ha'aawanga to uncover, cause
 to uncover

awanga'i 1. to commit for-
 nication, adultery
 2. to cohabit
 3. to live at *cf.* awa 1.

awangi 1. to live at *cf.* awa 1.
 2. to settle on *cf.* awa 2.
 3. to be red, of a sore *cf.*
 awa 3.
 awangiwangi to be red, of
 a sore
 awangira'i *v.intr.* to be
 red
 ha'aawangi to inflame a
 sore

awangimai to collect shellfish,
 fish on the reef, at low tide
 (= mai) *cf.* awa 1.

awaniwai sp. of tree

awao a word in a song of unknown
 meaning, awao mara toro

awara 1. B. a general word for
 ten
 2. ten, in counting breadfruit
 only
 3. to shout without words
cf. totoro to shout using
 words *cf.* however wara
 awawara shout
 awaawara shout
 awaraha *gerund*
 awarahi *v.tr.* to shout at
 awaranga'i *v.intr.* to shout
 awarasi *v.tr.* to shout at

awaraa ten, in counting bread-
 fruit (= awara)

awara'i to stand away from *cf.*
 awa 1.

awarasidora a sp. of tree, no
 fruit

awarasimea a sp. of tree

awareda hard and red, of a boil
 not yet discharging

awari 1. to sit on *cf.* awa 1.
 2. to clasp round *cf.* awa 5.

awarosi 1. the north-west wind,
 a heavy gale from north-west
 2. an edible plant, sp. of
 arundo, which flowers from
 October to April when the
 north-west blows
 3. the north-west season
 awarosi ahare veering
 round to south-west
 awarosi hatare west, the
 same as rohu
 awarosi i Gera blowing
 from Guadalcanal north-west
 awarosi su'u north-east
 from Malaita

awaruha to be loose *cf.* awa 1.
 awaruhasi *v.tr.* to
 loosen

awasi 1. a sp. of tree (= awaasi)
 2. a post of this tree, set
 up as the guardian of a
 garden, but not carved, merely
 a bare post
 3. to quiver, tremble, as
 when possessed by a ghost
 4. to begin to move the
 body, arms and legs, in
 dancing
 5. to sing the chorus in a
 dance

awasirahe to pant *cf.* rahe tired

awasusu to remain permanently
cf. awa 1.

awata'a to choke, overshadow,
 of plants; awata'aha *gerund*
 awata'ahi *v.tr.* to choke,
 overshadow
 awata'ahia *p.p.* to choke,
 overshadow
 awata'ari *v.tr.* to choke,
 overshadow
 awata'aria *p.p.* choked,
 overshadowed

awatahu to be loose, slack, as
 a cork *cf.* awa 1.; B. awatahu

awata'i to be busy *cf.* awa 1.

awato'o to live permanently at
cf. awa 1.

awawou to go and settle else-
 where *cf.* awa 1.

aweawe 1. to be astonished

2. to be careless; carelessly
aweaweha *gerund*
aweawenga'i *v.intr.* to be
careless
ha'aaweawe to make careless
3. a gastropod mollusc

awe'e W. to remove easily, come
off easily, as the skin of an
orange

awe'eha *gerund*
awe'ehi *v.tr.* to peel easily
awe'enga'i *v.intr.* peel,
pull off easily
awe'eta'i *v.intr.* peel,
pull off easily

aweke E. to remove, come off
easily
awekenga'i *v.intr.* peel
easily
aweketa'i *v.intr.* peel
easily

awekoweko E. a sp. of fish
(= wekoweko)

awemaa to be astonished, followed
by na
ha'aawemaa to astonish
ra mao ma ha'aawemaaga they
astonished us with their
dancing

awero 1. to turn over in falling;
B. awero
2. drooping, of a dog's ears
aweroha'i *v.intr.* to turn
over, droop
aweronga'i *v.intr.* to
turn over, droop
awerori *v.tr.* to let
droop
aweroria *p.p.* drooped,
drooping
karingana misu si a aweroria
that dog's ears are drooping

awi 1. to hang, as a bat *cf.*
kawi; 'awi a hook
awiha *gerund*
awinga'i *v.intr.* to hang
up
awira'i *v.intr.* to hang
up, hang to
ha'aawi to hang up
2. to set up trophies as
decorations
awiaiwi to set up trophies
as decorations

awiha *gerund* of awi 1.

awinga'i hang up *cf.* awi 1.

awiniwini 1. excessively
tau'aro awiniwini work
very long or hard;

B. winiwini
2. to be very hot, as a stone
in oven
awiniwiniha *gerund*

awira'i 1. hang up *cf.* awi 1.
2. to be stark naked, no
T bandage, gaha

awiri hang to *cf.* awi 1.

awiringa'i to hang to, of a
number of things, bats etc.
apparently a double suffix
ri and nga'i

awirioge a sp. of tree (= rau'abu)

awisi to give a sharp sound as
a small trumpet
awisiha *gerund*
awisira'i *v.intr.* to sound
sharply
awisiwisi *v.intr.* to sound
sharply

aworosi 1. north-west wind; a
gale from north-west
2. a plant, sp. of arundo
which flowers during north-
west season October to April
3. the north-west season
(= awarosi, ahorosi, worosi)

B

ba to assist, accompany; B. papa,
twins
baba to assist, accompany
bababa to assist, accompany
bani *v.tr.* assist,
accompany
babaniara to join guests
in a meal, to make them
feel at home

baa 1. bait for fish, food to
entice into a trap, enticement,
bait; B. paa
2. to strike one upon another,
as firewood in breaking it
or one stone on another, to
chip, break by striking
(= baba)
baari *v.tr.* to chip, break

baabaa to be stupid, do thought-
lessly
baabaaha *gerund*
baabaa'a E. to be stupid,
do thoughtlessly
baabaasi *v.tr.* to be
stupid at, do thoughtlessly
baabaa'asi E. *v.tr.* to
be stupid at, do thought-
lessly

baabau hard, strong, stiff, firm
 aruwai baabau strong land
 breeze; na hau si a baabau
 that stone is hard or firmly
 fixed
 baabauha *gerund*
 'baabaunga'i *v.intr.* to
 make firm
 baabauri *v.tr.* to make
 strong
 baabauria *p.p.* strengthened
 ha'abaabau to make firm or
 strong

baani 1. from
 'ari baania go from it; awa
 baania remain behind
 2. than
 a goro baania better than it;
 B. paani

baaniaga'u presently, by and by
cf. abuga'u in a little while

baaniata presently, as soon as
 this is done *cf.* ata; B. paga

baarahe 1. to congratulate,
 praise, bless
 baaraheha *gerund*
 baarahehi *v.tr.* congrat-
 ulate, praise, bless
 baarahehia *p.p.* blessed
 baarahenga *v.n.* congrat-
 ulations, praise, blessing
 baarahesi *v.tr.* praise
 bless
 baarahesia *p.p.* blessed
 ha'abaarahe to make blessed,
 praise, bless
 2. to be superior
 ia mo'o a baarahe tana'ameu
 'ini ha'ate ni haka this man
 is superior to us in know-
 ledge of English

baare'o E. breadfruit tree;
 W. bare'o; B. parego

baaro to overhang
 baaroha *gerund*

baba 1. to break one thing on
 another, chip a stone *cf.* baa
 babari *v.tr.* to break one
 thing on another, chip a
 stone
 babaria *p.p.* chipped
 babata'i *v.intr.* to break;
 B. papa, papari
 2. to throw as a stone, to
 stone (= angado)
 babaha *gerund*
 babanga'i *v.intr.* to
 throw at
 babasi *v.tr.* to throw at
 babasia *p.p.* stoned
 babata'i 1. to throw at

2. to throw aside
 ha'abababa to stone
 3. a slab, board *cf.* hapa,
 tapa, tapapa'a, hapapa'a;
 B. papa
 4. to be wrong, bad
 babasi *v.tr.* to be wrong
 for, bad for
 na babasi'i gare adaa'i
 'ini'o it has been bad
 for their children because
 of you'
 5. to assist *cf.* ba
 babani *v.tr.*

baba(na) 1. the cheek *cf.* babari
 temples
 2. the side of a stream etc.
cf. babata, aba; B. papa
 3. the flat back plates of a
 turtle *cf.* baba 3., bobo

babaahu 1. a sp. of pigeon;
 B. papaahu
 2. a sp. of tree

baba'asi *v.tr.* to be bad for
 (= babasi) *cf.* baba 4.

bababa 1. assist
 2. half, one side *cf.* abaaba
 bababa i i'a one side of
 a fish

bababaniara eat with a guest
 and make him feel at home

baba'ewa a measure, from bent
 elbow of one arm to the
 extended fingers of the other;
 B. papagewa

babagari unshaven for several
 days (= tategari)

babaha *gerund of* baba 2.

babahunu(na) lungs

babaiuna a flat piece of tortoise
 shell

babangaa 1. to take a number
 of spears
 babangaaha *gerund*
 babangaanga'i *v.intr.* to
 take a number of spears
 babangaangi *v.tr.* to take
 a number of spears
 2. to stand up stiff, as the
 hair of an angry dog

babanga'i throw *cf.* baba 2.

babani assist

baba'o to be careless, do with-
 out taking pains

babara 1. to be astonished, confused *cf.* **barabara**

babaraha *gerund*

a ome babara, mo'o ni 'ai'a

to'oni 'ini to'oni he

looked astonished, this

fellow was not wearing clothes

2. pale; as a plant overshadowed

or a Melanesian who has worn

clothes for some time *cf.*

bara; **B. para** pale, white

babara(na) a bunch of nuts

(= **barabara**); **B. para**

babaranini **W.** a sp. of shrub;

E. baranini; **B. paranini**

babare 1. to be weakly, of a child

babareha *gerund*

2. a small sp. of rattan;

B. apare

babari 1. to break, chip *cf.*

baba 1.

2. the temples **babari ni bwau**

babari'eda a sp. of fish, green with yellow stripes

babariodo shell money with very large disks in the centre

babarite 1. pupa of lice in the hair of the head; **B. rita**

2. very small, minute *cf.* **site**

babasa a bag with flat mouth, square sides (= **basa**)

babasahu 1. to puff, throw or smear lime on the face;

B. papahu

2. lime which is puffed,

thrown or smeared on the face

babasi 1. to be bad for *cf.*

baba 4.

2. to throw at *cf.* **baba** 2.

3. to escape from danger, as one living on the outskirts of a village

babasura 1. a sp. of fish;

B. papasura

2. an angry man

babata(na) 1. the edge, the side of a stream, the space beyond an object

2. a bag

babasa *q.v.*

babata'i 1. break *cf.* **baba** 1.

2. throw at, throw aside *cf.*

baba 2.

babau hard, firm, strong, stiff (= **baabau**)

babauha *gerund*

babaunga'i to strengthen

babauri *v.tr.* to make firm

babauria *p.p.* made firm,

strengthened, stiffened

ha'ababau to make firm,

strong; **ho'o babau** tie

tight; **aruwai a babau** night

breeze is strong; **totonga i**

taploka a babau sap of

tapioca is firm; **uhi na**

mwako babau yam cooked hard

ba'e 1. a bow *cf.* **basi**; **B. bage**, **epage**

ba'e ni mae war bow; **B.**

epage ni mae

ba'e rikiriki a cross bow,

formerly used in war,

latterly only for shooting

birds. The cross bow was

known in Ulawa

ugu bow string **a'ia** or

ahia i ugu draw the string

hana shoot with a bow

omo arrow for fighting

hanatari arrow for hunting

2. poles for yam vines to climb;

B. page

3. to set up poles for yam

vines; **B. pagei**

ba'eha *gerund*

ba'esi *v.tr.* set up poles

ha'aba'e set up poles

4. a sp. of small fish

ba'eba'e poles for yam vines; a post set against a tree for climbing; **B. pageia**

ba'eha *gerund of ba'e* 3.

ba'ema a sp. of yam

ba'enakakawa **E.** a sp. of *Piper*

methysticum(?) smaller than

'awa'awa. The root was crushed

in a stone bowl, wrung out

like coconut shavings when

making coconut cream, and

drunk ceremonially at funerals

only

ba'enikakawa **W.**; **E. ba'enakakawa**

ba'enimae war bow

ba'erikiriki cross bow

ba'erosu a sp. of yam

ba'ewa a shark; **B. pagewa**

the shark was sacred. Men

had familiar sharks which

killed their enemies. A man

and shark sometimes exchanged souls, if one was injured, the injury appeared on the other. A man with a familiar shark was called Sae ni ba'ewa, and this relationship descended from father to son

ba'ewa ni birubiru a were shark, familiar shark,
shark with human soul
ba'ewa tarahoro the name of a star

baha *v.tr.* to carry pick-a-back or in cloth (maro) on back (= boha)

haibahabaha carry pick-a-back
a bahaa i gare he carried the child on his shoulders
gara baha I will carry you on my shoulders

bahabaha to grow close together, of trees

haibahabaha to grow close together, of trees
bahabahanga'i *v.intr.* grow close

bahai (na) under; the near side

bahau steam, spray, mist over the sea *cf.* hau

bahoi(na) the other side of an island *cf.* aba, aho'i

bahoro(na) 1. a piece, bit, length (of firewood etc.) *cf.* horo; B. maworo

2. all of one piece (not several parts joined together)
3. *v.tr.* to shorten; shortened to'oni ni uwauwa bahoro short pants

bahu to be quiet, behave well, not meddle with, refrain from
mou bahu! be quiet!
(= mahu) *cf.* bahurono
bahuta'i *v.intr.* refrain from, desist
ha'abahu make quiet, cause to behave properly

bahurongo 1. *v.tr.* to listen attentively
a bahurongoa he listened to him carefully
bahurongosi *v.tr.*
bahurongosii the name of a constellation
2. a measure, from the ear to the finger tips of extended arm

bai 1. dark hard soil used for blackening the teeth; B. pai
2. to powder this hard soil and soot together to make a paste for blackening teeth
atara'i bai to blacken with bai

3. *v.tr.* to drive away (of men, bee is used for dogs etc.)
a baia baania i dora si he drove him away from the place
ha'abai to drive

baibai 1. large logs put round a finished garden
2. horizontal poles for yam vines to climb along

bainihu W. to hide; E. binihu; B. pinihu, pinihi

bainihuhu *gerund*
bainihuhi *v.tr.* to hide on account of
e taha 'o bainihuhia? why do you hide?
bainihunga'i *v.intr.* to hide
bainihuta'i *v.intr.* to hide from
ha'abainihu to conceal

baira'i 1. *adv.* away from *cf.* bai 3.

2. to give, not to the one who asks but to another

bairi *v.tr.* to block up, as a path with a tree

banabana a sp. of plant

banaeho E. rich, well off, possessing plenty; W. aihu
banaehoha *gerund*
banaehonga'i *v.intr.* to be well off, have plenty
ha'abanaeho make rich

bane 1. to give freely
a banea tanaa he gave it as a free gift
baneha *gerund*
banenga'i to give freely
2. a free gift, alms (recent use)

baneha *v.n.* a free gift

baneo a sp. of shrub

bangaa *v.tr.* to give a good return, give good measure; of food planted in garden

bangaaahoro a bit, length, of firewood

bangabanga (na) 1. the top of

throat, part surrounding tonsils
or back of mouth; B. panga
stone wall of canoe house
2. to carry several spears;
B. pangapanga

bangabanga'u'u 1. to have the
throat stuffed up; tonsils
enlarged
2. to be husky, speak throatily
cf. 'u'u

bangara'i v.intr. give good
measure

bangasi(na) back of jaw

bango E. 1. a slip knot (= pwango)
2. to tie a slip knot
bangoha gerund

bangobango(na) antenna of insect
or crayfish, horns of a snail,
long feelers (= rangorango)

banguta a young boy, seven or
eight years old, younger than
geremwane q.v.

banguu 1. to speak at a distance
iatei na baanguu si who is
that speaking far off
(= manguu)
banguunga'i v.intr. to
speak far off of or about a
thing
banguuta'i v.intr. to speak
far off of or about a thing
2. dumb, to be dumb
banguuha gerund
banguunga'i v.intr. to be
dumb, to utter unintelligible
sounds
banguuta'i v.intr. to be
dumb, to utter unintelligible
sounds

bani 1. to give a free gift
(= bane) cf. ba
baniha 1. gerund 2. v.n.
a free gift
baniha'i v.intr. to give
freely
2. a fence; B. paina hau stone
fence
bani'ari'ari the stone walls
of a canoe house
3. to dam a stream with a stone
dyke and so form a deep pool
for fishing or bathing; gardens
were once so irrigated
bania a stone dyke
4. to conceive a child; the
stages are (1) bani (2)
'irara ni mwane (3) toto
(4) rurua (5) dodonga'i
(6) bwa'au (7) pwote
baniha gerund

banira'i v.intr. conceive
a banira'i nia i gare
conceived a child
5. to shrink from, avoid, hide
from
banibani to shrink from,
avoid, hide from
banita'i v.intr. to shrink
from, avoid, hide from
6. to follow the bank of a
stream
7. to be cast up in lines on
the beach, of driftwood cf.
bani 3.
banibani 1. a line of
driftwood on the beach 2.
a line of floating logs in
the river or sea

bani(na) the wall of a house
banihoro a partition
crosswise in a house; a room
so made
banihita a partition length-
wise in a house; a room so
made
banimaero 1. a platform
built into house opposite
door and walled in for
defense 2. a cross
arrangement of front walls
to facilitate defense
banimwaero a cross arrange-
ment of front walls to
facilitate defense
banimwakomwako q.v. over-
lapping walls in front to
stop people seeing inside;
this was found in the lodges
of the Mwakomwako secret
society

baniha 1. gerund cf. bani 1., 5.
2. a free gift

banihita a room cf. bani 2.

banihoro a room cf. bani 2.

banimaraunu a string stretched
across the door when the son
of a chief (an ari'i) is born

baniha'i give freely cf. bani 1.

baniogu a wall of horizontal
logs on top of one another

banira'i v.intr. to drag away,
draw aside

banita'i v.intr. shrink from
cf. bani 5.

baniwaaria a wall with a space
left open lengthwise

bano a sp. of shrub, the leaves are pounded and mixed with lime to form a yellow dye for the hair

- bao** 1. small, but well formed, a small, well made man; a small child who learns to talk quickly; a small tree or shrub, dwarf but in perfect proportion
 rakerake bao the last rib
 ruma bao a house with a dead child preserved in it, women must not enter; B. pao
 2. an artificial crab made of cowry (buri) with red grass (areare) for legs, tied (so that the legs spread out) to a stick, and trailed (tatarai) to catch octopus
 3. to make such a crab
 baohi v.tr. to make such a crab
 baori v.tr. to make such a crab
 ha'abao to fish with an artificial crab
 4. ha'abao 1. to put on all one's ornaments to make the women admire one 2. to rejoice

ba'o to be stuck, jammed
 ba'oha gerund
 ba'ori v.tr. stick in
 ba'oria p.p. stuck, jammed
 a ba'oria nai hau i rimana his hand was stuck in the rock

ba'oba'o to put together money of different sorts in a bag in order to buy a child, many contributing
 ba'oba'oha gerund
 ba'oba'ori v.tr. to contribute to buy a child;
 B. pangopango

ba'ohu 1. to jump into water
 feet first
 ba'ohuha gerund
 ba'ohusi v.tr. jump into;
 B. pagoochu
 2. a sp. of fish found in swamps, taboo to children

baono a sp. of plant

- bara** 1. pale in colour, as a yellowish variety of coconut niu bara, or the yellowish leaves of the tree 'aihuri
 2. pale from fear, or from illness, of men cf. babara;
 B. para
 3. to cry for, as a child for its father

barai v.tr. to cry for, as a child for its father
 bara'e'e to follow with crying cf. 'e'e
 bara'e'esi v.tr. to follow with crying

4. a portent, premonition, warning, sign, omen of coming events; second sight
 barana i hura warning of rising moon (rain)
 barana i haka warning a ship is near (rain clouds)
 5. to be fayed, have second sight, to be fated to die, go unexpecting to death; B. para
 6. a hedge
 bara i hahe hedge of hahe
 7. to heap up, pile up
 barai a pile or heap
 baranga'i v.intr. to make a large pile of firewood
 8. to withhold
 barai v.tr. to withhold
 9. to be surprised, confused
 cf. babara
 barabara to be surprised, confused
 10. a row or set of things
 bara i kakau 1. set of five fingers 2. a dog's paw
 bara i 'o'o a set of drums
 11. B. poor, bare, stripped
 ha'abara (i abe) strip a person of handsome ornaments, make bare
 ha'abarai strip a person of handsome ornaments, make bare

bara(na) 1. to take fatal risks, tempting the gods, e.g. go fighting in a sunshower, putting to sea in a big wind, coming out of doors in a rainbow
 a barana i mae he ran the risk of death
 2. a fence made of wood;
 B. para
 barabara an enclosure of stakes, a fence round a garden
 barai v.tr. to fence in, enclose with a fence

- barabara** 1. a fence round a grave, enclosure of stakes
 cf. bara
 2. to be surprised, confused
 cf. bara 9.
 3. a bunch of nuts
 4. several abreast in a line
 hano barabara walk abreast (people usually walk in single file) cf. bara 10.
 5. very (forming superlatives)

- cf. bara 9.
raha barabara very big
- barabara i'a or ni i'a a shell
nose ornament cut to resemble
a frigate bird; B. parapara
ni lga
- barabara sina sunset reflections
in water
- bara'e'e 1. to follow with
crying
2. to refuse to give up
bara'e'esi v.tr. follow
crying
- baragara rorodo a circular
arched rainstorm (such as
described by Guppy)
- baraha(na) a crowd of children
- barahau the large divisions of
a garden; B. parahau
- barai 1. cry for cf. bara 3.
2. fence in cf. bara(na) 2.
3. withhold cf. bara 8.
4. a pile, heap cf. bara 7.
- baraidunga the pile of firewood
in a house
- baraihau 1. stone edging round
an oven (= baranga'ihau)
2. pile of stones
3. the name of a constellation
- baraikakau five fingers of a hand,
dog's paw
- barai'o'o a set of drums
ri'i treble; maradaro tenor;
mwaramwara or raha bass;
B. para ni gogo
- baranga'i to make a large heap
of firewood
- baranga'i hau W. stone edging
round an oven
- baranini a sp. of shrub, soft
stem, large oval leaves and
green berries; strips are used
for thatching and making
armlets (= babaranini);
B. paranini
- bararuma B. a door cf. mararuma
- barato'o to be cold, shiver (of
the body); cold weather
barato'oha gerund
barato'onga'i v.intr. be
cold, shiver; B. marato
maratogo
- barauru 1. the evening bank of
clouds; heavy masses of white
clouds
2. a tattoo mark; B. parauru
- barawe a bunch of nuts
- bare a small sp. of rattan
(= babare)
- barenga B.S. or baarenga the
annual seaworm Barolo (= ogu);
B. parenga
- barere to give, not to the person
who asks but to another
barereha gerund
barerehi v.tr.
bareresi v.tr.
ha'abarere to cause to
give to another
- bari 1. to make a sharp edge,
as a keel to an outrigger
canoe
2. a sp. of fish
3. v.tr. to chip (= baari)
- bari'ahu two bats hanging together
- barihu poor, weakly, stunted;
of men or trees, but especially
of taro (= baruhu)
barihunga'i v.intr. to be
stunted in growth
- bariibarii a sp. of shrub
- barinu'u dry spot in a stream,
miniature island
- bariri to turn aside, push aside
baririha'i v.intr. to
turn aside, push aside
bariringa'i v.intr. to
turn aside, push aside
baririta'i v.intr. to
turn aside, push aside
- baro(na) the further side, the
off side (as opposed to bahai)
the right side when facing
an object (as opposed to muri)
dangi baro next day
- baroho a sp. of deep-sea fish
- baromaa to pity
baromaaha gerund
baromaasi v.tr. to pity
ha'abaromaasi to be sorry
for
- baronga(na) v.n. behaviour,
disposition, character, custom
barongana! that's just
like him! his character or
custom

hio baronga to be crafty;
probably related to baromaa;
B. paronga

baronga goro a sociable person

baronga ta'a a selfish or sullen
person

baroto a tree fern (= bwaroto)

baru 1. to betray; B. hagaparu
cf. pwari'i, pau
barubaru to cheat
baruha *gerund* of baru 1.
2. to chip; a barua i hau he
chips the stone
barubaru 1. cheat 2. a
sp. of fish
baruahu to be poor, stunted;
of men or trees (= barihu)
baruhunga'i v.intr. to
be poor, stunted; of men or
trees

basa 1. a very small bag worn
round neck to store hooks when
fishing
2. a bag with oblong instead
of round mouth (= babasa)

basahu a sp. of small fish;
B. pasahu

basi 1. to stoop
basinga'i v.intr. to stoop
for, to
2. bent inwards, of leg;
a basi uwana his leg is
deformed, bent in
basiha *gerund*
3. E. the holes like eyes in
a coconut cf. basu
4. to carry with difficulty
basiha *gerund*
basibasi E.B. to carry a
burden with difficulty
rau basibasi beia they
carry groaning with their
burden
5. a bow, of a larger size
than ba'e q.v. like a
Santa Cruz bow. It was used
in divination and in illness
a man was bled by shooting an
arrow from a basi

basibasi carry a burden cf. basi 4.

basiha *gerund* cf. basi 2., 4.

basinga'i stoop for, to cf. basi 1.

basu 1. W. the holes like eyes
in a coconut; E. basi
2. E. v.tr. to sprout; W.
pasupasu

basuha *gerund*
basunga'i v.intr. to
threaten
basuri to warn
ha'abasu threaten, warn
ha'abasuri to warn

batai ten fish

bataraha 1. the name of a
spirit or demon, very tall
and wasted, brings on
wasting diseases
2. a curse, consigning a
person to Bataraha e.g.
ania Bataraha! a'i ngau
rogomu Bataraha! (not to be
lightly used, as it is the
worst curse known, and taken
seriously)

batarau on the other side,
batarau i wai on the other
side of the river cf. aba

bau 1. to strengthen with a
meal; to hold firm, as a tree
chopped only on one side
cf. babau
bauha *gerund*
baungi v.tr. to strengthen
bauri v.tr. to strengthen
bauria p.p. refreshed and
strengthened with a meal
2. beyond, at the edge of
(= abau)
bau omaa outside
i bau dangi towards evening
abau toro the side of the
village nearest the mount-
ains inland nai bau, ta bau
outside; B. pau wall of
a house
3. a sp. of fish, which
refuses to take bait till
another fish appears
kakawa mara bau to say no
and then change one's mind

bau'ahu a sp. of tree

bauha *gerund* of bau 1.

bauhi a sp. of shrub

bauhu to branch, of the trunk
of a tree (= abauhu)
bauhuha *gerund*

baungi strengthen cf. bau 1.

ba'ura a sp. of tree (= 'ure'ure)

ba'ure a sp. of tree (= 'ure'ure)

bauri strengthen cf. bau 1.

bauria refreshed and strengthened

bawa a white, close grained Kaolin,
used for whitening ear plugs;
B. haupawa

be a little bit, in be rao, be
raho cf. B. bei depreciatory
prefix to many words

be'a (na) W. a bed, sleeping place;
E. benga; B. pega

bebe 1. a butterfly; B. pepe
varieties are:
bebe ngurunguru
bebe ni one black wings
white tipped
bebe ni toro very large with
white spots an omen that a
bushman will shortly arrive
bebe tobora handsome green
spots on wings
bebe toraga yellow
2. pit of stomach bebe ni ahu
3. a weathercock, made of
feathers (= manu bebe)
4. to carry the tail in the
air, of dogs
bebeha *gerund*
ha'abebe carry tail in the
air
5. to be slack, of a sail
(= bebebe)

bebebe 1. pit of stomach
2. to be slack, flapping, not
full of wind, of a sail;
B. pepepe
bebebeha *gerund*
bebebehi *v.tr.* to lose the
wind in a sail, to pull the
sail or alter direction of
boat so that the sail slacks
bebebehia *p.p.* slack, of
a sail
bebebesi *v.tr.* (= bebebehi)
ha'abebe to alter direction
of boat, so as to get less
wind on sail
ha'abebebe to alter direction
of boat, so as to get less
wind on sail
3. *v.intr.* to revolve in the
wind, of a weathercock
4. scarcely breathing, at
the point of death

bebeha *gerund* of bebe 4.

bebehu(na) whiteness, of nuts

bebehu ni ao ni'ei cold weather,
the months of June and July,
the Arosi winter when nuts are
white and nights cold

bebei W. elephantiasis; B. pipii

bebengo to fold a leaf to make
a cup, a leaf cup

beberotaa a green, growing and
flourishing garden

bebeto to dig yams
bebetoha *gerund*
bebetohi *v.tr.* dig yams
bebetohia *p.p.* dug, of
yams

bee 1. to flick off with tail
beebee to flick off with
tail
beesi *v.tr.* to flick off
with tail
2. to drive away animals (bai,
of men); B. peesi
beebee a stick to drive off
pigs; to drive away
beesi *v.tr.* to drive away

begu firm, hard (= pakupaku)

behu whitish, pale

behuru'a cold, shivery, hair
standing stiff with cold
(= sihuru'a, ahuru'a)

bei 1. with, a o'a beia he
stays with him
2. to assist, help, be
partner, ally to
3. B. water
4. a coconut shell water bottle;
B. hua i bei (= wai); B. wai

be'i 1. *v.intr.* with, in,
having to do with
na 'ari be'inia i ha'a ana
he went in the matter of
of his money
2. *v.intr.* to be in part-
nership with

beinihu *v.intr.* to hide
(= bainihu, binihu)
a beinihu i hasimou he hid
in the woods
beinihuha *gerund*
beinihusi *v.tr.* conceal, hide
beinihusia *p.p.* hidden
beinihuta'i *v.intr.* hide from
ha'abeinihu to hide

beira'i to turn away from; away,
hence
mou 'ari beira'i go off
elsewhere

benga(na) 1. E. a bed or sleep-
ing place; W. be'a; B. pega
2. footprints; B. pega
3. sole of the foot

be'o 1. a sp. of tree, the fruit grows on the stem

2. to be wet

be'oha *gerund*

be'ori *v.tr.* to be wetted by, from

ha'abe'o to wet, steep in water

3. found in phrase used in counting yams and mangoes
wawai be'o *q.v.*

beraho W. a bit of thatch to start a fire, a bit of anything to start a fire (raho thatch)

berao E. a bit of thatch to start a fire, a bit of anything to start a fire

bere 1. to fail, to act wrongly, inadvertently, mistakenly; to come to nought; B. hagapere miss

beraha *gerund*

berenga'i *v.intr.*

beresi *v.tr.* to do mistakenly, wrongly

beresia *p.p.* done by mistake

ha'ate bere to speak thoughtlessly, mistakenly

here bere to do wrong

a bere it has come to nothing, failed

ha'abere 1. to forestall, be beforehand; B. hagapere

2. to be undecided, doubtful of one's powers

ha'abere 2. to be timid, doubtful, not confident

nau suru'ia, 'o'i

haahagitana ha'abere inau

I lifted it, you try. I'm not sure, don't think I can

3. ha'abere 3. truly, without doubt

4. very; rago bere very many, i.e. more than one ought to have, e.g. more yams than one's neighbour, if a man plants more yams than his neighbour he courts disaster, the yams will fail a form of
berenga'i *v.intr.* to take many at a time, dau berenga'i nia

berebere the thin end of something, a rafter, comb etc.

beraha *gerund* cf. bere 1.

berei to feel a pain in the loins after drinking, a stitch in the side

berenga very many, more than is needed, too much cf. bere 4.

berengasi *v.tr.* to be too much or many for
a berenga i wai nai kettle there is too much water in the kettle

berenga'i take many at a time
cf. bere 4.

a dau berenga'i nia i herehosi he took a large number of those things at once

beresi do by mistake cf. bere 1.

beri *v.tr.* to take secretly, by stealth; to steal, rob
a beria i hereho amu he stole your property
beriha 1. *gerund* 2. *v.n.* theft
beriri *v.tr.* to steal (rarely used)
ha'aberi beria'a to accuse falsely of theft

beritongo 1. to break a taboo, take from a tabooed tree
2. a cockle shell; said to be so called because people taking tabooed coconuts use cockle shells to scrape out the flesh

bero a sp. of shrub about six feet high, thick, handsome foliage like parsley but darker (= raubero)

berobero to flourish, look well, of fruit

beruta'i E. *v.intr.* to overturn, bring down, as trees in a wind

a beruta'i nia i roa it came down with the wind
cf. abweru; W. bweruta'i; B. pwerutagi

bete 1. E. a freshwater shell; W. sisinahu; B. pete

2. an arrow, toy arrow from grass stems etc.

3. to notch an arrow; to sharpen an arrow for bird shooting (hanatari)

betebete a little hunter, a common title for boyish heroes in stories

betenguru to mutter
betenguruha *gerund*
betenguruhi *v.tr.* to mutter about or at

- betengururi *v.tr.* to
mutter about or at
- beterei 1. to make a bow from
stems of rei, strong grass
2. to make arrows
- beto 1. to be partly rotten, of
a tree
betoha *gerund*
2. to open out, of a leaf
betoha *gerund*
betori *v.tr.* to open on
account of (rain etc.)
betoria *p.p.* opened, of
leaf
betobeto open out
- bewaa 1. the light, brightness,
splendour, glory
2. to be light, bright,
splendid, to shine
bewaaha *gerund*
bewaanga'i *v.intr.* to shine
with
bewaari *v.tr.* to shine
on, enlighten
bewaasi *v.tr.* to shine
on, enlighten
bewaasia *p.p.* brightened,
made splendid
bewaabwaa brightly
a oraora bewaabewaa (the
fire) glows brightly
ha'abewaa make bright
ha'abewaasi cause to shine
on
- bi 5. please, just; it adds
politeness and takes away from
the bluntness of a command
(= tu, su)
'o bi haate speak, please
- bi'a 1. to have young; of man
pig or dog, to be mature
2. a sp. of palm, the trunk
is much used in making
platforms; B. piga
- bia(na) 1. a banana sucker
2. white limestone rock, a
cliff of crumbly white lime-
stone (= haubia)
3. offspring of a woman or
dog; may be used of a man
(= bira, pwira)
4. name of village on South
Coast
- biabia 1. dust from white lime-
stone
2. a cascade of water over
white limestone rocks
- bibi to crush, squeeze, crowd;
B. pipingi
- bibiha *gerund*
bibingi *v.tr.* to crush,
squeeze, crowd
bibingia *p.p.* squeezed,
crowded
bibiri in large quantities
ra mae bibiri they are
dying in crowds
na hugi a mada bibiri the
bananas are all ripe at once
- bibi'ahi'ei a sp. of tree
(= hikori)
- bibiha *gerund* of bibi
- bibihara to follow about every-
where
bibiharanga'i *v.intr.* to
follow about everywhere
- bibingi squeeze *cf.* bibi
- bibingia crowded *cf.* bibi
- bibinihu a game Blind Man's Buff
cf. binihu
- bibiri 1. in large quantities
cf. bibi
2. or biibiiri, to strain
through coconut fibre; to fall
through such fibre (of
coconut milk); B. piinga
soup with coconut milk
strained but piinga may be
related to bii 1.
- bibiri nunu a photograph (recent
use)
- bibisi(na) 1. tail of a bird
2. W. the eaves of a house
3. to stick sweet smelling
leaves into armlet or flowers
into the hair (= mamahe)
- bihi (Eng.) meat in tins; leather
roroto'oni uri bihi a
leather belt
- bihoa thick, broad, of a plank
etc.
- bii 1. *v.tr.* to cook with
hot stones
biingi to cook with hot
stones
ha'abii a vapour bath,
remedy for certain illnesses;
B. pi
2. to dye, soak in dye and
boil, to stew
biiha *gerund*
biingi *v.tr.* dye, soak,
stew
biingia *p.p.* dyed

biibii v.tr. to fold up, make a parcel of (usually in a leaf)

biibiitawa to fail to deliver a message (tawa, word)

bina a sp. of bird, hawk, several birds have the name bina;

B. bina

bina awa hornbill

bina ahuri Nicobar pigeon

bina ni asi booby

bina ni mou Nicobar pigeon

bina suu Geophilus nicobaricus

bina uhi a hawk

binaauu a sp. of eel in the sea

binauhi the official title of the war chief

bini or bii (Eng.) a bead

binihu to hide, conceal (= bainihu)

B. pinihi

binihuha gerund

binihusi v.tr.

binihusia p.p. hidden

binihuta'i v.intr. to hide from

ha'abinihu to hide, conceal

binu 1. to turn, incline towards;

B. pino

binoha gerund

binohi v.tr. to turn, incline towards

2. to shut a door

binonga'i v.intr.

binori v.tr.

3. to fold over a leaf in

which to drink, a leaf cup

binoha gerund

binonga'i v.intr. to fold

over a leaf in which to drink

binori v.tr. to fold over

a leaf in which to drink

binoria p.p. folded over

binorima to hold something hidden behind one's back

bio an island two miles from Ugi, the home of the frigate bird

bi'ora 1. to be broken to pieces, of a canoe

a bi'orasia i asi it is

broken by the sea

bi'orasi v.tr. break to

pieces by

bi'orasia p.p. broken to

pieces

2. thick, of a tree

3. large, of dish

biowaa calm, without wind;

B. piowaa calm, of sea, clear, of garden (no trees)

biowaa hangisinao calm, fine weather

biowaa rehiaro calm, and still; distant objects

appear close

biowaa totoweria exceedingly calm

biowaa 'uru utterly calm, calm as a millpond

ha'abiowaa 1. to wait for the sea to go down 2. a

charm for calm weather, to get a calm by charms

biowaasi v.tr. to becalm, be calm for

na hakas a biowaasia that ship is becalmed (hakas = haka si)

biowaasia p.p. becalmed

bira 1. to press upon, to press and hurt; as sharp rocks

biraha gerund

biraha'i v.intr. to tread on and suffer pain

birasi v.tr. to tread, press on

2. to injure a woman; a man who has committed fornication and then goes into the presence of a woman giving birth to a child exerts an evil influence (mamarewa like the Mota wuqa) on the woman, who is called hasurii (= urungi) cf. mamarewa

birasi v.tr. exert evil influence on

birasia p.p. influenced by mamarewa

birata'i v.intr. exert evil influence

a birata'i nia i hasurii

he injured the child-bearing woman

bira(na) 1. the roe of a fish

2. the yolk of an egg

3. dregs, starch, sediment as in making tapioca

4. son, offspring; of man or woman (= pira, pwira)

5. the shoot of a tree, a sapling (= pwira) cf. bia

biraha 1. a sp. of fish

2. gerund of bira 2.

biraha'i press on cf. bira 1.

birasi 1. press on cf. bira 1.

2. injure cf. bira 2.

birasia injured cf. bira 2.

biraso 1. to do in excess
 ngau biraso eat too much
 2. to be in bad health,
 unhealthy, from cannibalism
 birasoha *gerund* cf. biraso
 1., 2.
 'birasoha'i *v.intr.* do
 in excess, do what custom
 forbids

biraso ni noni illhealth, un-
 healthy, from eating human
 flesh

birata'i exert evil influence
 cf. bira 2.

bireo(na) centre whorl of
 nautilus shell

biri 1. crush, press upon;
 B. piri
 biriha *gerund*
 biringi *v.tr.* crush,
 press on, print a book,
 (recent use)
 biringa'i *v.intr.* crush,
 press on, print a book
 (recent use)
 ha'abiringi tread on a
 person's toes, drop something
 on his toes
 haibiringi call attention
 by pressing his foot
 2. to weigh on the mind,
 distress
 biriha *v.n.* distress
 biringa'i *v.intr.* be
 depressed by
 biringi *v.tr.* to distress
 3. to shut the eyes
 biringi *v.tr.*
 4. to put stones on the natives
 oven
 5. to cook with hot stones
 (= bli). The method is to
 put red hot stones in a
 wooden bowl of water
 biringa'i *v.intr.*
 biringi *v.tr.*

biribiri W. a sp. of tree;
 E. abirubiru

biriha 1. distress
 2. *gerund* of biri 1.

birimaa heavy with sleep, sleepy
 cf. biri 1.

biringi 1. squeeze coconut milk
 through fibre
 2. crush cf. biri 1.
 3. distress cf. biri 2.
 4. cook, boil cf. biri 5.

biringiruma a climbing plant
 with crimson flowers

biro 1. to hide a thing with
 intent to steal
 biroha *gerund*
 bironga'i *v.intr.* to hide
 a thing with intent to steal
 birota'i *v.intr.* to hide a
 thing with intent to steal
 2. a lake in the forest; a
 pool in the reef; B. qiro
 deep water, qiroqiro a hole

birubiru 1. a sp. of tree with
 white flowers and round red
 fruit, sacred, planted at
 Hau ho'asia, Rock of Sacrifice,
 and at places to which sacred
 sharks came; surrounded with
 circular stone wall and
 platform

2. a general word for a
 sacred tree or grove, scene
 of Ho'asia *q.v.* Used in
 this sense in Bauro more than
 in Arosi; B. pirupiru

3. a rock in the sea
 frequented by were-sharks,
 where sacrifices were offered
 to them, chiefly and perhaps
 only by people of chief clan
 (Araha)
 ba'ewa nibirubiru a were-
 shark

bisi(na) behind, at the back of
 bisina i ruma behind the
 house

bisibisi 1. the eves of a house
 cf. bibisi

2. splashed with colour,
 mottled
 bwaa bisibisi a taro with
 mottled red and green leaf

bisu to be jealous
 bisuha *gerund*
 bisuhi *v.tr.* be jealous of
 bisunga'i *v.intr.* be
 jealous of
 bisungi *v.tr.* be jealous of
 bisuni *v.tr.* be jealous of
 bisuri *v.tr.* be jealous of
 ha'abisu make jealous
 ha'abisuni to begrudge, as
 a friend's property left
 to someone else

bita 1. a disease of the stomach,
 woman's disease
 bitari *v.tr.* to cause the
 disease with charms
 2. to tread
 bitari *v.tr.* to tread on,
 crush

bitabita crush to pieces
 (= pitapita)

bitaro S. gnat, sandfly (= nono asi)

bitora to rain heavily, heavy rain; a bitoraha'i nia i rangi the rain came down hard
 'bitoraha gerund
 bitoraha'i v.intr. rain heavily on
 bitorara'i v.intr. rain heavily on

biu seven
 biuna seventh
 ha'abiu seven times

bo 1. side
 2. adverb of direction in compounds (= boo) cf. aba;
 B. ba, qa
 bo mai hither
 bo ara'a higher
 bo mano farther
 bo siri farther in
 bo tere lower or bo auru
 bo siri si further in there, etc.
 3. come; 'o bo mai ihei? where do you come from? cf. boi

boa a sp. of tree with an unpleasant smell

boahe the crosspiece at the bottom of a wall

boai S. v.tr. to beseech

boaro the upper lip cf. bwau and lower lip

bobo 1. sideways
 2. said to be the name of a clan in Central Bush village Bonibwaroto, burunga i Bobo Bobo clan
 3. the white of an egg
 4. to throw, as a stone (= baba); a boboa he threw it
 bobonga'i v.intr. to throw, as a stone
 bobora'i v.intr. to throw, as a stone
 bobosi v.tr. to throw, as a stone
 bobota'i v.intr. to throw, as a stone
 5. to be overcrowded, to be too many to fit in
 bobonga'i v.intr. to be overcrowded by
 6. a hillock, knob
 bobobo'a square, with corners
 bobongi to be knobly on, as a burden with sharp edges on the shoulder

7. v.tr. to carve, in wood or stone; a boboa he carved it
 boboha gerund

bobonga'i v.intr. to carve a figure on wood or stone

bobora'i v.intr. to carve a figure on wood or stone

bobori v.tr. to carve a figure on wood or stone

boboria p.p. carved

8. to strike one thing on another, as one stone with another

boboi v.tr. to strike on
 bobora'i v.intr. to strike against

ha'abobo (abe) to keep the mind engaged, occupied
 haibobo to be jealous, envious

9. to swell, rise up, of a wave

boboha gerund

10. to make a bundle; a bundle of faggots, sago palm leaves etc.

bobo(na) 1. the side of a man (= baba), the edge or side of a box, etc.; B. pogo
 2. the buttocks
 3. the curved side plates of a turtle, bobo ni honu
 4. a swelling under hard skin, full of bad blood (= bosai)
 5. the dorsal fin of a fish; the spikes on a fish's back
 6. the foundation of a house

boboha gerund of bobo 7.

bobohasimou a sp. of large fish

bobohasimwera a sp. of tree

bobohi 1. the part of the T bandage which hangs over the string

kawira'i in front cf. bohi

2. leaf placed over flesh cooked in oven

3. to forbid (= bohi)
 ha'ate bobohi to forbid

bobohi'eu a children's game

boboi 1. to strike on cf. bobo 8.

2. to come steadily towards, boi

boboiasi a swell of the sea which does not break

boboihu a sp. of creeper used to steam boils and sores

bobonga'i 1. to throw at *cf.*

bobo 4.

2. to be overcrowded *cf.* bobo 5.

3. to carve *cf.* bobo 8.

boborauaro a sp. of fish

bobore to stare *cf.* bore; B. pore

boboresi *v.tr.* to stare at

boboreta'a a small flying beetle,
black, some are very large

bobori to carve *cf.* bobo 7.

boboro a sp. of hahe *q.v.*

bobosi to throw at *cf.* bobo 4.

bobosiano a hillock

bobota'i to throw at *cf.* bobo 4.

bobotoo 1. to be slack in
obeying, to keep putting off
2. to fish continually with-
out catching anything

boe 1. E. asthma (some say
bo'e); W. poe

2. W. to be tired (breathing
hard)

boeha *gerund*

boenga'i *v.intr.* to be
tired from

ha'aboeboe to urge, incite,
drive to do; ha'aboeboe abe

3. a sp. of fish, very
poisonous, boe ni matawa

4. to sigh

boesi *v.tr.* sigh for

5. not to want, to be
disinclined

au boeboe I don't want it
boeboe not to want, to be
disinclined

boenga'i *v.intr.* disinclined
for

6. to be engaged in, working
at

boenga'i be busy at
boesi *v.tr.* be busy at
boesia engaged, busy,
occupied

7. W. to begin to paddle;

E. abonga'i

boeha *gerund*

boenga'i *v.intr.* to begin
to paddle

bo'e 1. to prise up with a stick,
work ground with a stick *cf.*
poke

bo'enga'i *v.intr.* to prise
up with a stick, work ground
with a stick

2. to pull out large taro;

B. poge

3. *v.tr.* to turn over and
over

ha'aboe'e a pudding; yams
scraped, cooked in oven,
taken out and worked up with
coconut cream; B. hagapoke

boeboe 1. a sp. of large, hard-
wood tree

2. a sp. of fish, sunfish;

E. poepoe i asi; B. qoeqoeasi

3. not to want *cf.* boe 5.

boena *gerund* of boe 2., 7.

boenga'i 1. to be tired from
cf. boe 2.

2. to be disinclined *cf.*
boe 5.

3. to be busy at *cf.* boe 6.

4. to begin to paddle *cf.*
boe 7.

bo'enga'i work with a stick *cf.*
bo'e 1.

boengoto B. (or bo'engoto) a
cold on the chest, pneumonia

boera(na) calf of leg; forearm;
lower leg; B. pwoeraga (ga
common noun ending)

boesi to be busy *cf.* boe 6.

boha *v.tr.* to carry pickaback,
or in maro cloth, on the
back (baha); B. poha

bohaha *gerund*

bohanga'i *v.intr.* to carry
pickaback

bohari *v.tr.*

ha'aboha to set on the back

a ha 'abohaa he made him

ride pickaback

haibohaboha carry pickaback

bohaasuu to come very near

bohagare a bunch of breadfruit

bohau a sp. of tree

bohi 1. to cover over, as with
a lit; B. pohi

2. to put hands upon; confirm,
ordain (recent use), a dau
bohia

3. to place face downwards
ha'abohi to place face
downwards

4. to shut the eyes, mou
bohi'i maamou'i shut your
eyes (pl.)

5. to forbid, a ha'ate bohia

bohita 1. a wedge
2. to fold over; folded over;
a double fold; a bolt of calico

bohitanga 1. a hundred nuts
2. E.B. an eel

bohura'a upper lip, *bo* = *bwau*
cf. *bwauano* lower lip

boi come here, to approach, come
towards
boihi *v.tr.* come for,
come and get
boita'i *v.intr.* come from
ha'aboihi to send for

boma'i *v.intr.* to carry for, act
as porter (= *bonga'i*) *cf.*
bo side

bomaoro a sp. of small, white
fish

bomatanga a sp. of fish

bomera 1. a sp. of fish
2. the name of a star

bona to try, attempt
bonaha *gerund*
bonanga'i *v.intr.* try,
attempt
bonari *v.tr.* try, attempt
bonasi *v.tr.* try, attempt
bonasia *p.p.* attempted

bonga 1. to place, set
bongaha *gerund*
bongari *v.tr.* to place,
set at
2. to press up against, as
a stone underfoot *cf.* *ponga*
bongaha *gerund*
bongari *v.tr.* to press
against and cause a sore
place
3. to build, as a stone wall
bongari *v.tr.* to build,
as a stone wall
4. E.B. a mass of people,
noni bonga *cf.* *bobo* knot
5. in *haubonga(na)* to be
angry (*hau* = *ahu*, mind)

bonga'i 1. to act as a porter,
carry a load for someone
(*boma'i*)
2. to beseech *cf.* *pota'i*
to worry till a request is
granted
haibonga'i to ask a favour

bongarihau a sore under the hard
skin of the foot, caused by
a stone hurting the foot, and
sore forming under the skin

bongi 1. S. a night; B. *qongi*
2. last night

bono 1. to close, stuff up, dam,
mend with a patch *cf.* *pwono*;
B. *pono*
bonobono a stopper for a
bottle, a patch
a bono i maana i wai the
mouth of the river is blocked
bonoha *gerund*
bonosi *v.tr.* to close
bonosia *p.p.* closed
ha'abono to stuff up, block,
as the mouth of a river
2. to spread over, as grass
or weeds
bonobono to spread over,
as grass or weeds
bonoha *gerund*
bonosi *v.tr.* spread over
ha'abonosia to cause to
overspread, grow over,
spread over

bonotaa 1. the gable of a house
2. the carved figure of fish,
bird etc. on the gable (in
the men's house this is a
totem bird); B. *ponotaa*

bonunu to speak without confidence,
hesitatingly
bonunuha *gerund*
bonununga'i *v.intr.* speak
doubtfully
bonunuri *v.tr.* speak
doubtfully to
bonunusi *v.tr.* speak
doubtfully to

boo 1. a pig (I. gives M. *qoe*
as cognate, but this is
doubtful); B. *qoo*
boo ai'ora a boar not
castrated
boo bwabwa a sow
boo buru a black pig
boo burugaawa a pale
coloured, yellow pig
boomarahaihene a herma-
phrodite pig
boo mahui a white pig
boo mangori a pig offered
in sacrifice
boo mwane a male pig,
castrated or not
boomera a dark brown pig
boomae a dead pig
boomauri a living pig
boo'oka'oka a mischievous
pig, gets into gardens
bootore a brown pig
bootoretore a spotted pig
bootori an earmarked pig
boowasi a wild pig
gagari'ini boo a human
victim

- ha'awasi pig hunting
 haga ni boo ten pigs
 manu boo a sp. of bird
 kokoru i boo a piece of pork
 riho i boo a tusk
 uta'i boo to castrate a pig
 'ama'ama ni mae a pig set
 apart for a feast
 nu'ina i boo a leaf shelter
 which wild pigs make;
 boo cannot be used for any
 quadruped, like qoe in Mota.
 This is mwaamwaa. At every
 feast pigs were sacrificed,
 and a part offered to ghosts,
 so that every feast was a
 religious ceremony, not a
 mere feast. Formerly dogs
 were also sacrificed
 especially to Hatoibwari,
 but pigs gradually took their
 place
2. to make an edging of stones
 boongi to make an edging of
 stones
 3. a beam
- bo'o to want, like, love
 bo'oni v.tr.
 a bo'onia i gare ana he loved
 his daughter
- booahi edging of stones round a
 canoe house
- booboo 1. to worry, bother
 ha'abooboo cause to worry
 a person (with abe)
 a booboo i abegu 'inia I am
 worried about it
 abu haabooboo i abena don't
 worry him
2. the stone wall of a house
- boomangori 1. a sacrificed pig
 2. the shout of a chief to a
 wounded enemy, who would then
 be spared if he sacrificed
 a pig
 3. a man so spared, who must
 sacrifice a pig
- boorahu B. or bourahu, the place
 where ashes are thrown at the
 back of a village (= totongo)
- boosua to worry (= booboo) cf.
 sua
- bo'osua to long for, desire
 a bo'osua i abena 'inia he
 longed for her
- boosusu a sp. of tree
- boosuu inclined, one end higher
 than the other
- bo'owaro a sp. of tree
- bora 1. difficult (rare word)
 (= bwara)
 a bora i dora ni this place
 is difficult
 boranga'i v.intr. to be
 difficult in the matter of,
 do with difficulty
 borasi v.tr. to be diffi-
 cult for
 ha'abora make difficult,
 obstruct
2. the name of a clan which
 has the pigeon (waibora) for
 its totem
- borabora 1. a sp. of cycad
 growing in water (= bwarabwara)
 2. black cone decorations for
 prow of canoe, made from roots
 of borabora 1. and decorated
 with red grass streamers
 (= bwarabwara) cf. boraboraa
- boraboraa deep, dark blue, of
 sea or sky; B. pora
- borau 1. a sp. of tree
 2. to stink, smell strongly;
 of men's bodies, certain men
 have a strong, individual
 smell, not from dirt
- bore 1. to stare, gaze at;
 B. pore
 borebore to stare, gaze at
 bore si stare at
 bore mara Atawa to be
 inquisitive, curious (said
 to be characteristic of
 Atawa Clan)
2. an armlet of plaited grass
- boreaherahe the upright stones
 forming the base of the inner
 wall of the sacred house,
 tawao
- boretaa to rest by the shore
 with a person one meets
- bori 1. to beckon
 haibori to beckon
 2. v.tr. to fold up in
 something cf. bohi
 boribori
 boribori mara hu'o i mwara
 to fold up a very small thing
 in a lot of wrappings; to
 be mean; to make much ado
 about nothing. Proverbial
 expression
- bori(na) forearm, lower leg
 (elbow to hand, knee to foot)

bori'ai the horizontal side
supports of the roof (= buri
'ai)

boro 1. a sp. of tree
2. Wai boroni a river in Arosi
near Heuru

boroboro little blisters or
pimples, as from shaving with
a blunt razor (= poroporo);
B. poroporo

borohu to inherit, receive
possessions handed down by
relatives either personal
(bwor) or clan (bwenaa,
ruruunga)
dau borohu inherit
to'ora borohu to be heir to
borohuha *gerund*
borohunga'i *v.intr.* inherit

boro i asi a sp. of fish (= i'a
ni bongi); B. poroiasi

boromakau (Eng: bull and cow) a
cow, cattle, tinned meat

boromera anus; B. poromera

borongaungaunoni the name of a
famous cannibal hero in stones

borota'a E.B. presently, borota'a
mei mwina presently it will
be cooked

borunga(na) 1. a log to rest
neck on, a pillow for the head
2. to pillow the head; Arosi
bo is a form of bwau head,
knee. Both mean a knob *cf.*
bobo
borungaha *gerund*
borunga'i *v.intr.* to
pillow the head (apparently
for borunganga'i)
3. the ground above a garden,
the higher slope of a garden
cf. runga, urunga

bosai a swelling under the hard
skin of sole of foot, full
of bad blood; caused by
striking a rock

bosi seminal fluid; to emit the
fluid
bosiha *gerund*
bosinga'i *v.intr.* seminal
fluid; to emit the fluid
bosiri *v.tr.* to emit upon

bota 1. soft limestone rock
(= bia)
2. to break by knocking on
something else, as an egg on

a bamboo
bota'i *v.tr.* to break on
botari *v.tr.* to break on
ha'abota'i to break on
something
3. a roller for a canoe;
B. poota

bota'i 1. *v.tr.* to cause to
burst, to swell and burst, as
fermenting liquids
na hasiahu a bota'ia i'au
the lime swelled and burst
the lime box
2. *v.tr.* to seize by the
throat; here bota'i (= here
komukomu)
3. *v.tr.* to break *cf.* bota 2.

botari to break

bote a louse, or flea
bote 'agera or akera very
small lice on pigs
bote ni misu a flea
bote huasa a seahorse
babarite pupa, on hair
hairahi to search for bote
in the hair

boto to be boiling hot (= poto)
cf. potopoto

botou ha'abotou to remain in
house, not visit one's
neighbours, keep to oneself

bou 1. seasoned dry wood, a log
of wood
2. to congeal, solidify, as
blood or salt spray on rocks
or the body; to heal over,
of sores
bounga'i *v.intr.* solidify
on
bouri *v.tr.* heal over,
solidify on
na asia bouria i ano the
surf became solid salt on
the ground
3. to sulk (= bwou, waiboubou)
ha'abou 1. be sulky (not
'cause to sulk') 2. to
cry for something, as a child
does

bo'u 1. the cross beam or stay in
the roof to strengthen the
house, sometimes the main post
in the centre rests on it;
B. qogu
2. a cross. In recent use
dadahoro is used for a cross
(N.T.) bo'u would have been
a better word to use

boubou to swell up without
breaking, of waves (= bobo)

- cf.* poupou; B. poupou
 boubouha *gerund*
 boubounga(na) *v.n.* a swell
 of the sea
- bouraro a sp. of tree
- bouhiru'a raging, of surf or waves
 naho bouhiru'a boiling surf
- boururu to kneel (= poururu)
 boururuha *gerund*
 boururuhi *v.tr.* kneel on
 boururunga'i *v.intr.* kneel
 to, at
- bourahu E.B. rubbish heap
 (= boorahu, totogo)
- bouwaro a sp. of large hardwood
 tree (= bouaro)
- bu 1. *dehortatory* don't!
 short form of abu *q.v.*
 ha'abu to refuse, forbid
 ha'abui to forbid tempor-
 arily only
 2. to be sure, rely
 buha *gerund*
 buha'i *v.intr.* rely on
 buri *v.tr.* rely on
- bua 1. green, wet, of wood that
 won't burn
 2. betel nut; B. pua
 3. a black snake
- buaa tired, heavy, as the body
 from overeating
 buaaha *gerund*
- buaabua 1. a wild betel nut
 2. a sp. of tree, white
 flowers, large leaves
 (= puapua)
- buaroto E. a tree fern; W.
 bwaroto
- buatari E. a sp. of palm;
 W. butowai; B. pwagatari
- bubu 1. full, whole
 hura bubu full moon
 dangi bubu the whole day
 bubua hale, well
 haibubu whole
 2. unserrated, whole, of a
 leaf
 3. a sp. of fish Balistes;
 B. pupu
 bububarubaru a large sp.
 of bubu
 4. crosspatching in ornamen-
 tation, said to be from
 imitation of bones of bubu 3.
 5. hua i bubu the constell-
 ation Southern Cross
- bubua to be hale, sound, well
cf. bubu 1.
- bubu'a whole *cf.* bubu 1.
- bubu marikahu withheld, not given
 away, safe, as money stored
- bubuni 1. to moisten, smear
 over, paint *cf.* buni
 2. horizontal lines of
 charmed lime smeared on cheek
 3. tattoo marks, in imitation
 of bubuni 2.
- bubungu(na) a bunch of betel nuts
 or almonds
- bubungu areare a bunch of red
 dyed grass (= bwaubau)
- buburami a flock of birds
- buburu 1. thoughtlessly,
 carelessly, without seeing or
 looking
 ha'ate buburu blaspheme
 heingahu buburu kill wantonly
 ohai buburu recite by
 heart; B. purua
 buburunga'i *v.intr.* to do
 carelessly
 2. black *cf.* buru
- buburuatoaa a sp. of cricket
- buburumwago mason bee, hohoro
 ramoa the very large variety;
 B. toratoramwako (tora bring)
- bui unripe, of bananas (pui)
- buingaki E. a sp. of tree;
 W. bungai
- buka (Eng.) a book
- buma a sp. of fish, sardine,
 semi-sacred, many taboos
 connected with it
- buna 1. *v.* but used as the
 equivalent of the English till,
 until
 buna'i *v.tr.* till, until
 a gu buna mae till he does
 ai buna'i araia i hasi'ei
 while he cuts down the tree
 2. not, ill, badly
 buna marisina ill befitting
 him, buna is probably a
 form of abu don't; B. apuna
 don't
- bunaaburo a name given to a
 youth's bedplace; if a woman
 stands on it she must marry
 him, probably literally

'don't go back'

bunaasi 1. whitened by salt spray
2. a skin disease, white blotches

bunagi W. 1. a sp. of tree; E. buingaki
2. to strengthen by cementing with gum of bunagi

bunarito fine white or red shell money; literally 'sun blood'; B. gapuna rito the blood of the sun cf. 'abu blood (the discs remarkably resemble blood corpuscles magnified, in appearance)

bunauraua the name of a star

bunawara 1. to do to the bitter end, fight to a finish cf. wara
2. the name of two famous canoes, that of Takibaina and that of Boo, two chiefs of Heuru. Boo's canoe held 60 fighting men

bunene to chatter, talk
buneneha *gerund*
bunenehi *v.tr.* chatter to
bunenenga'i *v.intr.* chatter about
bunenesi *v.tr.* chatter to
ha'abunene set a person talking
haibunene chatter together

bunga to be tired, heavy in body (= buaa)
bungaha *gerund*

bungaa 1. to be slow; na haka a ono bungaa the ship goes slowly
bungaaha *gerund*
2. W. to be blunt

bungabungaa well built, of good proportions, of the body

bunganga 1. to make firm, tread firmly down
bungangasi *v.tr.* to make firm, tread firmly down
bungangata firm, made firm
bungangatana firm, made firm
2. to join one thing to another, fitting them together
bungangasi *v.tr.* to join one thing to another, fitting them together

bungu thick, to be thick, as a tree or book

bunguha *gerund*
ha'abungu to thicken

buni 1. wet, moist, damp, to be wet

bunira'i *v.intr.* to be wet with
bunisi *v.tr.* to be wet from

2. a coconut fallen before it is quite ripe

3. to smear, moisten, paint

buniha *gerund*

buniri *v.tr.* to smear, paint

bunisi *v.tr.* to smear, paint

bunisia *p.p.* painted

ha'abuni make moist, steep in water

bunibunia healthy, glowing with health, fat cf. buni 1.

bunono foolish, to be fooled

bunonoha *gerund*

bunonohi *v.tr.* to be foolish at

bunononga'i *v.intr.* to be foolish at

bunonosi *v.tr.* to be foolish at

ha'abunono make a fool of, make one look foolish
a ha'abunonoa

bunoto a fool, stupid (stronger than bunono)

bunotonga'i *v.intr.* to be stupid, dense at

bunotota'i *v.intr.* to be stupid, dense at

bu'o 1. to gaze at

bu'oha *gerund*

bu'ori *v.tr.* to gaze at

ha'abu'o 1. to make people laugh, to amuse, interest

a crowd 2. to make people stare, to talk loud to make people notice one (as when a stranger arrives)

ha'abu'ori *v.tr.* 1. to make people laugh, to amuse, interest a crowd 2. to make people stare, to talk loud to make people notice one (as when a stranger arrives)

ha'abu'oahu 1. a puzzle, a wonder, a miracle 2. to stand gazing at in wonder

2. to be ignorant

bu'ota'i *v.intr.* to be ignorant of

bu'ohoo to be disappointed; to disappoint, as a place seen for the first time of which

one has heard much
 ha'abu'ohoo to disappoint
 a ha'abu'ohoorā it
 disappointed them

bura 1. new

ha'abura new

2. to do for the first time,
 to be a novice at

bura'i v.tr., au bura'i
 omesia i omaa ni I am seeing
 this place for the first time
 au bura'i damu I am learning
 to chew betel

3. just, merely

burabura a sp. of tree of a semi-
 sacred character, with long
 sticky fruit; B. puga

burara 1. a sp. of creeper; the
 leaves charm a pig from
 wondering

2. to be idle (= purara)

buraraha gerund
 burarata'i v.intr. be
 idle at
 ha'aburara make idle

burau broad and thin, of a shell
 ring (= ra'o)

buri 1. to wallow, roll on the
 ground, as a dog cf. huri;

B. apuripuri

buriha gerund
 buriburi to wallow, roll
 on the ground, as a dog
 buringa'i v.intr. to roll
 on
 a buringa'i nia dohu he
 rolled on ashes

2. to sit on the ground (not
 a mat), of men
 burisi v.tr.

haiburiburi sit together

3. to push with the hands,
 shove (bweru)

burisi v.tr. to push with
 the hands, shove

4. to be close cf. aburi
 ha'aburi to crowd upon
 haiburi to be crowded
 haiburiburi to be crowded

5. the cowry
 buri'ahi'a orange cowry
 buri mwadu white cowry worn
 on each knee and on temples
 of head
 buri mwadaro a white sp.
 buri ni ba'ewa a gastropod,
 glossy white and yellow
 buri waiwairodo black
 lipped cowry
 buri wewerodo black
 lipped cowry
 tarai buri a crown of
 cowries worn round forehead

must not be more than 15,
 of a small white sp.

The buri has a sacred
 character and should only
 properly be worn by Araha
 (chiefs). Cowries were placed
 with dead chiefs

6. E. behind, at the back
 (= muri)

burina ruma at the back
 of the house

7. ha'aburi to farewell,
 speed a parting guest; B.
 hagapuri

8. to shut a door (= buru)
 buringai v.intr.
 burisi v.tr.

9. ha'aburi omo draw an arrow

buriburi W. yaws; keo buriburi;
 W. keto pupuri cf. buri 4.

buri'ete only, only born, only
 child; gare buri'ete

buriha gerund of buri 1.

buringa'i 1. to roll cf. buri 1.
 2. to shut cf. buri 8.

buripote a pigtail carved on the
 figures of men on spears, and
 the stone statues of the
 heo = muripote

- burisi 1. roll on cf. buri 1.
 2. to sit on cf. buri 2.
 3. to push cf. buri 3.
 4. to shut cf. buri 8.

burisiboo a prickly shrub

burita to do to excess, masu
 burita surfeit
 buritaha gerund
 buritanga'i v.intr.

burita'i to do all together
 cf. buri 4.

daoha burita'i all ill
 together
 'ari burita'i go in a body
 dadao burita'i lie all
 together

- buro 1. to turn round and
 revolve from right to left
 (Arosi people prefer right
 to left in reading etc.)
 2. to go back (= aburo);
 B. poro go back
 burohia gerund
 burohi v.tr. to return to
 burosi v.tr. to return to
 ha'aburohi to come back
 without reaching
 ha'aburosi to come back
 without reaching

3. to roll on the thigh, as fibres
4. to twist
buroha *gerund*
buronga'i *v.intr.* to whirl round and round
burosi *v.tr.* to revolve, twist, roll
ha'aburo cause to revolve
5. to rub the body
a buroa i abena
6. to close, shut up, of flowers
burosi *v.tr.*
burosia *p.p.* closed
- buroburo a sp. of tree
- buroha *gerund* of buro 2., 4.
- burohero ha'aburohero
- burohi to go back to *cf.* buro 2.
- buronga a dry coconut leaf hanging ready to fall
- buronga'i 1. clumsily, badly here buronga'i work badly
2. whirl round *cf.* buro 4.
- burongo E., B. to forget; W. kaku
burongoha 1. *gerund*
2. *v.n.* forgetfulness
burongoha'i *v.intr.* forget
burongosi *v.tr.* forget
burongosia *p.p.* forgotten
burongota'i *v.intr.* forget
ha'aburongosi to forget
- burosi 1. go back to *cf.* buro 2.
2. revolve, twist, roll *cf.* buro 3.
3. close, shut, of flowers *cf.* buro 6.
- burosia closed, of flowers
- burota 1. a tree stripped of its branches
2. a child stripped of its limbs (done in war by way of revenge)
- buru 1. black, dark, dark blue
'abe buru a Melanesian
buruburu'a black, dark, dark blue
2. the iris of the eyes
buru i maa (kare ri'i is the pupil)
3. a sp. of tree, *Parinarium laurinum*; B. puru
the gum is used for caulking canoes
4. the gum of buru 3., rubbed into paste and sets hard quickly glue, paste (recent use)
5. a torch of gum
6. to stick
buru'i *v.tr.* to fix, stick
buru'ia *p.p.* stuck, caulked
7. to be together, to be friends
buruha *gerund*
8. to knead, roll into a ball; a ball
buru'i *v.tr.*; B. purui
9. a charm to keep off sharks, two kneaded lumps of buru 4. joined together by frog's bone (shark and frog are ha'imarahuda, friends)
10. a constellation Pleiades; B. puru
11. to push with the hands, shove (= buri, bweru)
burusi *v.tr.* to push with the hands, shove
12. to smear paint, to cover over a crack
buru'i *v.tr.* to smear paint, to cover over a crack
13. to plant different sorts of things together
buru'i *v.tr.* to plant different sorts of things together
'aiburu'i different sorts of plants in the same garden
14. to grasp food, be greedy
a buruburu ana he is greedy
buruburu to grasp food, be greedy
buru'i *v.tr.* to grasp food, be greedy
15. unopened, of leaf, rau buru
16. whole, complete, unserrated, of leaf *cf.* bubu
17. gall: breathed on, after which the owner walks round his enemy's house, holding buru 4., and thus sends him to sleep
18. *v.tr.* to shut the door
buruburu to shut the door
burusi *v.tr.* to shut the door; B. puru, purubora cover over (bora dark)
19. to fill a bowl with food; B. purui
buru'i *v.tr.* to fill a bowl with food
20. to crush nuts small
buru'i *v.tr.* to crush nuts small
21. a mound in the garden for yams or sweet potatoes
buru'i *v.tr.* to mound up
buruha *gerund*
22. to be stiff, of the body in a trance
buruha *gerund*
burunga'i *v.intr.* to be stiff with, in; of the body

23. to comb the hair
buruburu to comb the hair
buruha *gerund*
buruhi *v.tr.*
burunga'i *v.intr.*
24. to rub
buru'i *v.tr.*
- buru(na) 1. ink of cuttlefish
- burua openly, in the light,
without concealment (no doubt
from buru 5.)
- buruadaro a charm
- buruba'ewa a sp. of tree
- buruburu 1. a firefly
2. to comb the hair
3. to be greedy
4. to shut a door
5. black, in tooburuburu
spotted, speckled
6. food
7. an oven for cooking food
8. a person carrying a torch
at night
- buruburu'a black, dark, dark blue
ha'aburuburu'a to blacken,
make dirty
- buruburuhaioge a children's game,
capturing and cooking the
other side, buruburu are heaps
of sand representing ovens
- buru'ete 1. E. without close
relations
2. W. an unmarried man
3. E. a single fruit, an only
child
- burugawaa striped black and brown,
of a pig *cf.* buru, awa
- burugoni to associate with, be
friends with *cf.* buru 6., 7.
- buruha *gerund* of buru 7., 22., 23.
- buruhasi 1. to grow together into
one, of two trees; B. puruhaku
2. a bird trap, gum of banyan
or other tree put at intervals
along a pole
- buruhi to comb the hair *cf.* buru
23.
- buruhua food
- buru'i 1. to fix, stick *cf.*
buru 6.
2. to knead *cf.* buru 8.
3. to plant different sorts

- together *cf.* buru 13.
4. to smear paint *cf.* buru 12.
5. to grasp greedily *cf.*
buru 14.
6. to fill a bowl *cf.* buru 19.
7. to crush nuts *cf.* buru 20.
8. to mound up *cf.* buru 21.
9. to rub *cf.* buru 24.
- burunga(na) 1. a member of the
same clan
2. a clan
3. the totem of a clan; the
first ancestors, originators
of a clan. Some clans have
two totems but almost all
Arosi clans have a bird as
chief totem (burunga). It
must not be killed or eaten,
and in some cases sacrifices
were offered to it
- burunga'i 1. to wave about
2. to comb the hair *cf.*
buru 23.
3. to be stiff in a trance
cf. buru 22.
- burungaraha a group consisting
of two men and their wives
and children (= hairoa)
- burungarito gum of 'ado'a nut,
and of maraingarai
- burungasi to seize tight
na misu a burungasi beia
mo'osi the dog seized him
and held on
- buruniai ignorant, unskillful
cf. ai
- burunii'a a sp. of fish
- buruninoni ignorant, unskillful
- bururami E. a sp. of tree
- burusi 1. to push *cf.* buru 11.
2. to shut the door *cf.* buru
18.
- burusimangita a sacred shark
rock; the particular spot at
the birubiru *q.v.* where
offerings and mangita were put
- buruta'i *v.tr.* to stammer
a buruta'i i ha'ate
- busu 1. to puff, spurt out;
B. pusu
busuha *gerund*
busu'i *v.tr.* to spurt
at and hit
busunga'i *v.intr.* to
spurt upon

- busura'i *v.intr.* to spurt out (of waves in a blowhole)
 busuri *v.tr.* to puff, spurt upon, puff out
2. a blowhole in rocks
 3. a sp. of fish
 4. to force up the ground, of a growing yam
 busu'i *v.tr.* to force up the ground, of a growing yam
 busura'i *v.intr.* to force up into a mound, of a yam
 5. to pile up, swell over, as a wave on a rock
 busu'i *v.tr.* to pile up over and cover, as a wave
 busura'i *v.intr.* to make a hillock
 6. a mound, a hillock, a wave, a flood
 7. to hit in falling
 na hau a busu bela the stone hit him
 na to'oni a auru busu i ano the cloth fell and hit the ground
 busuri *v.tr.*
 mabusu a crash of something falling and striking
 8. to drift, of a canoe
 busuha *gerund*
 busunga'i *v.intr.* drift from
 busura'i *v.intr.* drift away, be drifted, driven from
 busuta'i *v.intr.* drift from
 ha'abusura'i cause to drift away
- busuasi a whale; B. pusuasi
- busubusu 1. a mound, hillock, flood, wave
 2. to churn up, as the bow of a ship; B. pusupusu
- busubwaunimwaro a mangrove
- busuha *gerund of* busu 1., 8.
- busu'i 1. spurt, puff on *cf.* busu 1.
 2. force up *cf.* busu 4.
 3. swell upon *cf.* busu 5.
 4. E. an archer fish which spurts out water and hits mason bees etc. found in rivers
- busumamaniho W. the same archer fish (mamamiho hornet)
- busunga'i 1. to spurt upon *cf.* busu 1.
 2. to drift from *cf.* busu 8.
- busura'i 1. to spurt upon
 2. mound up, make a hillock *cf.* busu 5.
 3. force itself up into *cf.* busu 4.
 4. drift away *cf.* busu 8.
- busuri 1. to puff upon *cf.* busu 1.
 2. to hit in falling *cf.* busu 7.
- busuta'i to drift from *cf.* busu 8.
- buta 1. to bruise; B. putagi
 buta'i *v.tr.*
 ha'abuta to annoy, bother
 mabutabuta bruised
2. to stone
 buta'i *v.tr.*
 3. to crack nuts on a stone;
 B. puta, putagi
 butaha *gerund*
 buta'i *v.tr.* to crack nuts on a stone
 butangari nut cracking, the stone for this is called gagari
 4. W. to destroy the property of an enemy, to steal openly, plunder
 butabuta to destroy the property of an enemy, to steal openly, plunder
 5. to kick, to tread on a butaa he kicked him *cf.* buu
 butabuta to kick, to tread on
 butabolu Ar. and Eng. football
 6. to be heavy
 buta'i *v.tr.* be heavy on, weigh down, crush
- butaa 1. to walk blindly, carelessly
 a butaa moi he just went blindly
2. to talk indecently, without shame, a butaa i ha'ate
 butaaha *gerund*
- butabuta 1. to plunder
 2. to kick, tread on
- butaha *gerund of* buta 3.
- buta'i 1. bruise *cf.* buta 1.
 2. to stone *cf.* buta 2.
 3. crack nuts *cf.* buta 3.
 4. crush *cf.* buta 6.
- butakoru to break nuts on a stone, not crushing, using

- only one hand
- butamate 1. to scold
 butamateha *gerund*
 butamatehi *v.tr.* scold
 butamatesi *v.tr.* scold
 2. to put out a fire with a stick or leaves
 butamatehi *v.tr.* to put out a fire with a stick or leaves
 butamatesi *v.tr.* to put out a fire with a stick or leaves
- butangari 1. nut cracking
 2. a children's game
- buto 1. to string money, shell discs, a butoa i ha'a
 butonga'i *v.intr.* to string money, shell discs
 butori *v.tr.* string shell discs to
 2. to string alternately huru and white shell discs
 3. to end a conversation
 butongi' *v.tr.* to end a conversation
 a butongia i ha'ate he broke off the conversation
 ha'abuto bring to an end
 4. to give the sign to end the song in a dance; leader says riria!
 butori *v.tr.* to give the sign to end the song in a dance
 butosi *v.tr.* to give the sign to end the song in a dance
- butobuto a sp. of creeper
- butoo be successful, as a man in quest of a wife, or a bird of food
 butooha *gerund*
 butoongi *v.tr.* seek successfully
 butoori *v.tr.* seek successfully
- butowai W. a sp. of palm; E. buatari
- buu 1. to tread, step, use the foot, kick, stamp; B. puu
 buuri *v.tr.* tread on, kick, step upon
 buuria *p.p.* trampled, crushed underfoot
 haibuubuu
 2. to drip, fall; of water
 buubuu 1. drip, fall
 2. a hollow cut in a coconut stem for the drip to collect in; gashes are sometimes made lengthwise for the water to follow. Mentioned by Guppy who suggest toddy making, but it is for rain water
 buubuuha *gerund*
 buubuuri *v.tr.* to drip on
 ha'abuubuu cause to leak, drip
 3. to spurt out of a leak
 4. to fish for eru in the early months of the year, done by stamping
 buuri *v.tr.* to get eru in this way
 5. buuri *v.tr.* to sting, of a hornet or wasp
 buuria *p.p.* stung
 6. to summon to a feast
 buuri *v.tr.*
 7. in tonabuu, stare hard (tona stare)
 8. money given to end fighting at the peacemaking, ha'a ni buu
 9. money inherited from generation to generation (stood upon)
 10. to copulate, cock and hen; dog and bitch; any animals
 buuri *v.tr.*
- buubuu 1. a large block of stone found in some villages on which people rest; at a feast anyone sitting on it gets no portion to take away (= hau bwebwero) *cf.* bui 1.
 2. a large block of stone placed at entrance to canoe house and used as a stepping stone (= hau ni buubuu) *cf.* buu 1.
 3. to spurt out from bamboo water pipes *cf.* buu 2.
- buubuuha *gerund* of buu 2.
- buubuuri drip on, leak upon
- buubuuria a sp. of banana
- buugeregere to leap into the sea *cf.* rege, leap
- buuhaisuri 1. to carry on a pole between two men
 2. a pole resting on two men, a yoke (recent)
- buuhanehane a ladder, a notched pole for climbing; B. puuhanehane
- buuhara to trample, tread firmly, stamp in anger
 buuharaha *gerund*; B. puuhara

buuharanga'i *v.intr.* to be defiant
to, in a rage with, tread firmly
on; a buuharanga'i nia i wa'a
i niu he trod firmly on the
coconut stump
buuharangangara stamp in
anger

buumwane to summon people to a
feast, call friends to go with
one

buupwera to slip, slide *cf.* pwera

buura'i *v.intr.* to plant taro

buuri 1. tread on, kick, trample,
crush with foot *cf.* buu 1.;
B. puri crush
2. drip on *cf.* buu 2.
3. get eru *cf.* buu 4.
4. sting *cf.* buu 5.; B. puuri
5. call together, summon,
assemble *cf.* buu 6.
6. to copulate, of fowls, dogs
cf. buu 10.
7. to fill the sail *cf.* buu

buuritawa an officer under another

buuroga to stamp on and crush
buuroga'i *v.tr.*

buusida to slip

buusua stumble

buutaa to go in the dark
buutaaha *gerund*
buutaari *v.tr.* to go along
in the dark
a buutaaria itara he went
along the path in the dark
buutaanga'i *v.intr.* to go
in the dark on account of,
for

buutahanga to straddle

buutahanga'i to kick violently,
as in kicking a man out of the
door

buuta'i to fall in a cascade from
a cliff (not drip) *cf.* buu 2.

buutatare to slip

bwa prefix depreciatory (= pwa)
e.g. here to do bwahere
clumsy

bwaa taro. It is chiefly planted
among the bush people, and
over 200 species are named
among them. Some of these
names begin with aro, hara,
aha which may be old names

for taro. The taro gardens
are not irrigated as in the
Banks Islands, Anuda etc.

buura'i to plant taro
bwaanimatawa a very large
coarse-eating variety,
relied on in time of famine
and the property of the clan,
not of individuals

The chief varieties of taro
planted are:

aoa, bibisi, bunaruhi,
gereau, girugirumananga,
hana, hake, hi'ona, hira,
hiraho'i, ha'atare, hadingau,
hanaba'e, harungi, hoi,
horea, horomada, hungamuri,
kake or kakaitabu, kapogiru,
korowai, korowaisawa,
mainato, maeanasu, manahure,
matangaiadimware, memegare,
mwane, mwarugu'ino,
mwarugutehe, mwaraatai,
ngoonimanu, niha, pwasa,
ouou, riri, ririwaawaa,
rihona'o, romahui,
robomaioha, ruanimae,
rumirumitauhi, romoadaro,
romodua, rouraho, takeore,
taramarao, uha, uraohi,
wakamau'u, warakenimanu,
waiato, weoweo

bwaahurobwau a feast for a young
chief when hot taro leaves
are rubbed ceremonially on
his head

bwaa ni rara bwau hot taro leaves
so used

bwa'ara to rise up, arise, spring
up, shoot (of tree)
bwa'araha *gerund*

bwa'ari to strike firewood on
ground to break it (= baari)

bwaata'a B. a sp. of tree;
E. nuba with deciduous leaves
which turn a brilliant
scarlet

bwaatakna W. a sp. of tree with
deciduous leaves which turn
a brilliant scarlet

bwa'atari W. a sp. of palm;
B. pwagatari

bwabwa 1. female, of pigs only;
other animals pwapwa
2. to cook on a small fire,
cook gently
bwabwaha *gerund*
bwabwangi *v.tr.* cook
gently
haabwabwa cook gently

3. to rub hot leaves on the body
 bwabwaha *gerund*
 bwabwangi *v.tr.* rub with hot leaves
4. to pull off, or knock off, the bark of a tree, to bark a tree; to knock off skin of a nut with stone or stick
 'aribwabwa the stick
 gagari bwabwa the stone
 haubwabwa the stone
5. a blister, to blister;
 B. haqaqa a blister
 bwabwahi *v.tr.* to blister
 bwabwahia *p.p.* blistered
- bwabwaesusu a swelling under the armpit
- bwabwahe to go for a stroll;
 B. qaqae
 bwabwaheha *gerund*
 bwabwahehi *v.tr.* to stroll
 bwabwahenga'i *v.intr.* to stroll to
 ha'abwabwahe to take for a stroll
- bwabwahe(na) the sole of foot, palm of hand
 W. bwabwahe rimarima or
 E. rumaruma palm
 bwabwaheuwauwa sole; B. qaqae
- bwabwahora wide; to spread over
 bwabwahoraha *gerund*
 bwabwahorasi *v.tr.* to spread out to, spread over
 bwabwahorasia *p.p.* spread out *cf.* hora, hoa, hara
- bwabwanahora broad
- bwabwaora a firefly; B. qaraqaraora
- bwabwaraora a firefly; B. qaraqaraora
- bwabwasu a sling; wasu
- bwabwaitai a sp. of fish
- bwaē armpit (rare)
 bwaēbwaē(na) armpit;
 B. qaeqae
 bwaēni *v.tr.* 1. to carry under the arm 2. to make a boy into a shark man
- bwa'e(na) W. testicle
- bwa'era(na) 1. testicle;
 B. qagera
 2. a swelling of the testicles caused by breaking a taboo;
 B. qagera
- bwaeto an armlet of plaited creepers (= bwaito)
- bwahe to go into the next house, or somewhere close *cf.*
 bwabwahe
 bwaheha *gerund*
 bwahehi *v.tr.* go to
 bwahenga'i *v.intr.* go about a matter
 ha'abwahe take someone to next house, or nearby
- bwahere to be clumsy, unskillful;
 sae bwahere clumsy fellow;
 to do clumsily, opposite to mataihere
 bwahereha *gerund*
 bwaherenga'i *v.intr.* be clumsy at
 bwaheresi *v.tr.* to do unskillfully
- bwaheta flat *cf.* heta, hedahedoa
- bwahi a sp. of fish
- bwahuri(na) 1. entrails, intestines; B. qahuri
 2. *excl.* of astonishment
 bwahuri ariari small intestine
 bwahuri raharaha coecum
 3. marrow, bwahurinaisuri
- bwa'i *neg.fut.v. article*; can't be done! impossible
 ra bwa'i boi they won't come
 'o'i 'ari ho'oa? bwa'i will you go tomorrow? Impossible!
- bwai 1. to pull off skin with the fingers
 2. to stir round
- bwaia *excl.* I don't understand
cf. kaia I don't know
- bwairako E. rough, of the sea
cf. rago asi bwairako
- bwaito an armlet (= bwaeto)
- bwakeko without result, unskillfully, to do and get no result
 pwakeko here bwakeko he engaged in (fishing) and caught nothing
 bwakekoha *gerund*
 bwakekonga'i *v.intr.* work to no purpose at
 ha'abwakeko cause one to fail
- bwaki lame (= pwaki)

- bwana 1. a sp. of pandanus;
 B. qana
 2. the leaves of the bwana, split, dried and sewn together to form a mat or covering;
 B. qana
 3. a widow's cowl; she creeps about hidden under a bwana till her fast is ended, which may last many years or till she marries
 4. cloth of any sort (recent use). Native cloth of bark is maro

bwanaabwana a flowering plant of uplands, long lanceolate leaves and clusters of small, bright blue flowers, and yellow anthers

bwanaha'aha'a neckerchief

- bwane 1. long ago (= bwani) comes before its verb
 2. old
 au bwane 'ari I went long ago
 ruma bwana old house

- bwango 1. to be clumsy, always doing things in the wrong way, thoughtless
 2. mucus of nose; B. qango
 3. the top shoots of taro for planting
 bwangobwango the top shoots of taro for planting

- bwango(na) 1. the neck of a coconut palm just below the branches
 2. the grey matter of cerebrum (angoru)
 3. the top shoot of betel, dracaena, and coconut (bua, diri, niu)

bwangobwango taro shoots for planting

- bwangobwango(na) 1. top shoot of betel, coconut and trees;
 B. qaqa
 2. antennae

bwangobwangomamura a small sp. of jelly fish, thought to be part of the fish mamura

bwangore E. a sp. of tall grass

bwangurua W., B. flat

- bwani 1. a long while ago, formerly; comes between pronoun and verb (= bwane)
 2. old, of house, garment,

man etc.

au bwani 'unua I have already said so (long ago)

- bwanu 1. the name of a famous ghost
 2. a curse, ill Bwanu!

- bwao 1. to pull off the top shoot of a plant, especially native cabbage
 bwaori v.tr. to pull off the top shoot of a plant, especially native cabbage
 2. to eat food given and keep nothing for planting, to eat the whole crop and keep no tubers for planting
 bwaori v.tr. to eat food given and keep nothing for planting, to eat the whole crop and keep no tubers for planting
 ra ngaubwao they ate the whole crop
 3. to chop down trees, clear the bush
 bwaori v.tr.
 4. to take the first nuts of the season
 bwaoha gerund
 bwaongi v.tr. to take the first nuts of the season
 5. bwaoha'i v.intr. to overhang as a tree over a pool
 bwaohi v.tr. 1. to lean, bow; a bwaohia i bwauna he bent his head 2. to bend; bent
 6. bwaoha'i v.intr. to begin the lamentation for the dead
 7. bwaoha'i v.intr. to be capsized cf. abwao
 ha'abwaoha'i to turn over

- bwaobwao 1. a unit in counting ugu (balolo) durae (worms) ahorosi (Arundo) and sususu (eels)
 2. one of any of the above things, a single eel, worm etc.
 3. top shoot of cabbage and trees (= pwaopwao) (of small plants) cf. bwango

bwaoha gerund of bwao 4.

- bwaoha'i 1. overhang
 2. begin lamentation
 3. to be capsized

bwaohi lean, bend, bent

bwaonga 1. a battlefield where clans met regularly and

fought by mutual arrangement
of. bwao 3.
 2. a generation

bwaongi take first fruits of nuts

bwa'ora 1. to pull off the skin of nuts
 2. a heap of nuts as they are gathered; stored nuts
 3. E. first fruits of nuts;
 B. qakora dried nuts

bwa'ora'i to go nutting

bwaori 1. pull off top shoot
of. bwao 1.
 2. eat all the harvest *of.*
bwao 2.
 3. chop down trees *of. bwao 3.*

bwara 1. to be difficult; B. qara
 2. to be blocked, as a tree across the path
 3. to oppose
 ura bwara withstand
 bwarahi *v.tr.* to be difficult for
 bwarasi 1. *v.tr.* to oppose, stop, deter, block
 2. *prep.* against, towards
 4. ha'abwarasi to protect, withstand, oppose, block, make difficult
 ha'abwara a refuge from the enemy among inaccessible rocks
 5. empty
 giru bwara a dug grave
 ha'abwarabwara to empty of people

bwaraa a taro garden in the fourth month of growth

bwaraa(na) leaf of taro

bwarabwara 1. a sp. of fern, large and reddish brown
 2. a necklet of red ferns worn by the Mwakomwako dancers, who were supposed to be the dead
 3. to be empty of people
 bwarabwaraha *gerund*

bwarabwara(na) the fat of a turtle

bwarabwarahu'o a sp. of boney fish
 (hu'o net)

bwarahi to be difficult for *of.*
bwara 1.

bwaraihu stones round an oven
of. bara a fence, *of. bwara 2.*

bwaranga 1. to be deserted, empty,

of a village; a desert place, none living there
 bwarangaha *gerund*
 bwarangasi *v.tr.* empty of, deserted by
 bwarangasia *p.p.* emptied, deserted
 ha'abwaranga to make desolate, destroy a village
 2. empty, as a bottle *of.*

bwara 5.
 bwarangasi *v.tr.* to empty of
 bwarangasia *p.p.* emptied
 3. merely, just
 'o gasi roborobo bwaranga don't merely overspread

bwaranga(na) *v.n.* emptiness
 bwarangana i giru the emptiness of the grave;
 B. qaranga

bwarangateetee deserted, all away in the gardens, of a village

bwarariu 1. the name of a famous ghost, incarnate in a shark or ray, living at the west end of Arosi
 2. the western cape of Arosi where the weather is usually very bad; sea very difficult (bwara riu)

bwarasi 1. to oppose *of. bara*
 2. *prep.* against, towards
 ra rabu bwarasia i manu they shut up the bird
 ha'a bwarasia i haiwai money for (confirming) a marriage
 risa bwarasia i tara lie blocking up the road
 rau hura'a bwarasia i omaa they went out against the village
 ha'abwarasi 1. to oppose, hinder, obstruct, make difficult 2. to protect, withstand on behalf of, defend, cover 3. to encircle with arms, embrace

bwarasuasu a sp. of dark brown ant smaller than kikipo

bwareo to bathe
 bwareoha *gerund*
 bwareohi *v.tr.* to bathe
 bwareohia *p.p.* bathed
 bwareomaea baptism (recent); maea holy
 ha'abwareo to bathe

bwari 1. to stop
 bwariha *gerund*

- bwaringi *v.tr.* to stop at
dora ni bwaringia a stopping
place
2. a very high mountain in
Guadalcanal overlooking Marau
Sound, and visible from Arosi,
the legendary home of
Hatoibwari
 3. a tattoo mark of chiefs
 4. a tarantula spider, found
in houses and shot with
miniature bow and arrows,
called a ramo, hero, because
of its quickness
bwari 'o'onu a variety that
makes a web and agitates it
when disturbed
 5. suri bwari lower back bone
 6. to assemble
bwaringi *v.tr.* to be
assembled at
mou bwari an assembly of
people
 7. ha'abwari to choke
- bwari(na) 1. the summit of a hill
hato i bwari the name of the
supreme serpent spirit,
probably "Lord of the Summit"
2. a lozenge shaped patch left
unshaven on a baby's head over
fontanelle
- bwariha *gerund of* bwari 1.
- bwaringi stop at, assemble at
cf. bwari 1., 6.
- bwarinu'u a sandy spot seen under
water at the bottom of a river
cf. nunu'u
- bwarisibua a sp. of pigeon *cf.*
bwari 1.
- bwarisu epiphyte, hydrophytum,
growing from a swelling on a
tree trunk, resembling a
hornet's nest (= pwarisu)
bwari hau small leafed
variety
bwari manu one with a
large leaf
- bwarisu(na) nose, beak of bird;
B. qarisu
- bwaro 1. to break; B. qaro,
qarogi
bwaroha *gerund*
bwaroha'i *v.intr.* to break
and fall with
bwaro'i *v.tr.* to break
a bwaro'ia i hasi'ei he
broke the stick
bwaro'ia *p.p.* broken
bwarota'i *v.intr.* to
break and fall with

- ha'abwaro'i to break
2. to crash in breaking, as
a tree; to fall with a crash
ha'abwaro 1. to begin to
crash or fall 2. to fell
a tree
 3. to shoot
- bwaroha *gerund of* bwaro 1.
- bwaroha'ahoro E. a tree fallen
across the path
- bwaroha'i to fall with
- bwarohara(na) 1. E. to refuse
to hear
2. to persist in asking, annoy
with begging; W. harairiho
- bwarokawi to fall on something
else, as one tree on another
cf. kawi
bwarokawiha *gerund*
bwarokawiri *v.tr.* fall on
- bwaroo(na) 1. a fire brand;
B. qaroo
2. to shout as a sign; on
leaving a feast fire brands
are carried, and if it is
intended to give a return
feast the guests shout near
the host's village, waving
their fire brands
- bwarorahurahuta'i to cry
passionately, as an angry
child *cf.* rahuta'
- bwaroruaahoro 1. E. hanging
down unevenly, as clothes on
a line
2. W. fallen across the path
and blocking it
- bwarota'i fall with *cf.* bwaro 1.
- bwaroto 1. a tree fern; B.
qaroto
2. a hairy man
- bwarotomea the name of a hero
in a story
- bwaru 1. to cover over, put
lid on, put stopper in bamboo
water vessel
bwarusi *v.tr.* to cover,
plug
bwarusia *p.p.* covered,
plugged
2. to be with child
bwarusi *v.tr.*
a bwarusia i gare the stage
just before pwote *cf.* bani

- bwaru(na) the lid of a box,
kettle; plug of a bottle etc.
bwarubwaru the lid of a box,
kettle; plug of a bottle etc.;
B. siqaru
- bwarumaa E. the space under the
gable end of a house; W.
pwarumaa
- bwasu 1. a net set to catch birds
2. to sling a stone
bwasubwasu a sling
bwasunga'i v.intr. to sling
bwasuta'i v.intr. to sling
- bwasu'u(na) a corner of a house
cf. du'u, su'u, di'u; B.
qasugu, sugu
- bwau(na) 1. head
2. chief, leader
3. end of a cape
4. knob, knot of money tied
together cf. bo, bou; B. qau
5. v.tr. to lead
a bwaura he took the lead
of the party
bwaubwau v.tr. to lead
bwaubwauha gerund
bwauha 1. gerund 2. v.n.
a leader, captain
bwauhi v.tr. to lead
bwausi v.tr. to be master
of
- bwa'u 1. to smoke thickly; smoke
bwa'uha(na) smoke of a fire
bwa'uhi v.tr. to smoke
upon
na asu a bwa'uhi'o the smoke
is on your (in your face)
2. tableland above the shore
where the gardens are
a ara'i bwa'u he has gone
up to the gardens
- bwauahuri a sp. of fish
- bwauano lower lip
- bwauato a carved, broad club,
broad blade, held in left hand
and used as shield to glance
of arrows; has mark (murimwidi)
representing snake according
to the people. Guppy and Pitt
Rivers have ingenious
explanations; B. qauata
- bwaubwau 1. W. a knot of money
tied together; a bunch of red
grass (areare)
2. to lead cf. bwau 5.
3. a shoal of fish
bwaubwau marea shoal of eels
- bwa'ubwa'u to smoke thickly
- bwauha 1. gerund of bwau 5.
2. a leader
- bwa'uha 1. smoke
2. a smell
- bwauhi v.tr. to lead cf. bwau 5.
- bwa'uhi 1. v.tr. to smoke upon
2. v.tr. to smell
- bwa'uhiasi a sp. of shrub
- bwauiu to make a request to a
ghost
bwaiunga'i v.intr. to
request from a ghost with
tears, as a child
- bwaumaremare a sp. of fish, like
a perch, bright coloured head;
B. parimaremare
- bwaunaki a sp. of fish
- bwaungudu a sp. of black fish
- bwauni v.tr. to possess a man,
of a ghost cf. bwau 5.; B.
qauni
bwaunia p.p. possessed by
a ghost
ha'abwauni to possess
- bwauodo 1. true mother's brother
(not merely classificatory)
2. a leader one follows and
obeys
- bwaupou 1. E. bald (=risipou)
getting bald, losing hair
2. W. short haired
- bwaura'i 1. son of a chief,
or a boy raised to this status
cf. bwau 2.
2. dearly beloved, of a son
3. extra fine or beautiful,
as orange cowry; brilliant
bird etc.
mwera bwaurai orange
coloured mwera three birds,
all parrots, kira, diwi,
diwisiri are so described
ha'abwaura'i to give a
present of an axe (ira) so
that a chief's son ari'i
may be brought on a visit
to the place
- bwauraki C., B. a breadfruit
tree (=bare'o) elsewhere in
Arosi
- bwaurate a stony place at the
top of a cliff
- bwausi to be master of or over
cf. bwau 5.

- bwausiwaiau 1. the head of a bonito fish (*si prep*)
 2. a wellborn poor man (the bonito has little flesh in the head)

- bwautahē 1. a skull
 2. W. a shark's skull

- bwautaka S. white haired *cf.* taga;
 B. taka

- bwauuruuru 1. a thick head of hair
 2. head of chief's son (*ari'i*)

- bwea 1. a platform; B. qea
 bwea ha'angau a 12 foot platform for feast called ha'angau gare
 bweaho'oho'o a small platform for an assembly
 bwea gaasi ho'a a large platform for an assembly
 bwea nunuga a platform in front of a house
 bwea ruruma'i a cupboard
 2. a gathering to pay for murder done. The money payment is put on a platform from which the chief distributes it. Other bwea (assemblies) are for different purposes, such as to get together money for some purpose
 ha'abweabwea crosspiece of arohaa platform
 3. to place alongside
 bweara'i *v.intr.*

- bwebwero 1. to be idle, sit about do nothing (to be at leisure rather than to be lazy) *cf.* bwero 2.
 bwebweroha *gerund*
 bwebweronga'i *v.intr.* to sit at leisure on (the beach etc.)
 bwebwerongi *v.tr.* to be at leisure from (a task)
 2. to be left alone, as a child

- bwebweru to run, of water in the eyes *cf.* bweru 2.

- bwebweu'a foolish

- bwenaa property in land handed down to a man from his mother's brother, cannot be sold outside his clan and all clansmen have a share in it, though it is his for use during his lifetime
 bwenaa ana his property in land; for other kinds of property *cf.* ruruunga, bwori, wau

- bwera 1. a swamp
 2. a thousand in counting coconuts, see Grammar; B. qera
 3. liquid of any sort except water or oil (*wai, rumu*)
 4. colour, but especially a bright colour *cf.* ome, omeha
 5. to be in flood; B. aqera broad, spread out
 bwerabwera to be in flood
 bweraha 1. *gerund* 2. *v.n.* a flood

- bweraa 1. large and swollen of limb, as from dropsy
 2. juicy and sweet, as a good orange

- bweratari ten bags of nuts (*ngari*)

- bwero 1. to sit at leisure
 bweroha *gerund*
 bweronga'i *v.intr.* to sit at leisure on some place
 bwerongi *v.tr.* to be at leisure from some task
 hau ni bwero a large, flat block of stone in a village on which passing visitors rest
 2. a sp. of large, deep sea fish, good eating
 3. to bathe
 bweroha *gerund*
 4. to refrain from something, e.g. work
 bwebwero to refrain from something, e.g. work
 bwerosi *v.tr.* to refrain from something, e.g. work
 bwerota'i *v.intr.* to refrain from something, e.g. work
 ha'abwebwero 1. to leave behind a child in a village
 2. to be absent from a distribution of food
 5. to assemble
 bweroha *gerund*
 bwerohi *v.tr.* to assemble at
 bweronga'i *v.intr.* to assemble about a matter
 bwerongi *v.tr.* to assemble at
 mou bwero an assembly of people
 6. to be absent from a distribution of food
 bwerongi *v.tr.* to be absent from a distribution of food
 ha'abwero to cause a person to miss a feast
 7. ha'abwero to promise a gift

- bweru** 1. to thrust, push, shove
 bwerungi *v.tr.* to thrust, push, shove
 bwerungia *p.p.* thrust
 bwerusi *v.tr.* to thrust
 bwerusia *p.p.* thrust
 2. to pour out from, run, as water from the eyes
 bweruhi *v.tr.* to run on to
 bwerusi *v.tr.* to run on to
 bweruta'i *v.intr.* to run on to, out, from

- bwerubweru(na)** 1. the lips
 2. water in the eyes when beginning to cry

bweruhi flow on *cf.* **bweru** 2.

- bwerunga'i** 1. suri **bwerunga'i** backbone
 2. *v.tr.* to refuse
 a **bwerunga'i** i ha'ate he refused to listen

bwerungi thrust *cf.* **bweru** 1.

bwerusi thrust *cf.* **bweru** 1.

bweruta'i flow from *cf.* **bweru** 2.

- bweta** 1. to break, as an egg
 (= **pweta**)
 bweta'i *v.tr.* to break, as an egg
 2. to step on, trample
 bweta'i *v.tr.*

- bweu** 1. to be foolish, stupid, thick witted
 bweubweu'a stupid
 bweuha 1. *v.n.* stupidity
 2. *gerund*; B. **qiu**
 bweunga *v.n.* stupidity
 wai ni **bweu** strong drink (recent use)
 bweusi *v.tr.* to be stupid at
 bweuta'i *v.intr.* to be stupid on account of, from
 ha'abweu'al to make stupid ('al transitive suffix, or transitive i added to a form **bweu'a**)
 ha'abweu to drive mad
 ha'abweubweu to persuade a person to do a bad action
 2. deaf and dumb
 3. (with **ana**) to be a long while
 abu **bweu** **ana** i mwa'anu don't be long bathing
 bweunga'i *v.intr.* to be a long while at
 ha'abweu to be long

- bwi** E. to grow large
 ha'abwi cause to grow

bwi'a fat, well liking, healthy, as children or puppies

bwibwi(na) part of a woman's body

- bwito** E. to spring up, appear above ground, grow, of plants when little shoots stick up from ground
 bwitoha *gerund*
 bwitonga'i *v.intr.* spring up
 bwitorl *v.tr.* spring up to
 bwitoria *p.p.* sprung up, grown
 bwitosl *v.tr.* spring up
 bwitosia *p.p.* sprung up, grown
 haiburito spring up together
 haribwito spring up together

bwoe breathless

- bwore** 1. **mauru bwore** to oversleep, sleep heavily; B.
 qore
 bworeha *gerund*
 bworenga'i *v.intr.* oversleep on account of
 2. to dream in heavy sleep (rare, perhaps introduced from Saa, Malaita) *cf.* **mauruaa**, **mauruta'a**
 3. personal possessions
 4. things carried on a journey, cargo of canoe or ship

bworea biceps muscle, muscle of calf leg, calf of leg
 bworeani rima biceps
 bworeani uwa calf; B.
 qoreaga (ga noun suffix)

- bwori** 1. *cf.* **bwore** 3.
 2. *cf.* **bwore** 4. **bwori** **ana** his personal possessions

bwou to sulk, refuse to speak
 (= **bou**, **walboubou**, **waldodo'i**)
 ha'abwou to sulk, be sulky

D

da *poss.pron.* 3rd person plural, their
 atada their name; B. **ta**

- daa** 1. E., B. to give
 daa me! give me
 2. W. to do, take, receive
 daanga'i *v.intr.* to do, take, receive
 3. a sp. of tree

da'a to laugh
 da'anga'i v.intr. to laugh
 about
 da'ata'i v.intr. to laugh
 at
 ha'ada'a to make laugh
 da'amumu smile

da'aawara to laugh heartily
 da'aawarahi v.tr. laugh
 heartily at
 da'aawarasi v.tr. laugh
 heartily at

daadara loose, to be loose, as
 an armlet cf. dara
 daadarahi v.tr. to be
 loose on
 a daadarahia i rumana it
 daadaranga'i v.intr.
 daadarata'i v.intr. come
 loose from

daadaro heisoi conversation
 between villages by wooden
 gongs cf. soi

da'aha'areke to laugh heartily
 da'aha'arekehi v.tr. laugh
 heartily at
 da'aha'arekenga'i v.intr.
 laugh heartily about

daahi to wash the body in charmed
 water to cure an illness cf.
 dahi bless, ha'adahi

da'amumu to smile
 da'amumuhi v.tr. smile at
 da'amumunga'i v.intr. smile
 at
 da'amumuta'i v.intr. smile
 at

daana to wash a sore cf. dana

daanu to bale (= dadanu, danu)

da'aradarada to chuckle
 da'aradaradasi v.tr.
 chuckle at
 da'aradaradata'i v.intr.
 chuckle at

daarengarenga E. to lie on the
 back cf. taurengarenga

daarue to give freely without
 expecting return; freely cf.
 ruani; B. darua unencumbered

daau poss.pron. third person
 plural, their

dada 1. a croton, crotons were
 sacred planted on hera burial
 mound; B. gara, garagara
 2. the fat of pigs liver and

kidneys, offered in
 sacrifices
 3. to be level, equal,
 opposite
 dadani S. v.tr. to make
 level, equalise
 ha'adada to make level,
 equalise
 ha'adadani to make level,
 equalise
 4. to come short cf. adara
 dadahi v.tr.
 dadasi v.tr.
 ha'adadahi to fail to do
 ha'adadasi to fail to do

dadahe to adze (= dahe)

dadahi 1. a cluster of betel or
 banana cf. tatasi
 2. to pluck off half a bunch
 of betel nuts

dadahoro 1. E. the log at the
 foot of row of sleeping mats
 running the length of house;
 B. tatahoro
 2. W. the rear outrigger of
 a canoe
 'etea q.v.
 3. a cross (recent use only)

dadaiboo white fleecy clouds
 cf. dada 2.

dadanga to be level, equal,
 opposite cf. dada 3.
 haidadanga to be level,
 equal, opposite
 haidadanga'i

dadani 1. to put the finishing
 touch, to be the last straw,
 as an accident to an old man
 2. equalise cf. dada 3.

dadanu to bale; a baler for a
 canoe cf. danu

dadao to lie down, to be ill
 cf. dao
 dadaohi v.tr. to lie
 down on, with
 dadaoha v.n. chronic
 illness; stronger than
 daoha
 haidadao lie down together
 ha'dadaoha with a chronic
 illness
 dadaoha a school of fish
 (perhaps dadauha)

dadaohirebi W. a sp. of shrub;
 E. daohirebi

dadara'a 1. to be bare,
 bareheaded; B. tataraga
 2. to be free, one's own

master
dadara'anga'i v.intr. free
from; B. tataraga

dadare to be naked
dadareha gerund

dadaro 1. a cross stick hanging
from a rope which is tied to
the middle of the stick for
hanging pot over fire
2. the front outrigger of an
'etea cf. dadahoro

dadaurimwa'a spleen cf. mwa'a

dadauringe an echo; B. tatauringe

dae imperfectly, uselessly
nau here daedae I am holding
(the stick) but giving no
help (in carrying)
daea imperfectly, uselessly
daedae imperfectly, use-
lessly

dahadaha'a dark blue

dahe v.tr. to adze
a dahea iora he adzed the
canoe; B. tahe
ha'adahe cause to be adzed
daheburu make a torch
dahetarasi the name for a
bowl with sharp pointed ends

dahi 1. the golden lipped pearl
shell
2. a crescent-shaped ornament
made from the shell, and
representing the moon, properly
worn only by chiefs, aroha
clan
3. to praise, call fortunate,
bless (= ha'abaarahe)
4. ha'adahi to apostrophise
islands when on a voyage,
declare them fortunate, lucky
for their qualities etc. cf.
tahi

cf. daahi (for dadahi) wash
with charmed water; tahi
be in good health; B. tahi
be in good health
dahi 1., 2., 3., 4. are all
related, for the pearl shell,
connected with the moon, is
believed to bring good luck
and good health

The following are the chief
ha'adahi

abena i Bio rewani (Bio
Island)
abena i Gera ni mate (Marau
Sound, Guadalcanal)
abena i Mwara hiria (N.
Malaita)
abena i Uki wa'awa'amae

(Ugi Island)
abena i Urawa i siwa (Ulawa
Island)
abena i sa'a ni manu (S.
Malaita)

dahidahi to hold a bough and
pluck the fruit

dahigoro moon five days old

dahihi a sp. of creeper

dahihura a round disc made from
pearl shell representing the
moon (hura) when full

dahu madahudahu very brittle
as a withered tree; B.
matahutahu cf. sahusahu

da'i pl. of da their

dai'iri 1. a quartzite rock
hau dai'iri
2. a small flint used in
burnt sacrifices

dama a rank of men in a dance

dama(na) 1. mate, fellow,
companion, corresponding part
damagu my companion
cf. sama
2. like, similar
a damana i naihi si it is
like that knife

damadi'u to overlap, be of
unequal length

damaibara a fence for a garden

damani'au two fish on one hook

damu to chew betel nut; B. tamu
damu'i v.tr.
ha'adamu crunch with the
teeth

damubua a feast made for a young
chief when property in trees
is given to him, and betel
juice spat upon his navel

damure 1. E. a sp. of shrub or
small tree
2. W. dried spathe of coconut
used as a torch

damusigo = damutege q.v.

damutege an enclosure fenced
with stones round the central
pillars of a canoe house
(oha), under protection of
friendly ghosts, so that
scraps of food and skins of

nuts may be thrown (tege)
without fear of witchcraft;
B. tamutoko

damuwaipo a custom; the father
of a boy who is to be araha
(chiefly clan) takes the leaves
of amadi, betel pepper, and
spits betel mixture on child's
navel; leaves of this plant
are not used again till the
feast damubua

dana W., B. to wash, rinse in
water, as a food bowl; B.
tanani wash with the hands
heidana S. to pour the
milk of a drinking coconut
over a corpse ceremonially

dangahoro 1. to squeeze out
coconut milk from white of the
nut over boiled yams or taro
dangahoroa p.p. having had
coconut milk added, of food
dangahoroha gerund
ha'adangahoro to add
coconut milk
2. coconuts kept in the house
for this purpose

dangi 1. the light cf. rangi;
B. dangi
2. the wind; B. rangi rain
3. daylight, the day, a day

dangidangi by daylight

dangigoro beautiful day, fine
weather

dangihi v.tr. to enlighten

dangiori v.tr. to do every day
a dangioria

dangira'i 1. v.intr. to shine
on
2. until daylight

dangisi v.tr. shine on

dangita'a rainy day with high
wind, foul weather

dangita'i v.intr. dawn upon

danu 1. to bale out water
dadanu a baler
danuhi v.tr. to bale out
danusi v.tr. to bale out
danusia p.p. baled out
2. E. to catch Batolo (sea-
worm) in small nets (= tanu);
W. taru

danumata baled dry, of a canoe

dao 1. to lie down; B. tao

cf. daoha ill

dadao

daoha'i v.intr. lie down
with

daohi v.tr. lie down on,
with

daoha gerund

daoha v.n. illness, to be
ill

ha'adaohi set down

a moo si a daoha he is ill

'inia i daohana because of
his lying down

'inia i daoha ana because
of his illness

2. large red shell money,
worth about five shillings a
fathom; B. tao

daohirebi a sp. of shrub with
white flowers; the pale leaves
are used to deck the body and
make garlands, mwa'irau, for
feasts (= dadaohirebi)

daora a sp. of fish

daori to go fishing for bonito;
B. taori

daoriha gerund

daoringa'i v.tr. fish for
bonito

dara 1. a food bowl, made of
wood and painted black
dara ahetarasi one with
sharp, pointed ends
dara boo one carved to
represent a pig, the food
in the pig's body
darainoni one carved to
represent a man, or his
head and shoulders, the
head hollow. Only used for
sacrifices to ghosts
dara'uiru an ordinary
bowl for daily use
darakekerekuto one with
spiral carving at end
daramanu sacrificial bowl,
carved with bird, snake or
shark (clan totem for clan
use, seagull for fishermen
etc.)
daramisu one carved in
shape of dog, or dog carved
on it
daranirongo very large
bowl for a feast, dimensions
up to six feet long three
feet high and four feet
broad. People were buried
in such bowls, placed in
caves. Many are named and
famous and have magical
properties (rain-making etc.)
dara'uo'u one with ear-

- shaped ends
darapwaringasu like
darakekerekuto
2. to put into and through, to put on a ring or a shirt; to dip a vessel into water; B. tara, tarasi
- daraha'i v.tr. to put through; B. tarahagi
- daranga'i v.intr. to put on clothes, dip into water
- darasi v.tr. to put on clothes, dip into water
- darasia p.p. put on, clothed with
- dara'i 1. to go into and out, go through, go straight on without stopping
(apparently transitive form of dara but used with nia a 'ari dara'i nia i omaa he went through the village
2. prep. through, with nia
- dara(na) the forehead
- rorodara a wreath of leaves, or fish teeth, for the head
- daradara straight, of a tree; B. tataraa
- darao 1. Portuguese manowar, Physalia; B. tarao
2. a sp. of nettle; B. tarao
- daraoi matawa 1. a sp. of tree 2. a sp. of jellyfish cf. huru'a, bwangobwango mamura
- darasuru to cook food in a wooden bowl with red hot stones; to make coconut cream (suru)
- darawaawaa 1. to be empty, hollow
2. to be without walls, of a house; W. tarawaa
- dareha v.tr. to carry over the shoulder, by a string; B. tareha
- a darehaa i anga he carried the bag over his shoulder
- darehanga'i v.intr.
- ha'adareha to hear slander of one's sister, and take her bag with money in it and hang it round the slanderer's neck who returns it with an equal sum added to the original amount
- darere a person who squints (= marere)
- darereaa squinting
- dari v.tr. to chop, slash with

- axe or knife
- a daria i rumana he slashed his arm
- darima a variety of club (= rauponi)
- daro 1. to hit with a stick; to play a tune on a gong
- daro'i v.tr. to hit with a stick; to play a tune on a gong
- daronga'i v.intr. to hit with a stick; to play a tune on a gong
2. to beat or bruise, as the surf bruises a corpse on the rocks
- daro'i v.tr. to beat or bruise, as the surf bruises a corpse on the rocks
- daro'ia p.p. bruised, as a tree on the reef
3. a large littoral tree, calophyllum inophyllum; B. tautau ramoa (victims) were placed at its foot
- daroro 1. to tie a rope tightly from tree to tree, so as to pass from one tree to the other; B. taroro
- roro belt, embrace
- roroi make tight
2. a tight rope, rope bridge
3. or daroro mae money paid as a preliminary to peace making
- darua poss.pron. second person dual
- daru'i pl. of darua
- dau 1. poss.pron. third person plural
2. v.tr. to seize, hold cf. rau; B. tau
3. v.tr. to work, do, make, take cf. tau
- dauha 1. gerund 2. v.n. all sorts of work
- dauha'i v.intr. to work at
- daura'i v.intr. to work at, make, take
- ha'adaudau to take round food
4. to stop, stand still, come to rest, as a canoe
- dauha gerund
- dauhi v.tr. stop for, on account of
- dauri v.tr. stop for
- haidaudau one who goes between to stop a fight or quarrel; mediator (recent use)

5. to be quiet, behave
dau! be quiet!
6. B. to live in a place, dwell
dauha(na) *v.n.* sojourn,
stay
7. to adopt a child
- dauahuto (ana) *v.intr.* to
deceive, find out in deceit,
bowl out a liar
- dauarite a sp. of fish
- daubwarari to hinder
- daudau W. a long log placed
lengthwise in a house at the
foot of the sleeping places
(= dadahoro)
- dau'eu ordeal, by holding red
hot stones in the hand
- dauha 1. *gerund of* dau 3., 4.
2. a meal (= ngauha)
3. work of any kind *cf.* dau 3.
4. stay, sojourn *cf.* dau 6.
- dauha'i *v.intr.* work at *cf.*
dau 3.
- dauhatahata 1. a working bee,
as in thatching a man's house
for him
2. to work continuously with-
out rests *cf.* hata
- dauhau (= dau'eu) ordeal with
red hot stones
- dauhi stop for *cf.* dau 4.
- dauhionga'i *v.intr.* take with-
out leave, as something from
a garden
- dau'i *pl.* form of dau 1.
- daumaa(na) to take some of
a daumaani he took some of
them
- daumaani *v.tr.* to attempt
- daumimi a pig's bladder
- dauoto(na) to make preparations
for a journey, preparation
- dauotong 1. to attempt
2. to be doubtful about being
able to do
- dauponosi *v.tr.* to hinder
- daura(na) 1. a muscle
2. the strength of arm, leg
etc.
- daura'i 1. work at *cf.* dau 3.
2. E. to thatch a house *cf.*
dau 3.
- dauri 1. to work at *cf.* dau 3.
2. to stop for *cf.* dau 4.
3. to mix, mingle (= dora)
- dausuu ordeal, by burning brands
- dautohu(na) to take a little bit
- dauuha work of any sort (= dauha)
- dauwaroha(na) E. to help, ally
oneself with, back up; W.
abewaro
- dawa(na) a toothless mouth
dawadawa 1. toothless
ha'adawa tough, of food
cf. use of ngoo
ha'adawamisu diaphragm
2. a sp. of tree, the
bark used as medicine for
sores
- dede to drip, drop, as pus from
a sore
dedehi *v.tr.* drip on
dedeta'i *v.intr.* drip from
ha'adade to incline a
vessel, to pour out
2. to insert
dedeha'i *v.intr.* to
insert something long into
an opening, as steer oar
into its ring
3. ha'adedenga'i to shout
together
- dede(ana) to fill (= dee) a
dede ana
dede'i *v.tr.*
- dedeha'i insert *cf.* dede 2.
- dedehe 1. a sp. of fish
2. the name of a star
3. E., B., W. to scrape, rake
away, as stones from the
path
dedehihi *v.tr.* to scrape
dedehesi *v.tr.* to scrape
4. to blow up dust in clouds,
of wind
dedehaha *gerund*
dedehenga'i *v.intr.* to
blow up dust in clouds, of
wind
dedeheri *v.tr.* to blow
up dust in clouds, of wind
dedeheria *p.p.* blown in
clouds, of dust
5. a fan
dedehi drip on *cf.* dede 1.
dede'i fill *cf.* dede(ana)
dede'irangi to pour down

- into, gush out, of rain water
 dederangi to pour down into,
 gush out, of rain water
 dedere to slip, fall *cf.*
 dere
 dedeta'i drip from *cf.*
 dede 1.
- dee 1. *v.tr.* to insert, as an
 axe handle into axe head
 deeha'i *v.intr.* to insert,
 as an axe handle into axe
 head
 ha'adee to insert
 a ha'adee i katakatana he
 inserted its handle
 2. to fill a vessel with
 water, lime box with lime,
 pipe with tobacco; B. til
 dee'i *v.tr.* to fill a
 vessel with water, lime box
 with lime, pipe with tobacco
 deenga'i *v.tr.* fill lime
 box with lime
 deera'i *v.intr.* fill
 bamboo with water
 deengi *v.tr.* to put food
 in bamboo for cook, fill a
 pipe
 deengia *p.p.* filled with
 food, prepared for smoking
 (pipe)
 ha'adee cause to fill
 kara dede'au food put into
 hollow bamboo and cooked
 3. deenga'i E.,B. to run,
 of water or pus from a sore
cf. dede 1.
 deera'i to run, of water
 or pus from a sore
 deere to drink water
 a deerea hako he drank it
 all
- deedee to finish, completely
 finished
 deeha'i *v.intr.* to finish,
 complete
- de'eni today, not of past time
 (na de'eni); B. tagini
- dehe 1. to fan *cf.* hehe, rehe;
 B. hehe
 deheri *v.tr.*
 dehesi *v.tr.*
 dehedehe a fan
 ha'adehe a charm, charmed
 sago leaves fixed on top
 shoot of tree to bring wind
 2. to burrow, of worms; earth
 cast up by earth worms or sand
 by crabs
 dehera'i *v.intr.* cast up
 earth
 deheri *v.tr.* cast up earth
- dehedehe 1. a gentle wind, zephyr
2. E.,B. a tempest, stormy
 gale
 3. W.,B. a north-west gale
- dehera'i cast up earth *cf.* dehe 2.
- deheri 1. to fan *cf.* dehe 1.
 2. to cast up earth *cf.* dehe 2.
- dehesi to fan *cf.* dehe 1.
- dehu to be burnt, of food being
 cooked; B. tihu *cf.* rahu,
 ashes
 dehuri *v.tr.* to burn food
 dehuria *p.p.* burnt, of
 food
- dere 1. to fall, slip
 dereha'i *v.intr.* to fall
 because of
 deresi *v.tr.* to fall on
 deresia *p.p.* fallen on
 dereta'i *v.intr.* to fall
 from
 ha'adere cause to fall
 ha'aderesi cause to fall
 2. to lower, let down, as a
 boat *cf.* tere down
 dereha *gerund*
 derenga'i *v.intr.* to lower
 dereri *v.tr.* to lower
 deresi *v.tr.* to lower
 deresia *p.p.* lowered
 ha'adere to lower
 3. to put in or take out of
 a case, or covering, as
 knife from sheath; B. tere
 teresi
 dereha'i *v.intr.* to
 sheathe
 deresi *v.tr.* to sheathe
 deresia *p.p.* sheathed
 dereta'i *v.intr.* unsheathe
 ha'adere to put in or take
 out
- dereha *gerund of* dere 2.
- dereha'i 1. sheathe *cf.* dere 3.
 2. to fall *cf.* dere 1.
- derenga'i lower *cf.* dere 2.
- dereri to lower *cf.* dere 2.
- deresi 1. to lower *cf.* dere 2.
 2. to sheathe *cf.* dere 3.
 3. fall on *cf.* dere 1.
- dereta'i 1. fall from *cf.* dere 1.
 2. unsheathe *cf.* dere 3.
- di *prep.* (= ni) but rare,
 belonging to, of
 haudi bwari stone rock of
 Bwari

- didi 1. the wall of a house
(= bani)
2. to make a wall or partition

didihoro a partition, a room of
a house

- didimaa(na) 1. to shade the eyes
in gazing
2. a sunshade worn over the
eyes when fishing on platforms
on the reef (cf. B. pereimaa)
3. a European hat (recent use)

didira to slip, of axe or knife
cf. dira
didirasi v.tr. slip and
hit or cut
didirata'i v.intr. to graze
and miss, of a slipping knife

didiri to slip down, as a bandage;
B. sisiri
didiringa'i v.intr. slip
down upon
didirita'i v.intr. slip
down from
ha'ad'diri 1. to sweep
round broadside on, as a
boat in surf 2. a surf
boat

didiu E. a small brown ant
(= diudiu)
didiuburu a dark brown
variety

didiusi 1. prep. against,
shutting out (= bwarasi)
much used W. Arosi
ha'adidiusi to shade, as
a lamp
'o ura didiusia i sina you
are standing between me and
the sunlight (shutting it
out)
2. to charm a garden; a
charm for a garden to protect
it from thieves
didiusiha'i v.intr. charm
a garden against (apparently
2 suffixes, si and ha'i)
haiddiusi a garden charm
3. little lengths of bamboo
containing charmed lime as a
protection against ghosts

didwiwa the U shaped groove at
the top of mainpost in which
the ridge pole rests (= diwa)
cf. manga

diinga 1. to pay a fine imposed
on another man a diinga 'inia
2. to give money to save a
man from being killed, to
ransom

3. to give one's life for
another, to offer oneself
as a substitute for a
captured friend and be killed
in his stead (actually done
in Arosi) cf. dinga

diiri 1. v.tr. to stroke,
massage, to stroke the flesh
off a corpse
a diiria i rae he stroked
the flesh off the dead man
2. slate rock hau di'iri
cf. dai'iri

dinga(na) to help with words,
plead for, advocate a cause

dingare a sp. of hardwood tree;
B. singare

dingi(na) 1. the last of a
series
dingina i omaa the last
house in the village
2. the space beyond an object
dingina i niu space beyond
the coconut
3. the edge
nai dingina i bwea at the
end of the table
bwea hasidingi at the end
of the table

dio 1. to go down, come down;
B. sio go down, land
2. land from a ship
dioha gerund
dioha'i v.intr. descend
with
diohi v.tr. descend on,
fall on, land at
dionga'i v.intr. to
faint (falling down)
diori v.tr. descend from
ha'adiohi 1. to land
passengers or goods from
a canoe 2. to send down
a unua gau ha'adiohia i
bwore ana he told us to
send down his things

dira 1. to look to one side;
B. sira
diranga'i v.intr. look
over the shoulder
2. to slip, go aside, come
out of joint
buu dira slip in walking
diraha gerund
diranga'i v.intr. slip
aside, turn aside
dirata'i v.intr. to put
out of joint, of a bone
3. to fail, be in vain
dira'i v.tr. fail in,
miss, do in vain

- dirahi v.tr. fail in, miss,
do in vain
4. S. to oppose, dispute,
disobey
dirahi v.tr. to oppose,
dispute, disobey, dispute
with
diranga'i v.intr. dispute
with
- diraa W. cf. dira 4.
diraahi
diraanga'i
- dirabeira'i to turn away the face,
refuse to recognise, disown
- diradade
- diradude
- diragege to look sideways
diragegeha gerund
diragegeha'i v.intr. look
sideways at
diragegesi v.tr. look
sideways at
diragegeta'i v.intr. look
away from
- diraha gerund of dira 2.
- dirahi 1. dispute with cf. dira
4.
2. fail cf. dira 3.
- dira'i fail, miss cf. dira 3.
- diranga'i 1. slip aside cf.
dira 2.
2. oppose, dispute with cf.
dira 4.
- dirata'i put out of joint cf.
dira 2.
- diri 1. to slip
diriha gerund
dirihi v.tr. slip on
account of
dirita'i v.intr. slip
from
2. the dracaena, a very sacred
plant, planted on the burial
grounds (hera) used in divi-
nation, planted in gardens to
protect crops, waved at annual
harvest; B. siri
3. a sp. of bird
4. mwaa diri a thin, bright,
black snake (mwaa); an omen
if seen at the descent to
Maro'u Bay the man who sees
it will lose a relative; any-
one passing for first time
mast shout
5. v.tr. to push with the
hands, to pull down
diringa'i v.intr. to push
with the hands, to pull
down
- diriaunu
- dirinitako a bunch of dracaena
hung over back as a protection
or shield (tako) when running
away from enemy
- diu 1. S. to exalt
diuri v.tr. to exalt
ha'adi'u to exalt
2. to go beyond. Arosi has
two forms di'u and diu but
the same meaning, while Ulawa
and Mota have only the second
form
- diu(na) E. a corner of a house
diu'a E. with corners,
square
- di'u 1. to go past (= riu)
haidi'udi'udangi every
other day
2. forms a superlative
(= riu)
a raha di'u it is the
biggest
3. beyond, go beyond, be
uneven; B. riu
di'ua p.p. passed by,
surpassing
di'uha gerund
di'uhi v.tr. go beyond
di'uri v.tr. go beyond;
B. rigurigu go to one side
ha'adi'u 1. uneven in
length 2. to meet and
pass, to greet in passing
ha'ate ha'adi'u
- di'u(na) W. a corner, of a
garden cf. du'u
di'udi'u(na) elbow
- diudiu 1. to be out of joint,
one bone slipping beyond the
other cf. diu 3.
diudiusi v.tr. put out of
joint by
diudiuta'i v.intr. put
out of joint by
2. a sp. of small brown ant;
B. siusiu
- diwa the U groove of the mainposts
in which the ridgepole rests
(= didiwa) cf. manga
- diwa(na) the flower spathe of
giant caladium, or any sp. of
taro. The diwa is sometimes
eaten

diwaawaa a small opening cut in
the wall of a house to see out
from; a window; B. taliwaawaa

diwi a parrot; B. siwi parrot

- do 1. W. in order that, so that,
namely, for example; E. huni
2. the root of many words
meaning to think, e.g. 'ado
ma'i
3. to be silent
doha *gerund*
dori *v.tr.* be silent about
dota'i *v.intr.* be silent
about
4. to prick, thrust into
do'i *v.tr.* to prick, thrust
into
5. to do (= dau)

doa blind, eyes apparently good
but no sight *cf.* kuru blind,
eyes injured

- dodo 1. to think
dodonga'i *v.intr.* think
about
2. to be silent *cf.* do 3.
dodonga'i *v.intr.* 1. to
sit silent 2. to mutter
like a mute
3. to sink, go down, be
drowned, get out of one's
depth
dodaa'i *v.intr.* to dip
into
dodoha *gerund*
dodoha'i *v.intr.* to dip
down into a liquid
dodohi *v.tr.* to sink down
upon
dodora'i *v.intr.* (= dodoha'i)
dodota'i *v.intr.* to sink
down
ha'adodo cause to sink
ha'adodohi immerse, drown
in water
4. deep
5. the columnella of a shell
tied to bag or fishing rod,
to bring luck
6. to rush along on the top
of a wave, of a canoe
a 'ari dodoa i ora the canoe
rushed headlong
dodoa headlong
dodoha'i *v.intr.* rush
headlong on wave
7. W. the sound of a conch
trumpet (= duduua) dodo ana
ahuri

dodaa headlong

dodaa'i immerse *cf.* dodo 3.

dododo columnella of shell

ra'o susu, used as a gimlet
U. dododo

dodo'e the strings of a bag,
handle of a basket

dodoha *gerund of* dodo 3.

- dodoha'i 1. dip into *cf.*
dodo 3.
2. rush headlong *cf.* dodo 6.

dodohi sink upon *cf.* dodo 3.

dodohua a sp. of bird

dodohu'o a sp. of fern

- dodonga'i 1. think of *cf.*
dodo 1.
2. sit silent *cf.* dodo 2.
3. mutter *cf.* dodo 2.
4. to be pregnant *cf.* bani
for stages

dodoo W., B. to sit

dodoona'a to be always thinking
of, desire a dodona'a 'inia
dodoona'aha *gerund*
dodoona'anga'i *v.intr.*
desire, think about
dodoona'ata'i *v.intr.*
desire, think about
ha'adodoona'a cause to
desire

dodooni to think

dodoonu to think

dodora round clam shell disk
representing the sun, worn
on the forehead of one of
Araha clan (= matesina)
dodora cannot now be obtained
in Arosi

dodora'i dip into *cf.* dodo 3.

dodota'i sink down *cf.* dodo 3.

- doe 1. to arrive
abwa'i doe de'eni he won't
come today
2. to be lazy, do nothing
dangi ni a doe today we do
nothing

- doedoe 1. to be one too many,
odd number
doedoenga'i *v.intr.* be
one extra, make an odd
number
2. to give, expecting no
return
a 'ariahu doedoe he invited
them expecting no return feast

dohu 1. white ashes cf. kukuruhua
2. a fireplace

dohu(na) ashes of cremated corpse

dohudohu dirt, bits of rubbish

do'i to prick, thrust into cf.
do 4.

domae a sp. of tree

domana E., B. and cf. dama

domu to press
domuha'i v.intr. to press
upon
domuri v.tr. press down
domuria p.p. pressed down
domuriamatawa S. a light
steady rain following north-
west gale which calms
(domuria) the sea (matawa)

domwa be fat, of a sow

dona and (= mana)

done(na) spine of echinus, thorn
of prickly yam

donga 1. a millipede, like weri,
with a vile smell
dongaadonga a millipede,
like weri, with a vile smell
ha'adongadonga make a vile
smell, as a ghost does
2. to meet secretly for evil
purposes
dongadonga to meet secretly
for evil purposes
haidongadonga commit adultery
3. a pair
donga i niu pair of coconuts

dongaadonga a millipede

dongadonga 1. meet for evil cf.
donga 2.
2. a sp. of beetle with a very
nasty smell

donu 1. to think
donuha gerund
donuhi v.tr. think of
donunga'i v.intr. think of
donuri v.tr. think of
ha'adonu cause to think
2. S. that, in order that, so
that; W. do; E. huni

do'o 1. W. black, dark, dirty
do'ohi v.tr. to be dirty
from
do'onga'i v.intr. to be
dirty from
abedo'o W. a Melanesian

2. a ripe, dark coconut
do'o'a W. dirty, foul,
befouled
do'odo'o W. soot

doodoo W., B. to sit

doonga a sp. of tree (= sikirimaa)

doonga ni waro a sp. of tree

doonu to long for absent friends,
be homesick
a doonua i sae ana he
longed for his friend
doonuhi v.tr. be homesick
from, because of
doonura'i v.intr. be
homesick from, because of
haidoonu homesickness
a maesia i haidoonu he died
of homesickness

do'ora(na) a brother or sister,
one of the same sex as the
speaker
do'ora in direct address.
Brother!
ha'ido'orada brothers,
brother relationship
arai ha'ido'orada a band
of brothers
rua do'orada a band of
brothers

dora 1. to mix, mingle; B. tora
doraha gerund
doradora mix
dorahi v.tr.
dorari v.tr.
haidorari variegated
2. a little bit
gere dora i boo a little
bit of pork
3. time, place, instrument,
thing (not often used with
prep. i) cf. madora
dora buuhara a spot where
certain rites are carried
out in harvest feast
ho'asia
doradaudau a bit of leaf
to hold a hot thing by
doraahaharau sill of
doorway
dora hainagu a seat, chair
dora haiusi a meeting place,
trysting place
dora herehere a handle
dora hiihii a place where
one trembles, an uncanny
spot
dora ni 'ariha a path made
by constant coming and going
dora ni bwarigia a
stopping place
dora ni mwaeraha Kingship

- dora ni omesuri overseer-ship
 dora rata flat plateau above cliff
 dora riuriu path made by coming and going
 dora tatawai watering place, village spring
 dora waawaa a hole
 dora wareto a barren spot
- dorahoro to interrupt
 ha'ate dora horo an interruption
 dorahoronga'i v.intr.
 dorahorosi v.tr.
- dori v.tr. to rinse in water
- doriawa E. a sp. of fish (= toriawa)
- dorima to wash the hands (apparently from root do)
- dorisuu 1. to hiss, drive away with a hiss
 2. to hush
 dorisuuhi v.tr. hiss at, hush
 dorisuura'i v.intr. hiss at, hush
 haidorisuu 1. to hiss at
 2. to say hush! and stop talking when someone approaches
- doro hot, in compounds only, madero etc.
- doru a sp. of large tree; the bark used for wrapping up the dead, especially mummies, which were then placed in caves in the mountains
- dou to bark, give tongue, of dogs hunting
 douha gerund
 douri v.tr. give tongue for a douria i boo
- do'u ha'ado'ua be silent, fail to speak
 a ha'ado'ua 'ini ha'ate
- doudou(na) the sound of a trumpet (= dodo)
- du 1. to wipe, rub
 du'i v.tr.
 2. S. to light a fire
 dul v.tr. cf. suu, suungi burn
 dura'i v.intr.
 dunga firewood
- dua v.tr. to shove, push away
 a duaa baanla
- du'a 1. to raise by heaping up, to put a stone under an object to raise it
 du'ari v.tr.
 2. stone wall, as a village boundary, or wall on reef for fishing
- dudu 1. to rub
 2. W. to approach (Abauro word)
 dudugata to approach (given by Bp Patteson)
- dudu'u elbow cf. du'u 3.
- duduua B. the sound of a conch; W. dodo
- dui to light a fire cf. du 2.
- dui(na) a corner (= diu); B. tu
- du'i rub, wipe cf. du 1.
- dumai five, in counting yams, taro, and bananas, five being the unit cf. ruma, hand
- duma'i v.tr. to count
- dumi to refuse, decline, disallow, stop from doing
 a dumia i mahoingau he declined food
 a dumia i urao ana he refused to let his wife (go)
- duna 1. E., B. to put off, as work or an engagement
 dunasi v.tr. to put off, as work or an engagement
 dunata'i v.intr. to put off, as work or an engagement
 2. to untie, pull out of position, let go (as cat's cradle)
 dunasi v.tr.
 dunasia p.p. loose, unfurled, let go (cat's cradle) set free
 3. to move backwards and forwards, push in and out, insert, withdraw (= tuna)
 dunaduna to move backwards and forwards, push in and out, insert, withdraw
 dunasi v.tr. push on, push in (as a board in water to wash it)
 dunata'i v.intr. to withdraw from
 ha'adunaduna to move backwards and forwards
- dunga 1. firewood; B. rito sun

2. look after in illness;
B. surae
- durae a worm
- dura'i light a fire *cf.* du 2.
- dure a sp. of bird
- duru 1. a sling made of bark cloth (maro) for carrying a child
2. to carry a child in a sling
duruha *gerund*
durunga *v.tr.* carry in a sling
durunga'i *v.intr.* carry in a sling
duruduru carry in a sling
3. *v.tr.* to tie a knot; B.
suru
surusuru two coconuts tied together
duruta'i *v.intr.*
4. to reckon time by tying knots in a creeper
5. to promise, make a covenant, name a day for going a durua
i dangi
6. to foretell
7. to add together money
8. to string a necklace
- duru(na) the pouch of an opossum
- duru'abu(na) to plot to kill ('abu, blood)
- duruduru a promise, agreement;
B. surusuru
- durui'a a necklace of fish teeth
- durumada(na) to plot to kill mada
- durumwadu to be near, come near (= buu garangi)
- duruwaipo the bamboos of the walls of a house
- duu to approach, move towards (= dudu)
- du'u 1. to touch without taking, to strike
du'uri *v.tr.* to touch without taking, to strike
haidu'udu'u touching one another
2. to be unable to get away, be cornered, as a fish in a net, mosquito in a net *cf.*
du'u 3.
du'uhi *v.tr.* corner, close in upon
du'usi *v.tr.* corner, close

- in upon
du'usia *p.p.* cornered
3. corner *cf.* kwasu'u, di'u;
B. sigu, sugu
dudu'u elbow
4. a measure (a) hands out-stretched (= fathom) (b)
a man stands on a rope and brings hands to full extent above head holding the rope
5. to measure in this manner

E

- e 1. article, indefinite; a, an; used with nouns including numerals and verbs treated as nouns
e urao a woman
2. *excl.* of surprise e 'oena!
3. a basket with square mouth of coconut leaf. When the e is used in mourning instead of the anga mora, ordinary bag, the midrib of the leaf (mumudi) is left in, in the ordinary e it is removed
4. *excl.* rejecting, no!
- ea *excl.* nonsense! you don't mean it!
- eba 1. a rope to tie a pig by its hind feet to a tree; to tie a pig
a ebaa i boo thus
2. an anklet of creepers for climbing a coconut, also arieba
atonga'i i eba to move the feet with the anklet
3. to make large; to extend, as a rope; to spread, as news
ebasi *v.tr.* to extend, overspread, overdo
4. to run, go swiftly
na haka a eba the ship goes fast
ebaha *gerund*
ebaha'i *v.intr.* to run with, go and tell to
ebasi *v.tr.* to run to
e ebasia i sae he ran to the man
ebaeba hurry
ha'aebsi send in a hurry for
- edaro to pretend, deceive
edaroha *gerund*
- ee'oenu E. *excl.* of surprise

eeni *excl.* is that so! indeed!

eha to wander, err
ehanga'i *v.intr.* wander
from
ehata'i *v.intr.* wander
from

e'i B. *v.* particle third person
future; E. ai, instrumental
particle; M. i

eidaro E. a beater for a gong
(= aidaro); B. aitaro

eke to be shy, shamed, as when
a request is refused
ekeha *v.n.* shame
ekesi *v.tr.* to be ashamed
of, shamed by

emeko to be always joking *cf.*
memeko
ememeko to be always joking
emekoha(na) a joke, bit
of chaff
moi emokohana just his
little joke
emekonga'i *v.intr.* to
chaff

ene 1. to call
enesi *v.tr.*
enesia mai call him here
2. to choose
enesi *v.tr.*

eno 1. to rest
enohi *v.tr.* rest on
2. to lie down, a children's
word, used for dadao the
common word

ere to be astonished, only used
of women

ere(na) vulva

ero a herring, usually 'eru

esu to cut off a corner *cf.*
kapakapaesu
esua with one corner cut
off

esuesu to ride in on a wave, of
a canoe (= isuisu)

eta one, in counting only (e is
perhaps not the article e
as in e rua, two, since
"first" is na etana *cf.*
na ruana second)

etana first
iia na etana miia na ruana
this one is first that one
second

ewa W., B. to dwell, abide;
E. o'a; W. awa
ewaha(na) conduct,
behaviour
ewaewa to be unstable,
shaky, as a post
ewa heisaku'i to be stuck
firmly together, as stone
with mortar or an old du'a,
stone wall

G

ga 1. *neg.part.* in a few phrases
only; B. iga, aiga
ga mataia beia I don't
know about it
ga au mataia I don't know
ga 'irara I don't know
ma gu 'e'eri mwani kuka ma
ga i adoia S. and the crab
dug but did not find him
2. *pron.* first person plural,
usually possessive, we, us,
our's
3. to put out (= aga)
ha'aga to put out the tongue;
B. haga kangi
4. to forsake
gata'i *v.intr.*

gaa to pull out, pull off (as a
tooth or coconut) (= aka)
gaani *v.tr.*

gaamwa poles for yams (= ba'eba'e)

gaani to rinse in water (= dori)

gaasi to throw, throw away,
reject
gaasi ha'ama'aria throw
away carelessly; B. kasi
gaasi tari throw away aim-
lessly

gaasi buhara to stamp and shout
in fighting as the enemy comes
near

gaasi dangi the tenth day of
funeral ceremonies (= rengihenu)

gaau *pron.* first person plural,
also possessive, we, us, ours

gaau'i *pl.* of gaau

gaga 1. to fail, be lost, perish,
come to an end
gagahana i hasi'ei when the
tree decays and falls
gagaha *gerund*

- gaganga'i v.intr. fail from
 gagata'i v.intr. forsake, leave behind (as a friend)
 ha'agaga v.intr. to be reckless with food, waste
 2. to rot and fall off, of fruit
 na hua i hugi a gaga banana has rotted and fallen
 gaganga'i v.intr. rot on account of
 ha'agaganga'i cause to rot and fall
- gagaha gerund of gaga 1.
- gagaho(na) E. bark of a tree (= kahokaho)
- gagahu v.intr. to peel off, as skin in the skin disease huni
 gagahuha gerund
- gagahuua dim, misty cf. gahu
- gagahuru 1. to shrug the shoulders
 2. to forsake
 3. to leap up quickly
 4. to be taken by surprise;
 B. kakahuru
 ha'agagahuru to take by surprise
 5. to shake
 gagahurunga'i v.intr. to shake off, shake out a cloth
 gagahurura'i shaken (v. form as p.p.)
- gaganga'i 1. to fail cf. gaga 1.
 2. to rot cf. gaga 2.
- gagare a round stone kept in the house for breaking nuts; B. aikare
- gagari to look after cf. gari;
 B. garei look after
 gagariha gerund
 gagarihi v.tr. look after, watch over
 gagaringa'i v.intr. look after, watch over
- gagaringaa(na) a swelling of the stomach; swollen
- gagata'i forsake cf. gaga 1.
- gagau 1. ours; poss.pron. first person plural inclusive, of things to eat, drink etc.
 2. twenty, in counting cf. kakau fingers, toes
 3. ten (Bp Patteson)
- gaga'u a little while, for a time cf. ga'u
- gagu to stick fast, endure, hold out (= hagu) cf. ragu
 gaguha gerund
 gagumi v.tr. stick fast in
 gagumia p.p. stuck
 gaguni v.tr. stick
 gagunia p.p. stuck
 gaguta'i v.intr. endure, stick
 ha'agagu make stick
 haigagu endure
- gaha 1. a sp. of tree, the bark is used for making beaten cloth for gaha 2. and duru (sling) (maro bark also used)
 2. T bandage worn by men, made of gaha bark, also from diri, bare'o and maro; and ha'u (pandanus) but always called gaha. It is tucked into the waist string (kawira'i); ohisi, to put it on
- gahe to sigh, sob
 gahesi v.tr. to sob for, at
 ha'agahe to sob, sigh
 ha'agahagahe to importune the ghosts to heal a sick person
- gaho to fly about, circle round, as a bat round a fruit tree
 gahosi v.tr. to fly about, circle round, as a bat round a fruit tree
- gaho(na) the skin; W. kahokaho; B. gawo
- gahogaho to flap the wings; to flap, of a sail cf. kapakapa
 gahogahoha gerund; B. gawogawo; gaha to run
 gahogahonga'i v.intr. flap
 gahogahori v.tr. flap
- gahogaho(na) the wing of a bird
- gahogaho'a flying; a flying creature
- gahora'i shake out cf. gahogaho
- gahosi v.tr. to fly round
- gahu mist, to be misty, dim cf. 'ahu; B. gahu many
 cf. mara kau evening
 gahuha gerund
 gahungi v.tr. dim from, with
 gahungia p.p. covered with mist, dimmed
 gahuri v.tr. dim with

gahuria *p.p.* dimmed, fouled

gahugahu(na) dura mater

gai 1. to move the head from side to side
 gaigai to move the head from side to side
 gaira'i *v.intr.* to go round an obstacle, point of land; go across
 2. B. sir! friend! in address ha'amomori, gai! you are right!
 B. gai
 3. ha'agai to eat and drink from the same vessel

ga'i 1. our, *pl.* of ga 2.
 2. for gu a'i "then it will"
 3. until; the same word as ga'i 2.
 a'i 'ari a ga'i goro he will go on till it is right
 4. we, inclusive in future tense

gaigai shaky

gama to die
 gamari *v.tr.* to kill
 gamarua *v.n.* to slaughter
 gamata'i *v.intr.* to use force to destroy (e.g. axe to break open a box)
 magama a slaughter

gamo E. to go stealthily *cf.* heikamori adultery
 gamori *v.tr.* to steal upon as in stalking a bird;
 B. kaoni stalk gamoragi spy

gamwa W. a sp. of fish; E.
 gaumwa
 riwaigamwa W. hollow in throat

gana to sing
 idu gana compose a song (usually in dreams); B. kana
 ganagana to sing
 ganari *v.tr.* sing of
 ganaria *p.p.* acclaimed in song, sung of
 harigana join together in singing

gana 'irara singing so as to learn future events, especially in setting out on a voyage
cf. 'irara

ganamasi to cough *cf.* masi

ganari sing of *cf.* gana

gangi poke out (= agani)

gani 1. to poke out, pluck out (= agangi)
 2. to shake, shake out;
 B. kangi
 ganigani 1. to shake
 2. shaky, loose

ganigani bwau(ana) to refuse by shaking the head; B. kangikangiqau

ganu 1. deep
 2. to sink into, go deep into, as a thorn, a bit of dirt in the eye
 ganuri *v.tr.*
 ganuria *p.p.* sunk deep into, far into; B. kanu

gao(na) 1. the bottom of a stream or vessel; lower end of a path; B. kao
 2. the keel of a canoe, from which boards are added to build up
 3. *prep.* under i gaomiu underneath you
 4. anus, of a man or dog;
 B. kao

gaoa to lull, drop, of the wind

gaogao plant like a daisy with yellow flowers

gaogao'a yellow and ripe, of breadfruit

gaoha(na) bottom of vessel, path *cf.* gao 1.

gara 1. to cut out from shell, as a hook
 gara'i *v.tr.* to cut out from shell, as a hook
 2. to cut nautilus for inlaying a garaa i reoreo
 3. *pron.* first person dual, inclusive; we two; B. garua
 4. garangi *prep.* (*v. form*) near, to be near
 ha'agarangi near; B. harangi, hagarangi

garaa we, us, ours; *pron.* first person dual, inclusive, also possessive
 garaa gara 'ari let us go

garagara to tremble as body with fever, house in earthquake; B. karakara shake

garanga'i *v.intr.* shake *cf.* kara

garasi B. a child

gare 1. small

nunu gare small picture *cf.*
kekerei, kakae

2. small tubers clinging round
main tuber of yam

3. garei maa pupil of eye;
E. kare probably gare(na)

4. ha'agare 1. to pretend to
be friendly, live in friend-
ship with, so as to kill
2. to feed an animal so as
to catch it

gare(na) a child, son, daughter,
young of animals; B. kare

gare amara 1. a bastard

2. a child of one's old age
e.g. Benjamin

gare anau E., B. an unmarried
girl still depending on
parents

gare boo litter of pigs

gare bwaure'i 1. a chief's

son 2. a beloved son

garediwi'a red hot: from
colour of diwi (parrot);

B. karekare ni siwi

gare'a to be with child,
pregnant

gare karumi ha'u a custom
of recovering the stolen
soul (aunga to'o) of a child
with a pandanus mat (ha'u)

gare kua chicken

gare madu a chief's son;
one raised by feasts to this
status

gare manimani same as

gare madu; B. kare manimani

gare merameraa a new born
baby or very young child =

mweramwera from merameraa
red, Arosi babies being

born very red

gare misu a puppy

garena inana a way of

referring to a person whose
name one cannot remember:

"son of his mother"

ha'igareda child

garegare or magaregare straight,
of hair like a European's

gari 1. a string for shell money

2. unshaven tategari, babagari

3. to go *cf.* 'ari; B. gari

garihi *v.tr.* to visit

gariri *v.tr.* to visit

gariria *p.p.* visited

garitaha to visit

haigarihi visit with a
present of food

4. round, go round

garigari 1. round, enclos-
ing 2. to encircle

na maeronga a garigaria i
omaa the enemy encircled
the village

garigarimaa dizzy

garinga'i *v.intr.* to

whirl round; B. karingagi

garita'i encircling, round

5. to watch over, guard

gariha *gerund*

garigari to watch over,
guard

haigarigari to watch over,
guard

6. to watch for turtles coming
to lay eggs; B. gari

garinga *v.tr.* to watch
for turtles coming to lay
eggs

gariawara ten gawe of shell
money *cf.* awara; B. kariawara

garigari 1. round; to encircle
cf. gari 4.

2. to watch over *cf.* gari 5.

3. a strand of rope *cf.* gari 1.

4. a little bit of twist
tobacco (hiohio, a whole
stick of it)

garigarimaa dizzy *cf.* gari 4.

garigaringa'i *v.intr.* to hold
the end of a rope and shake
it violently, to shake a
torch held in the hand

gariha *gerund of* gari 5.

garihi to visit *cf.* gari 3.

garinga 1. round *cf.* gari 4.

2. plentiful, of fruit,
clusters all round the tree
a hungu garita'i it is
heavily laden with fruit

garitaha visit *cf.* gari 3.

gariwaro(na) to take a circuitous
route

gariwataa very big

garo(na) the side of a house
saa karo

garogaro(na) the side, ribs, of
a man

garu 1. *v.tr.* to hollow out,
as a wooden gong (by burning)
garu'i *v.tr.* to hollow
out, as a wooden gong (by
burning) a garua i 'o'o;

B. garu

2. v.tr. to bore, pierce
3. a large fishing net; B. karu a small net
4. to fish with this net
garu'i v.tr. to fish with
'this net
5. B. to fish on the reef
(= ahuasi, waiasi)

garutara(na) to inlay with shell;
B. karutara

- gasi 1. perhaps; before or after
its verb, sometimes both cf.
ohi
gasi bwa'i 'ari gasi perhaps
we won't go
oasi gasi I suppose so;
B. wari perhaps
2. list
 3. dehortatory
au 'unua 'o gasi daua I told
you lest you take it
'o gasi daua don't take it
 4. to desire; a desiderative
prefix to any verb, like hağa
in Gela maeli in Lau
gasigono thirsty nau
gasigono
gasihamo wishing to go
gasimate wishing to die etc.
gasimauro sleepy
gasingau hungry

gasiaga'u presently, by and by

gasigasi a sp. of yam

- gau 1. a sp. of ant, sugar ant,
reddish medium size
2. to spread, of grass; of
the women's disease bita na
bita a gau beia
gauha gerund
gaungi v.tr. to spread
over
gauni v.tr. to spread over
gaunia p.p. overspread,
grass covered
gauri v.tr. spread over
gauria p.p. overspread,
grass covered
haigau to be prolific, of
grass or weeds
 3. branching coral; B. gau
 4. pron. we, us first person
plural inclusive

- ga'u 1. a little while, for a
time cf. gaga'u
a awa ga'u he stopped for
a time
abu ga'u presently
baaniaga'u presently
2. makes a pluperfect
ia mo'o na 'ari ga'u he who
had gone

3. softens a command
boi ga'u just come here
a moment

gau'a covered, infested by, ants
cf. gau l.

gaumwa E. a fish, seasurgeon;
W. gamwa; B. kamwa
riwagaumwa hollow of
throat

gauna(na) shoulder bone

gauna'o come on! literally:
"let us go first" but said
by one man to another

- gaura 1. the frigate hawk, a
sacred bird tattooed on
chiefs; B. kaura
2. the conventional sign of
the bird; W. on many objects

gauranitoro a sp. of bird

gawa a sp. of tree; B. kawa

gawe a fathom of shell money;
four of these are a unit
ta'ai ha'a in counting
ha'a mahui, ha'a mora and
ha'a babarodo; other
kinds are simply counted as
so many gawe

gede to play with food in the
hands, of children, to handle
food and so damage it

- gedegede 1. a gadabout, one
who goes from place to place
2. a string of butterflies
(= wawarobebe)

geesi v.tr. to take no notice
of (apparently from a root
gae)
ha'ageesi to refuse a
present

geewao a sp. of shrub

- gege(na) 1. the edge, side;
half
2. on the other side, beyond,
close to, beside
gege i hereho the side of
a thing
gegena i hereho beyond
or close to a thing
ura gegena stand beside
it
gegesi v.tr. to tip up
one side, incline, spill
gegesia p.p. unsteady,
unstable
gegeta(na) the edge

- ha'agege turn over on its side
- gegeha 1. v.tr. to think only of one thing, give one's whole mind to
2. carefully, thoroughly, industriously
siba gegehaa look for it thoroughly
- gegehaa carefully, thoroughly industriously
noni gegeha industrious person
- gege'u to turn a shield or club from side to side to glance off spears or arrows (should perhaps be gegeu)
gege'usi 1. v.tr. to avoid, ward off spear in this manner cf. geu, ageugeu
2. a garden charm, to ward off evil from the garden; to charm a garden with this charm
- gewewa to break into little bits
cf. gewa
gewewa'i v.tr. to break into little bits
- gewewao to vibrate, tremble
gewewaoha gerund
gewewaohi v.tr. tremble at, vibrate with
gewewaota'i v.intr. tremble at, from
- geha to remove wrappings, take out cork or plug (= keha)
gehasi to remove wrappings, take out cork or plug
- gehogeho C.,B. to turn round, alter a message, distort a conversation (= rihoriho)
- ge'i cf. ga'i 4.
- geihasu a sp. of bamboo
- gema to break (= gewa)
gema'ia i kora i niu break open the coconut
gema'i v.tr.
- geragera a solid mass, of rock
hau geragera = kerakera, hara
- gere 1. we two cf. gara
2. small, junior cf. gare, kakae, kekerei
gere Dick Dick junior
3. rather, merely, just, nearly;
- B. kere
gere goro rather good
gere 'eke whitish
au gere totoa i omaa I nearly went round the island
wai gere usuusu I'll just write a letter
au gere rabasia I rather want it
gere heinagu ga'u just sit a little while
gereama father's brother (ama father)
geredora a portion, bit, piece
geredo'ora bridegroom's assistant at aharo
best man (recent use)
geregare 1. a girl 2. a young child of either sex; B. kerekare
gerehasi'ei a shrub, small tree (two depreciatory prefixes); B. kereapinigai
gereina mother's sister
gerema'uni E.,B. a child
geremo'uni C.,B. a youth
geremwane W. a youth
gereurao a maid
gerewa to take thoughtlessly (wa, take)
4. to refuse to marry, with sarcastic remarks depreciating the woman (or man)
geregere to refuse to marry, with sarcastic remarks depreciating the woman (or man)
na urao a geregere i ringena the woman spoke of his character slightly
- geu to turn, incline; B. kiusi
geusi v.tr.
geusia i oi tip up the cup
- geugeu 1. to move backwards and forwards as a stick in a hole
2. to roll, as a ship or canoe (= ageugeu)
geugeuha gerund
geugeunga'i v.intr. roll on account of
geugeuri v.tr. roll
geugeuria p.p. rolled
geugeuta'i v.intr. roll
ha'ageugeu 1. make roll a ha'ageugeuria i adaro the ghost made the canoe rock 2. divination, two men hold a miniature canoe which rocks violently if the ghost says yes: and heaves gently if the ghost says no
geusi 1. to incline, tip up

2. to refuse
a geusi baania i rongo he
refused to attend the feast
3. to move backwards and
forwards
- gewa to break (= gema)
gewa'i v.tr.
gegewa break to pieces
magewa broken
ha'agewa'i to break
- gewasi 1. v.tr. to leave a
track in grass, the grass
bent down
2. v.tr. to tear down and
scatter about grass and
creeper
- gia pron. we, us; first person
plural inclusive; B. gia
- gigi to turn back from, put off
doing
ha'agigi 1. to turn back
from, put off doing; B.
hagakiki 2. to do bit by
bit
- gina to begin, to do for the
first time
a ginai tauaro he has just
begun work
ginai v.tr.
- ginagina 1. to stand in awe of,
fear, respect; B. ginagina
au ginagina 'inio I respect
you
a ginagina nai dora maea he
was in awe in the holy spot
2. to be anxious, fearful
a ginagina na usuusu a gasi
buni he was anxious lest
the letter should get wet
ginata'i v.intr. to be in
awe, afraid
ha'aginata'i to restrain,
curb, control, as passion;
B. ginatagi be in awe
- gino to stir with the foot and
foul, of water (= kino)
ginori v.tr. stir up and
foul
ginoria p.p. fouled, of
water
- gire a pandanus; P. odoratissimus;
B. gire
bwa'ito armlets, are made
from it
- girihana(na) 1. W. disposition,
character cf. baronga,
gorihana
girihana! just like him!
said of a crying child

2. all sorts, good and bad,
of every kind
- girio a porpoise cf. iri'o;
B. kirio
- giroha to beat water with half
coconut shell, making a
booming noise, as women do
before a feast cf. kirokiro,
kikito with the hands;
B. giroha
- giru(na) 1. a hole, a grave;
B. kiru
2. v.tr. to bury, cover up,
hide, conceal
a girua i daua ana he
concealed his taking it
girugiru deceitfully
a ha'ate girugiru
- girubwara an open pit on a
burial mound (hera) originally
always a burial chamber. A
bed was made in it on which
the corpse was laid, and a
thatched roof was built over
the giru bwara. The corpse
was daily bathed in running
water till all the flesh
disappeared cf. bwara;
B. kirubwara very deep pit
- giruiwai a well
- goa a large sp. of bonito
- goga to snort
gogaha gerund
ha'agoga cause to snort
- gogaa to agree, of two people
gogaaha gerund
gogaanga'i v.intr. agree
about, of two people
- gogo(na) W. matter, pus, of a
sore; B. gogo
- gogomo E. to pull off, strip
gogomoa'a E. stripped of
their fruit, of nut trees
(ngari, 'ado'a)
- gogono choke in water, drown
cf. gono; B. tonotono
- gogoro 1. shrunk, withered,
of man, leaf
2. to slip, of sand; a
landslip
3. to fall into a hole; fall
into a pit, covered, sharp
stakes at bottom
- gogoru 1. to slip down, of sand

- ha'agogoru to knock down something
2. to tumble about inside a vessel, as loose contents
ha'agogoru 1. to rattle the contents of a vessel
2. to stir up a tumult, incite to disturbance
- gogota a few, any number up to about twenty
gogota i sae a few men
gere gogota rather few
- gohe 1. to be slow, deliberate in doing *cf.* agohe
goheha *gerund*
gohenga'i *v.intr.* to be slow at
goheri *v.tr.* to be slow at
gohegohe to be slow
2. magohegohe thin, wasted;
B. makohekohe
ha'agohegohe to cause a man to waste away as by a spell
- gohu 1. a river flat, lower valley, flat between coast and hills
2. adze off
gohuha *gerund*
gohugohu adze off
gohuri *v.tr.* adze off
- goma(na) E., B. to be sorry for
gomamu I am sorry for you
- gome to hold liquid in the mouth, to gargle (= gumi)
gomegome to hold liquid in the mouth, to gargle;
B. komukomu
- gomi to hold liquid in the mouth, to gargle
gomigomi to hold liquid in the mouth, to gargle
- gomo 1. to squeeze, hold tight, clutch (= momo)
gomoha *gerund*
gomori *v.tr.* to squeeze, hold tight, clutch
gomosi *v.tr.* to squeeze, hold tight, clutch
gomosia *p.p.* squeezed
ha'agomo cause to hold tight, squeeze
haigomo 1. to wrestle (= hai'ago) 2. to grasp a large armful of things
harigomo to struggle together clutching, of a number of people
2. to work to no purpose, in vain, getting no result
- gomoha *gerund*
gomonga'i *v.intr.* work vainly at
gomori *v.tr.* work vainly at
- gona 1. to urge
ha'agona to urge
ha'agona i abena urge him
ha'agonagona to urge
2. with difficulty
3. to sniff
gonasi *v.tr.* to smell, sniff at, as a dog with a stranger
4. to gulp
gonasi *v.tr.* to gulp down, bolt food
gonagonasi *v.tr.* to swallow quickly
- gonagona 1. to move and give pain, of matter in a sore
na nana a gonagona the pus is giving pain
2. to grunt, cough, of a pig
ha'agonagona to grunt, cough, of a pig
- gone 1. to like, want; but only used in negative
au bwa'i gone 'inia I shall not like it
2. to be carried along by a current, come down with a freshet
gonera'i *v.intr.*
a gonera'i i wai the water swept it down
3. to wash a vessel with water, shaking water inside it; rinse out
- goni 1. *v.intr.* to come together, be together, together
awa goni dwell together
adoma'i goni agree
ruru goni assemble etc.
goni maeta to go in a body to the funeral
goni rongo to go in a body to the feast
gau goni rongo let us go to the feast
goniha to assemble; an assembly
gonigoniha to assemble; an assembly
ha'agonigoni to assemble
2. *v.tr.* to put together
a gonia he fixed it together
ha'agoni to put together; to marry
haigoni 1. to put together; to marry 2. harvest (recent use, but wrong;

correct are harisi, 'e'eri)

gonini = goni

'adoma'i gonini agree

gono drink; B. tono

gonoha *gerund*

gonoha(na) *v.n.* taste of liquid

gonohi *v.tr.* drink

gonohia *p.p.* drunk

na wai a gonohia hako the

water is all drunk

ha'agonohi to give to

drink, give a drink to

gora 1. to shrivel up and turn brown, as a green leaf in the fire

2. to be black from a bruise; a discoloured bruise

3. baked yam, not thoroughly cooked *cf.* agora

ha'agora hard, baked hard and dry

4. to disperse scum on water by throwing a stone clear

a goraa i wai he cleared the water

5. clean, free from scum, of water; B. gogora a cleared, prepared garden

gore a hard lump in skin of hand or on forehead (= kore)

gorea E. a broom of coconut spathe; W. korea; B. korekore a broom, to sweep

goreha a hard lump in skin of hand or on forehead (= kore)

gori 1. pudding, coconut milk added to scraped yam or taro and cooked in an oven

2. stone slabs, resembling

pudding, fairy's pudding

3. to poultice with boiled yam or hana

gorihana E. all sorts, every kind; W. girihana

gorihana(na) E. character, disposition; W. girihana gorihanana! just like him!

goro good
goroha peace
goroha(na) good things, good thoughts
gorohi *v.tr.* to improve a thing, make it better
goronga'i *v.intr.* to improve a thing, make it better

ha'agorogoro to encourage

ha'agorohi to bless

ha'agorohia 1. blessed

2. carefully, thoroughly well

goru 1. to eat without chewing properly (= koru)

goruha *gerund*

2. to be swollen, as the face from toothache

goruha *gerund*

goruhi *v.tr.* be swollen from

goruhia *p.p.* swollen

gou 5. the free side of an outrigger canoe *cf.* 'etea

gu 1. thereupon, then, for the first time; much used in narrative

2. until (with the verb particle future a'i or i)

nau gu rarai I have just woken

o'i taha no'ai iei ma 'o gu'i 'omesia when you get there you will see it

gua'i *cf.* gu 1. with verb particle

gu'i *cf.* gu 1. with verb particle

ga'i *cf.* gu 1. with verb particle

3. to crumble, powder; as coral rock when burnt for lime

gugu to crumble, powder; as coral rock when burnt for lime

guha *gerund*

guhi *v.tr.* crumble from, by means of

gunga'i *v.intr.* crumble from, by means of

na hasiahu a gunga'i nia

i 'eu the limestone turned to powder in the fire

4. *poss.pron.* my; first

person singular; occasionally

gu or ku is personal

pronoun, first person singular

especially in old songs

gu'i *pl.* of gu 4.

gu is added to possessive noun a, E. agu my, mine;

W. a gua

guaaro E. thank you!

gae thank you!

guaero W. thank you!

guana thank you!

these expressions are used by women to children and a man may use one of them to a child, a son or daughter;

or a mau (mother's brother) to his nephew or niece; or an old man to a boy friend. To use such an expression is ha'arahu. Otherwise it is bad manners to express thanks to a superior or equal; it is only done to an inferior - and now, taught by them, to white people; B. pwaaemu expression of thanks to a child. To use it is to hagarahu

guama(na) 1. to pity *cf.* goma, koma
guamamu I'm sorry for you
2. *excl.* of wonder

gugu 1. crumble to powder *cf.* gu 2.
2. a sp. of large creeper, the fruit is cooked and eaten
3. to be fast, firm, clinging to (= kuku) *cf.* hagu; B. kuku cling, of bats
hasigugu cling, as a limpet
4. a sea creature like a starfish with tentacles, clings so tightly it cannot be removed

gugua *poss.pron.* first person singular, with food, drink etc. my, mine

gugu'i *pl.* of gugua

guha *gerund* of gu 2.

guma 1. to ebb, of the tide; B. kuma
gumata'i *v.intr.* ebb
2. sink to a lower level after a freshet, dry up
gumata'i *v.intr.* sink to a lower level after a freshet, dry up

gumwa W. to ebb; sink to lower level; dry up
gumwata'i to ebb; sink to lower level; dry up

gumi to hold liquid in the mouth
cf. gome
gumigumi

gumu(na) 1. a generation *cf.* komu
2. to strike with the fist
gumuha *gerund*
gumuri *v.tr.* to strike with the fist
ha'agumu strike with fist
haigumu to fight with the fists

gunga'i crumble from *cf.* gu 2.

guni 1. E. to lower, let down; as a sail; W. kuni
2. guniguni *v.tr.* to cause to vibrate, tremble, shake, as a person holding the end of a rope, or a fish nibbling bait

gura lagoon, atoll *cf.* namo, haho

guru 1. the carved figure head of a canoe
2. the carved end of a club
3. ha'aguru to frighten a man with stories of a warrior or chief
ha'aguruhi, ha'agurunga'i

guru'abani a blue jellyfish cast up in numbers on the shore; eaten *cf.* hurua'abani, darao ni matawa, bwangobwango-mamura

guruguru thunder; B. akuru

H

ha 1. noun suffix, followed usually by ana, not na
2. *gerund* suffix, followed by gu, mu, na
3. a prefix to verbs and adjectives, haroro, hanguru etc.

haa 1. to give, take, make, do, bring; B. haa
haai *v.tr.* to give, take, make, do, bring
2. a platform built on the edge of the reef, for fishing
3. a platform for storing yams *cf.* arohaa
4. a bed to lay a corpse on, in a cave or girubwara *q.v.*; B. haa
haanga'i *v.intr.* lay corpse on bed, store yams
haangi *v.tr.* lay corpse on bed, store yams

ha'a 1. money; B. haga (I. has transposed the break in these words haa, ha'a)
Arosi ha'a is made of rounded fragments of two sp. of shells worn down and bored (nono)

with a pump drill, and threaded. The two shells used in Arosi are the haa, a gastropod, an arca and roma a small red oyster. There was formerly a regular industry on the south coast at 'Ubuimaa and Waiwora further east in Bauro. The shells were obtained either by diving or putting the leaves of a certain tree in the water to which the molluscs were attracted and clung in large quantities. The different kinds of ha'a, made from different parts of the same shell, are ha'a mora, red, bunarito, very fine red or white, ngisi, the finest white, ha'amahui, coarse white, and dao coarse red. The value in English money varied at the time of writing from 5/- a fathom for coarse ha'a, to £1 a fathom for the best. The unit in counting is four fathoms

2. the shell from which the money, especially the white variety, is made
- ha'aha'a 1. a bandolier of money and human teeth piru
 - 2. to put round the neck, as a neckerchief or collar
 - ha'a ana waibora a hanging fern resembling native money
 - ha'a babare ogu four lengths of money, from fingers of extended arm to opposite shoulder; with iro between
 - ha'aha'abwaramararuma first payment for a wife
 - ha'aidao or ha'anidao coarse red money
 - ha'amwamwa'anuu a bandolier of money worn by women at a feast
 - ha'amwaraua shell money with dog's teeth
 - ha'amora fine red money
 - ha'aniruhaboo money given by bridegroom to those who provide pigs
 - ha'a ni totoraee money given by widow who remarries to relatives of her first husband
 - ha'arogea bat's teeth money
 - ha'aruruibwea money put on a platform as inducement and pay for killing someone
 - ha'a sirihi all kinds of tooth money (fish, dog, bat);
 - B. haga
 - ha'aha'a i misu 'ini 'uri kau put a leather collar on a dog

3. causative prefix, forming causative verbs, adverbs, adjectives. All verbs cannot take it; and often the meaning appears to be unaltered by the prefix, but also in other cases the meaning of the verb is considerably altered. In the remaining cases the meaning is causative; B. haga

- ha'aaa to disturb cf. aa 6.
- ha'a'a'a 1. to disturb, make glide off cf. 'a'a 2.
- 2. to cause to spread over cf. 'a'a 3.
- ha'a'a'ago to make lazy cf. 'a'ago
- ha'aaahi to warn cf. aa 2.
- ha'a'a'ahi to make incline cf. 'a'ahi 1.
- ha'aaake turn over leaves aaake = ha'a'a'ake
- ha'aaakesi turn over leaves
- ha'a'a'akesi turn over leaves cf. 'a'ake
- ha'a'a'ana to make sick cf. 'a'ana
- ha'a'a'angari to invade a country, land and settle it cf. 'a'angara
- ha'aaasuru cause to bud cf. aasuru
- ha'aaatari help to escape cf. aatari
- ha'a'a'atehi to make dry and hard cf. 'a'ate
- ha'a'a'auhi to rescue cf. 'a'auhi
- ha'aabani to make an ally of cf. aba 1.
- ha'a'abasi to cause a feast to be prepared cf. 'aba
- ha'a'abara'i to startle cf. 'abara'i
- ha'aabe make shipwreck cf. abe 4.
- ha'a'abe to set a canoe crosswise cf. 'abe 3.

- ha'aabesigihi put things in their places *cf.* abe 9.
- ha'a'abo to fit tight *cf.* 'abo
- ha'aabu forbid *cf.* abu 1.
- ha'aaburo cause to return *cf.* aburo
- ha'aabwa 1. to set *cf.* abwa 1.
2. a white object fixed to back of hook in fishing
- ha'aabwasi to overturn *cf.* abwa 2.
- ha'aabweru to lay *cf.* abweru
- ha'aadara a post set up in a garden to fast on behalf of the people who then cease fasting *cf.* adara 1.
- ha'aadaradangi every other day *cf.* adara 3.
- ha'aadarahi to dodge *cf.* adara 1.
- ha'aadaranga'i to chaff *cf.* adara 4.
- ha'a'adoma'i aho'i to bring to mind *cf.* 'ado
- ha'a'adu to rake *cf.* 'adu 1.
- ha'aagaaga to put out the tongue *cf.* aga 1.
- ha'aagau ready, to make ready *cf.* agau
- ha'aagauhi to prepare
- ha'aagario to cause to turn head *cf.* agario
- ha'aageu to roll a thing onto its side *cf.* ageu
- ha'aagohe 1. to be lazy *cf.* agohe 1.
2. to restrain, stop *cf.* agohe 3.
- ha'aagohu to churn up and dirty water *cf.* agohu
- ha'a'agu to prepare *cf.* 'agu
- ha'aaguhi 1. to set a vine *cf.* agu 3.
2. B. to twine round
- ha'aagura to drive out *cf.* agura
- ha'aaha to cut *cf.* aha 2.
- ha'aahe 1. to set afloat *cf.* ahe 2.
2. the float of an outrigger canoe *cf.* ahe 2.
- ha'aaheaha to take a new canoe round *cf.* ahe 2.
- ha'aahesi to carry away with current *cf.* ahe 1.
- ha'a'ahi to detain, fix *cf.* 'ahi 5.
- ha'aahiahi to keep out of sight *cf.* ahi 5.
- ha'a'ahoda to cause to fall *cf.* 'ahoda
- ha'a'ahodari to cause to fall
- ha'aaho'ita'i to be transformed, turn into *cf.* aho'i
- ha'aahora to broaden *cf.* ahora 3.
- ha'aahu complete, completed, in full number, to complete *cf.* ahu 8.
- ha'a'ahu 1. to hire for pay *cf.* 'ahu 1.
2. many times *cf.* 'ahu 2.
- ha'aahuni 1. to pile up *cf.* ahuni 2.
2. to humiliate *cf.* ahuni 6.
- ha'aai'aa to destroy *cf.* ai'aa
- ha'aaidangi to instruct *cf.* aidangi
- ha'aaihu to make rich *cf.* aihu 2.
- ha'aakaka to lift the head *cf.* akaka 2.
- ha'aaki 1. to clean root food *cf.* aki 1.
2. to hitch to *cf.* aki 4.
- ha'a'amau'asi to put energy into *cf.* 'amau'a
- ha'aamu 1. to set a trap *cf.* amu 3.
2. bait
- ha'a'amwera to despoil *cf.* 'amwera
- ha'a'amwerasi to despoil

ha'aanawaibora a hanging fern,
 like native money *cf.* ha'a
 ha'aaneane to encourage, praise,
 extol *cf.* aneane
 ha'aangerehi cause to cry angere
 ha'aangisi cause to cry angi
 haa'ango to finish *cf.* anga 2.
 ha'aanoano 1. to subdue *cf.*
 ano 2.
 2. to lower *cf.* ano 2.
 ha'aanoro cause to fade, pass
 away *cf.* anoro
 ha'aanu to immerse *cf.* anu 2.
 ha'aaobai different, various
 ha'aaohi to put to flight *cf.*
 ao 8.
 ha'aa'ohusi to cause to bud *cf.*
 a'ohu
 ha'aa'oi to equalise *cf.* a'o 2.
 ha'aapasuri to chip *cf.* apasu
 ha'a'apo to fix tight *cf.* 'apo
 ha'aapwaohi cause to hang down
cf. apwao
 ha'aapwaturi to grasp and let go
cf. apwaturi
 ha'aapweta to smash *cf.* apweta
 ha'a'ara 1. to cause to stick,
 fix *cf.* 'ara 1.
 2. to cram down *cf.* 'ara 2.
 3. to stuff up the throat
cf. 'ara 5.
 4. to notch; a sign or mark
cf. 'ara 6.
 ha'aaraara'a to watch for a calm
 spell *cf.* araara'a
 ha'aaraha raise to chiefly rank
cf. araha 1. (= ha'araha)
 ha'aaramomo to sieve *cf.* aramomo
 ha'aarari to equalise *cf.* arari
 ha'aareare excite, enrage *cf.*
 areare 3.
 ha'aareda in confusion, make
 confusion *cf.* areda

ha'aareda'i to scatter *cf.*
 areda'i
 ha'a'arenga to help *cf.* 'arenga
 ha'aarere to make joyful *cf.*
 arere
 ha'a'ari 1. to send for *cf.*
 'ari 1.
 2. to farewell *cf.* 'ari 1.
 3. to ask for *cf.* 'ari 1.
 ha'aarimwa'e'e to cause to foam
 at the mouth (as a ghost
 possessing a man) *cf.*
 arimwa'e'e
 ha'aaringa 1. to strengthen
cf. aringa 3.
 2. to send a message *cf.*
 aringa 4.
 ha'aarito a charm for fine
 weather *cf.* arito
 ha'a'ariwai i gare the name of
 a feast when a boy who is to
 be chief (araha) is taken
 to a stream and ceremonially
 bathed in the water
 ha'a'arihuu to cause to remain
cf. 'arihuu
 ha'a'ariro to cause to return
cf. 'ariro
 ha'a'aro 1. to stir *cf.* 'aro 1.
 2. to comfort, calm, soothe
cf. 'aro 6.
 a ha'a'aro i ahuna
 ha'a'aroha to cause to be sorry
 for *cf.* 'aroha
 ha'a'arohai to cause to be sorry
 for
 ha'aarosi(na) the end *cf.*
 arosi 3.
 ha'aaru to cause to endure *cf.*
 aru 1.
 ha'aaruhu 1. to destroy a
 reputation *cf.* aruhu 1.
 2. to sprinkle *cf.* aruhu 2.
 ha'aasa 1. to praise *cf.* asa 1.
 2. famous *cf.* asa 1.
 3. to make difficult *cf.*
 asa 1.
 ha'aasai to praise, make
 difficult *cf.* asa 1.

- ha'aasanga'i to puzzle *cf.* asa 1.
- ha'aasi to add seawater to food
cf. asi 6.
- ha'aasira'i to despoil, throw
into turmoil *cf.* asi 1.
- ha'aasiwa to startle *cf.* asiwa
- ha'aasoso to do hurriedly *cf.*
asoso
- ha'aasu 1. a burnt sacrifice
cf. asu 1.
2. a form of divination *cf.*
asu 1.
3. to make angry *cf.* asu 2.
ha'aasuahu
- ha'a'asu to answer *cf.* 'asu 1.
- ha'a'asuanga'i to startle *cf.*
'asua
- ha'a'asuani to startle
- ha'aasugu to cause to slip *cf.*
asugu
- ha'aasuhi to smoke, expose to
smoke *cf.* asu 1.
- ha'aataha cause to fall *cf.* ataha
- ha'aatahi cause to fall *cf.* atahi
- ha'aatahuraga make go through
cf. atahuraga
- ha'aatani to name *cf.* ata 2.
- ha'aatawa to treat as a stranger
cf. atawa
- ha'aate to speak, say (= ha'ate)
cf. ate
- ha'a'ate to annoy *cf.* 'ate 1.
- ha'aato 1. to name a woman ato,
cf. ato 2.
2. to visit *cf.* ato 6.
3. to give food to the sick
cf. ato 7.
- ha'aatoato cause to mark out,
mark out *cf.* ato
- ha'aatongi to set, put down *cf.*
ato 9.
- ha'aauha make bitter, made
bitter *cf.* auha
- ha'aauruhi to lower *cf.* auru 1.
- ha'aaurusi to lower *cf.* auru 1.
- ha'aau'u to make taut, pull tight
cf. au'u 1.
- ha'aawadaro to chafe *cf.* awadaro
2.
- ha'aawana to make burn badly
cf. awana
- ha'aawanga to uncover *cf.* awanga
- ha'aawangi 1. to settle a person
at, in *cf.* awa 1.
2. to inflame a sore *cf.*
awangi 2.
- ha'aaweawe to make careless *cf.*
aweawe
- ha'aawemaa to astonish *cf.*
awemaa
- ha'aawi to hang up *cf.* awi 1.
- ha'abaabau to strengthen, make
firm *cf.* baabau
- ha'abaarahe to praise, bless
cf. baarahe
- ha'abababa to stone *cf.* baba 2.
- ha'ababareogu four lengths of
shell money, from fingers to
shoulder, with iro in the
middle
- haababau strengthen, make firm,
hard *cf.* babau
- ha'aba'e to set up poles for
yam vines *cf.* ba'e 3.
- ha'abahu make quiet, cause to
behave, soothe *cf.* bahu
- ha'abai to drive *cf.* bai 3.
- ha'abainihu to conceal *cf.*
bainihu
- ha'abaneaehe to make rich *cf.*
baneaehe
- ha'abao 1. to put on all one's
ornaments to make women
admire one
2. to rejoice
- ha'abarai(abe) to strip a person
of all his fine ornaments,
make him bare, poor *cf.*
bara 13.

ha'abarere to cause to give to another *cf.* barere

ha'abaromaasi to be sorry for, pity *cf.* baromaa

ha'abaru to betray *cf.* baru 1.

ha'abarubaru to cheat

ha'abasu to threaten, warn *cf.* basu 3.

ha'abasuri to threaten, warn *cf.* basu 3.

ha'abebe 1. to carry the tail in the air *cf.* bebe 4.
2. to alter direction so as to get less wind on the sail *cf.* bebe 5.

ha'abeinihu conceal, hide *cf.* beinihu

ha'abe'o to wet, step in water *cf.* be'o 3.

ha'abere 1. to be timid, doubtful, not confident *cf.* bere 2.
2. forestall, be beforehand with; B. hagapere
3. truly, without doubt *cf.* bere 3.

ha'aberiberia'a to accuse falsely of theft *cf.* beri

ha'abewaa make bright *cf.* bewaa

ha'abewaasi shine on, glorify *cf.* bewaa

ha'abinihu hide, conceal *cf.* binihu

ha'abiowaa 1. to make a calm by charms, a charm for a calm *cf.* biowaa
2. to wait for the sea to go down

ha'abiringi tread on or drop something heavy on a man's toes *cf.* biri 1.

ha'abisu to make jealous *cf.* bisu

ha'abiu seven times *cf.* biu

ha'abobo a bundle of faggots or sago palm leaves, to make up a bundle *cf.* bobo 12.

ha'abobo(abe) to keep the mind engaged, occupied with *cf.*

bobo 14.

haabo'e a pudding of yams scraped and cooked in oven, then taken out and worked with a stick, and coconut cream stirred up with it *cf.* bo'e 3.

ha'aboeboe to urge, incite, hurry, force on *cf.* boe 2.

ha'aboeboe(abe) to urge, incite, hurry

ha'aboha to set on one's back, as in carrying a child *cf.* boha

ha'aboihi to send for *cf.* boi

ha'abono to block, stuff up, as sand does in a river mouth *cf.* bono 1.

ha'abonosi to spread over, as weeds and creepers; to cause to spread over *cf.* bono 2.

ha'abonunu to cause to speak with hesitation *cf.* bonunu

ha'abooboo(abe) to worry, bother *cf.* booboo 1.

ha'abora to make difficult, obstruct *cf.* bora 1.

ha'abota'i to break against or on something *cf.* bota 2.

haabotou to remain in the house, not visit one's neighbours, keep to oneself (much disliked) *cf.* botou

ha'abou 1. to sulk, be sulky *cf.* bou 3.
2. to cry for something, as a child

ha'abu to forbid, refuse *cf.* bu 1.

ha'abui to forbid temporarily (ha'abu finally) *cf.* bu 1.

ha'abu'o 1. to make people laugh; to amuse, interest a crowd
2. to talk loudly to attract notice, as when a stranger is present

haabu'oahu 1. to stand gazing at in wonder or admiration
2. a puzzle, difficulty, doubtful point

3. a wonder, thing of beauty, miracle
- ha'abu'ohoo to disappoint *cf.* bu'ohoo
- ha'abu'ori to talk loudly to, attract notice, as when a stranger is present
- ha'abunene to set a person talking, make him reminiscent as an old man *cf.* bunene
- ha'abungu to thicken *cf.* bungu
- ha'abuni to steep in water *cf.* buni 3.
- ha'abunono to make a fool of *cf.* bunono
- ha'abura new *cf.* bura 1.
- ha'aburara to make idle *cf.* burara
- ha'aburi 1. to crowd on *cf.* buri 4.
2. to farewell, speed a parting guest *cf.* buri 7.
- ha'aburohero to go far for a small thing (as to garden for one yam)
- ha'aburohi to come back without having reached one's destination *cf.* buro 2.
- ha'aburongosi to forget *cf.* burongo
- ha'aburosi 1. to cause to revolve *cf.* buro 1.
2. to come back without having reached one's destination *cf.* buro 2.
- ha'aburuburu'a to blacken, dirty *cf.* buruburu'a
- ha'abusura'i to cause to drift away *cf.* busu 8.
- ha'abuta to bother, annoy *cf.* buta 1.
- ha'abuto to terminate, as a conversation *cf.* buto 3.
- ha'abuubuu to cause to leak, drip *cf.* buubuu
- ha'abuugeregere to cause to leap *cf.* buugeregere
- ha'abwabwa to cook on a small fire *cf.* bwabwa
- ha'abwabwahe to take for a stroll *cf.* bwabwahe
- ha'abwahe to invite a neighbour to come in *cf.* bwahe
- ha'abwahegare a plant sp. ginger or amomum
- ha'abwakeko to cause a man to fail *cf.* bwakeko
- ha'abwaoha'i to turn over *cf.* bwaoha'i
- ha'abwara a refuge among inaccessible rocks from the enemy *cf.* bwara 1.
- ha'abwarabwara to empty a village of its people *cf.* bwara 5.
- ha'abwaranga to make desolate, destroy a village *cf.* bwara 5.
- ha'abwarasi 1. to protect, withstand on behalf of, defend, cover
2. to oppose, hinder, obstruct, make difficult
3. to encircle with the arms, embrace *cf.* bwara
- ha'abwareo to bathe
- ha'abwari to choke
- ha'abwaro 1. to fell a tree *cf.* bwaro 2.
2. to begin to crash, first sounds in falling
- ha'abwaro'i to break *cf.* bwaro 1.
- ha'abwauni to possess, of a ghost or spirit possessing a man (entered by the head bwau)
- ha'abwaura'i 1. to raise to the status of a chief's son by giving a series of feasts
2. to give a present of an 'ira axe, etc. to get a visit from such a boy *cf.* bwau 1.
- ha'abweabwea the crosspiece of an arohaa platform
- ha'abwebwero to leave a child alone in a village *cf.* bwero 4.
- ha'abwero 1. to promise a gift *cf.* bwero 7.

2. to cause a person to miss a feast *cf.* bwero 6.
- ha'abweu 1. to drive mad *cf.* bweu 1.
2. to linger, be a long while
- ha'abweu'ai to make stupid, as with kava
- ha'abweubweu to persuade a person to do something foolish or wrong
- ha'abwi to cause to grow
- ha'abwou to sulk, be sulky
- ha'ada'a to make laugh *cf.* da'a
- ha'adada 1. to make level
2. to fail to do
- ha'adadahi to fail to do *cf.* dada 4.
- ha'adadasi to fail to do *cf.* dada 4.
- ha'adahe to cause to be adzed *cf.* dahe
- ha'adahi to apostrophise an island on a voyage
- ha'adamani 1. a reed, used for the inner wall of a house
2. the inner wall *cf.* dama 2.
- ha'adamu to crunch with the teeth *cf.* damu
- ha'adangahoro to add strained coconut milk to food *cf.* dangahoro
- ha'adangi a song children sing when they wake *cf.* dange 3.
- ha'adaohi to seat, set down *cf.* dao
- ha'adareha hearing of a slander on his sister, a man takes her bag with money in it and hangs it round the slanderer's neck, who returns it with an equal amount added *cf.* dareha
- ha'adauuna
- ha'adawa tough, of food *cf.* dawa
- ha'adawamisu diaphragm
- ha'adede to incline a vessel, pour out
- ha'adee to fill *cf.* dee
- ha'adehe a charm for wind, by fixing charmed sago palm frond to top shoot of a tree
- ha'adere 1. to let fall, cause to slip *cf.* dere 1.
2. to lower *cf.* dere 2.
- ha'adidiri 1. a surf board, for riding in on the crest of a wave
2. to sweep round broadside on, as a boat in a surf *cf.* didiri
- ha'adiohi 1. to send down to the shore *cf.* dio 1.
2. to land passengers or goods *cf.* dio 2.
- ha'adiu to exalt
- ha'adi'u to greet in passing on a path haate ha'adi'u
- ha'adi'udi'udangi every other day *cf.* di'u 1.
- ha'adodo to sink, cause to sink
- ha'adodohi to sink, immerse in water, drown
- ha'adodoona'a to cause to think about and long for *cf.* dodoona'a
- ha'adongadonga to make a vile smell, as a ghost does *cf.* dongadonga
- ha'adonu to cause to think
- ha'adonuhi to make think of
- ha'ado'ua to be silent, fail to speak *cf.* do'u
- ha'adunaduna to move backwards and forwards *cf.* duna 3.
- ha'aebasi to send for in a hurry *cf.* eba 4.
- ha'a'e'eanga'i to dispute
- ha'a'ero'ero(ahu) to forbid, dissuade from *cf.* 'ero
- ha'aesuesu to ride on the top of a wave, on surfboard or in canoe *cf.* esuesu
- ha'a'etea to differentiate 'etea
- ha'aga to put out the tongue *cf.* ga 3.

- ha'agaga to be reckless with food,
waste it *cf.* gaga 1.
- ha'agagahuru to be taken by
surprise, take by surprise
cf. gagahuru 4.
- ha'agaganga'i to cause to rot and
fall, of fruit *cf.* gaga 2.
- ha'agahegahe to importune the
ghosts to help a sick man
- ha'agai to eat or drink from the
same vessel
- ha'agarangi near *cf.* garangi
- ha'agare 1. to pretend friend-
ship, live in friendship,
with a view to killing one's
friend, as a professional
murderer did
2. to give an animal food so
as to catch it
- ha'ageesi to refuse a present *cf.*
geesi
- ha'agege to turn over on its side
cf. gege 1.
- ha'agegeu 1. to cause to roll or
rock *cf.* gegeu 2.
2. a form of divination with
a miniature canoe held high
by two men; if the ghost
answered "Yes", the canoe rocked
heavily; if "No" it heaved
gently
- ha'agewa'i to break *cf.* gewa
- ha'agigi 1. to put off doing
cf. gigi
2. to do bit by bit
- ha'agigibwau to be left behind,
remain behind; B. hagakigau
- ha'aginata'i to restrain, curb,
control, as the passions *cf.*
ginagina 1.
- ha'agoga to cause to snort or
sniff *cf.* goga
- ha'agogoru 1. to knock down,
cause to slip *cf.* gogoru
2. to stir up a tempest, excite
a crowd
- ha'agohegohe to cause a man to
waste away, as by a spell *cf.*
gohegohe
- ha'agomo to squeeze, grip,
tighten *cf.* gomo
- ha'agona to urge *cf.* gona 1.
- ha'agonagona 1. to urge
2. to grunt, cough, of a pig
cf. gonagona 2.
- ha'agoni to put together, to
marry *cf.* goni 2.
- ha'agonigoni to assemble *cf.*
goni 1.
- ha'agonohi to give a person a
drink, water an animal *cf.*
gono
- ha'agora hard, baked hard and dry
cf. gora 3.
- ha'agorogoro to encourage *cf.*
goro
- ha'agorohi to bless
- ha'agorohia 1. blessed
2. well, carefully, thoroughly
- ha'agumu to strike with the fist
cf. gumu 2.
- ha'aguru to frighten a man with
talk of a chief, murderer,
or woman
ha'aguruhi to frighten a
man with talk of a chief,
murderer, or woman
ha'agurunga'i to frighten
a man with talk of a chief,
murderer, or woman
- ha'aha'a 1. to put round the
neck 'o ha'aha'a i misu 'ini
'urikau you put a leather
collar round the dog's
neck; B. haga
2. a bandolier of money, ha'a,
and human teeth, piru
- ha'aha'abwara mararuma first
payment for a wife *cf.* ha'a
3., 1.
- ha'ahaahi down, upon, against
- ha'aha'asusu a midwife *cf.*
ha'asusu apparently a double
causative
- ha'ahadahada to cause to talk
cf. hadahada
- ha'ahadi to eat a bone bare, of
ants *cf.* hadi
- ha'ahagu to spoil yams, of the sun

ha'ahaguhagu to reconcile, cause
to live together *cf.* hagu
 ha'ahaha'i to send to look for
cf. haha'i
 ha'ahahano to take a child by
the arms, teaching him to walk
cf. hano
 ha'ahaharere to float in the air,
as a hawk *cf.* haharere
 ha'ahahau to make preparations
cf. hahau
 ha'ahahuto'o to make firm and
steady *cf.* hahuto'o
 ha'ahai 1. to move limbs in
dying agony
2. four times; B. hagahai
 ha'ahairaesii to dispute
 ha'ahairiho to nurse *cf.* rihu
 ha'ahairo to hover seeking prey,
of a bird *cf.* hairo
2. to send to get food, search
for food
 ha'ahaisu to sprout and spread,
of a yam
 ha'ahaita'i to scold
 ha'ahaka to overthrow
 ha'ahakaka to cause to fall down
cf. hakaka
 ha'ahakehake to send a person
from one thing to another
 ha'ahako 1. to complete, finish
cf. hako; B. hagahato
2. the last of a series; B.
hagahatoa
 ha'ahakoa the last of a series
 ha'ahakona the last of a series
 ha'ahana 1. to send to shoot
cf. hana
2. to cause to pour out
 ha'ahanarete to give a man power,
mena, for shooting
 ha'ahanehane to put in tiers; in
tiers, in rows
 ha'ahanenga'i to rebut a charge,
answer an accusation
 ha'ahanga to jam tight *cf.* hanga

ha'ahaoosi (haate) 1. to
influence, persuade, in
conversation
2. to add an explanation,
supplement a speech
 ha'ahaoru to renew, refresh
 ha'ahara to creak *cf.* hara 4.
 ha'ahari 1. to make an opening
in thatch *cf.* hari
2. to let slip out through
a small opening
 ha'ahariro to take for a stroll
cf. hariro
 ha'aharo to cause to cross over
cf. haro
 ha'ahasi to cause to stick, to
fix *cf.* hasi
 ha'ahasu to redeem, ransom *cf.*
hasu
 ha'ahata to cause to touch;
touching *cf.* hata
 ha'ahatara to place evenly *cf.*
hatara
 ha'ahau to plait *cf.* hau
 ha'ahauasa to extol *cf.* hau
 ha'ahaura to kick
 ha'ahaurangi to kick at
 ha'aha'wai to perform a marriage
ceremony *cf.* ha'iwai
 ha'ahedaheda to flatten *cf.*
heda
 ha'aehe 1. to make a stone
division in a fireplace *cf.*
hehe
2. to take another's property
and pretend it is yours
 ha'aeheo to cause to fail *cf.*
heho
 ha'aeiheii to humble, humiliate,
disparage *cf.* heiheii
 ha'aeheko to exaggerate *cf.* heko
 ha'ahengu to hold the nose *cf.*
hengu
 ha'aeheo to strip *cf.* heo
 ha'ahere to impart power, mena,
for child bearing, with leaves

- ha'aherehere to give; pay for work
 ha'aheresi to cause to grip *cf.*
 here
 ha'ahesiwai to exaggerate
 ha'ahete to lift, to erect *cf.*
 hete
 ha'ahau 1. to change into; a
 changeling
 2. a wonder
 ha'ahau'a how, in what way, by
 what means
 ha'ahauru to desolate, destroy
 a village *cf.* huru
 ha'ahauta'i(maa) to bewilder, see
 with difficulty
 haahi 1. to follow, pursue
 a buu haahia i boo
 2. to put over, against;
 shutting in, nugaa haahia
 3. down, upon, against
 (= ha'ahaahi, hui)
 4. to press down probably
 transitive form of haa 1.
 ha'ahi'ai to refuse gifts from a
 man one has quarrelled with
 hi'a
 ha'ahidari to slap *cf.* hida
 ha'ahihi'a 1. to weigh down,
 make heavy, distress *cf.* hi'a
 2. to respect 'adoma'i
 ha'ahihi'aa
 ha'ahihiri 1. to restrain, curb,
 as passions
 2. to taper, become narrow
 ha'ahihiroku to make cold *cf.*
 hihiroku
 ha'ahihisi to lay the blame upon,
 charge
 ha'ahii 1. to make perceive,
 understand, as by using a
 parable *cf.* hii
 2. a children's game of touch-
 ing and guessing
 ha'ahiihii to bring leaves and
 ask a person what tree they
 are from (= ha'akiikii)
 ha'ahiko to tie a knot *cf.* hiko
 ha'ahingo to hold the nose *cf.*
 hingo
 ha'ahiohio to possess several
 persons in turn, of a ghost
 ha'ahioro hungry *cf.* hioro
 ha'ahiri to detain *cf.* hiri
 ha'ahirihiri 1. to exercise
 self control, be sober,
 restrained
 2. to refrain from certain
 foods eaten by women (hira
 and hugi) and from consorting
 with women
 ha'ahisi(abe) to annoy
 ha'ahisu to give *cf.* hisu
 ha'ahita to distribute food to
 guests *cf.* hita
 ha'ahitari to split *cf.* hita
 ha'ahiu a changeling; to change
 into (= ha'ahau); B.
 hagahiu a parable
 ha'ahiuhiu a changeling; to
 change into
 ha'ahodari cause to fall *cf.*
 hoda
 ha'ahoe to shout
 ha'ahoehoe to chatter, make a
 noise naboo a ha'ahoehoe
 ha'ahoihoi = ha'ahoehoe
 ha'aho'ihoi to roll *cf.* ho'i
 ha'ahoisi to take the young son
 of a chief (araha) to a
 feast
 ha'aho'ita'ihera a feast for a
 dead man on third day after
 death
 ha'aho'o to bind *cf.* ho'o
 haaho'oa morning
 ha'ahonohono to block up
 ha'ahonu to fill *cf.* honu
 ha'ahonusi to fill *cf.* honu
 ha'ahora 1. to send away *cf.*
 hora 1.
 2. to drop a nut from which a
 seed grows *cf.* hora 7.
 3. to clear round a wild fruit
 tree in the forest and so
 make it your property ruruunga

4. to plant
5. to create; B. hagahora
cf. ha'ahara
- ha'ahorasi to distend
- ha'ahori to expose for sale, barter
cf. hori
- ha'ahoringa'i to barter, buy,
sell
- ha'ahoro crosswise cf. horo
- ha'ahoto 1. to give the word to
attack cf. hoto
2. to shove cf. hoto
- ha'ahou to extol cf. hou
- ha'ahoura'i to proclaim greatness,
fame
- ha'ahu'o to go early in the
morning cf. hu'o
- ha'ahu'oi v.tr. to go early for
(fishing etc.)
- ha'ahuhusu 1. to cause to leap
2. B. a game of throwing up
and catching balls in a cup
(= tautau); B. 'idi'idi
- ha'ahui to bluff, make a general
charge hoping someone will own
up cf. sapui
- ha'ahuna to tie fasten cf. huna
- ha'ahunga to heap up cf. hunga
- ha'ahuni to accuse
- ha'ahunu 1. ten cf. ha'ahuu
2. tenth day after death
- ha'ahurahi to send forth cf. hura
- ha'ahurahura to cause to gush out
cf. hura
- ha'ahurasi to make clear; clearly
ha'ate ha'ahurasi
- ha'ahuro 1. to turn round cf.
huro
2. to churn up
- ha'ahuta to bear, beget; of a
man or woman
a ha'ahuta i garena he
begat a son
- ha'ahuu 1. to complete; be
complete cf. ha'ahunu
2. to be an expert at
- ha'ahuu 'irara expert at
divination
- ha'ahuuani to pile up bags to-
gether
- ha'ahuuni to pile up, pile
together
- haai do, make (= haau) haa
(the i is not tr. suffix)
- haaibii a vapour bath; to put
in a vapour bath
haaibiiha gerund
haaibiihi v.tr. to apply
steam to a sick person
haaibiinga'i v.intr. to
apply steam to a sick person
haaibiiri v.tr. to apply
steam to a sick person
- ha'aidao coarse shell money cf.
dao
- ha'a'idi'idi to startle cf. 'idi
- ha'a'idi'idi(abe) to make a man
long for or dread
- ha'aidu 1. to bore cf. idu 1.
2. to compose a song cf. idu 5.
3. to refuse food and gifts
from one you have quarreled
with
- ha'aidunga'i to bore into
- ha'aiha S. the moon (probably
iha); B. hagaiha
- ha'aihu to shout cf. ihu
- ha'aii 1. to nip with the
fingers so as to hurt
2. to poke with a stick
- ha'a'ino a creditor cf. 'ino
- ha'ainoni to exalt cf. !noni 2.
- ha'a'inosi to be in debt to
- ha'a'irara to explain to cf.
'irara 1.
- ha'airi 1. to swear to do some-
thing and put out money to
confirm the oath, e.g. to
kill a man, the money going
to the killer
2. money put out for this
purpose cf. ha'a 1.
- ha'a'iri'iri to set a high price
- ha'a'isi to say the last word,

- do the last thing *cf.* 'iei 3.
- ha'a'isi'isi to curse *cf.* 'isi 1.
- ha'aisuisu to come ashore, of a canoe *cf.* isuisu
- ha'aitoha a harlot, a woman who is hired, or hires herself *cf.* ha'a 1.
- ha'a'iu'iu to set a high price
- ha'akaihikohiko to entangle *cf.* hiko
- ha'akakaro to set free, let go
- ha'akakarohonu to crawl along, on the sand; of children *cf.* kakaro, honu
- ha'akakarohuasa to paddle differently on each side of a canoe *cf.* kakaro, huasa
- ha'akakate to dry, of the sun *cf.* ngangate
- ha'akaku to make stupid
- ha'akakuahu to annoy, bother *cf.* kaku, ahu
- ha'akare to treat gently, keep eye on angry person
- ha'akarekare to flatter, cajole
- ha'akari to tear
- ha'akarowaia a feast for a chief's son, teaching him to catch his first fish in a stream *cf.* karowai
- ha'akate (abe) to annoy, bother, disturb
- ha'akeka to keep on asking, seeking *cf.* gegehaa
- ha'akeke 1. to refuse to give up something taken from another
2. a wonderful thing, nothing like it anywhere
- ha'akena to interrupt with questions
- ha'akenakena to urge, exhort
- ha'akikipau 1. to be unwilling to go from, cease from
2. to reject a plan
a ha'akikipau na'i omaa
- ha'akima to mock at, jest
- ha'akimakima to mock at, jest
- ha'akiri to tickle
- ha'akirikiri to refuse to go away after a request has been refused
- ha'akirori to swing a child
- ha'akirusi to bend
- ha'akiwaro to swing, a child
- ha'akoakoa 1. to plan, as a journey
2. to agree, consent, make a pact
3. to seek helpers in work *cf.* koa
4. to reckon up the guests in distributing food
- ha'akoekoe to jest, joke
ha'akoenga'i to chaff
ha'ate ha'akoenga'i chaff, sarcasm
- ha'akokohu 1. to cause to slip down, knock down
2. to cause a disturbance
- ha'akona 1. to dart out tongue, as a snake
2. to make slippery; a slippery place
ha'akonari to make slippery
- ha'akoo to make unintelligible sounds like a baby
- ha'akorokoro 1. to flatter, please *cf.* goro
2. to appease with a gift, as a crying child
3. propitiation
ha'akorokorohi to soothe with a gift
- ha'akotahi to talk loudly to a sick person *cf.* kota
- ha'akou to bark, of a dog
- ha'akuhi to stand in the light, darken *cf.* kuhi
- ha'akuhi to lower, let down
- ha'akuru 1. to blind *cf.* kuru
2. to extinguish
ha'akurunga'i to shut the eyes; to blind
- ha'akurukuru 1. to hang up
2. to swing

- ha'akuukuu to call from afar,
announcing birth or death (done
with archaic words)
- ha'ama'a to dry nuts over fire
cf. ma'a 2.
- ha'amaaangiangi to distress, grieve
- ha'amaabe to work at details
- ha'amaadu'u to dazzle
- ha'amaahoosi to attract notice
and admiration by acts, show
off
- ha'amaanabu to stiffen, harden
- ha'amaari 1. to copy, repeat,
imitate, mock
2. a model
- ha'amaara 1. to wound
2. to harm, injure
- ha'ama'ari 1. to pity, be sorry
for
ha'ama'ari'o I am sorry for
you
2. by mistake, accidentally,
carelessly
gaasi ha'ama'ari throw
away something valuable
- ha'amaata to cause to discuss,
talk over
- ha'amaata'i to pain, tease, bully
- ha'amaausi to frighten
- ha'amada 1. to make to ripen by
hanging in the houses, of
bananas cf. mada 1.
2. to clean up cf. mada 5.
- ha'amadara irregularly, as in
singing
- ha'amadare to cause to fall and
rest on
- ha'amadi to put a portion of
bonito etc. on top of a bowl
of pudding
- ha'amadoma to make wise
- ha'amadori to say always the
same thing
- ha'amadoro to heat
- ha'amaea 1. to set apart a bowl
of food for sacrifice
2. to sanctify
- ha'amaemae 1. to be slow at
taking a gift
2. to cry; of a child
- ha'amaengo W.,B. to stroll about
ha'amaengohi to stroll to
- ha'amaesi 1. to kill cf. mae 3.
2. to watch, as for a thief,
or a cat, a mouse cf. mae 1.
- ha'a magamaga to break cf.
maga 2.
- ha'amagewa to break
- ha'amagomo to cause to feel
pain internally
- ha'amagora to reprove and so
improve character
- ha'amagugu to frighten, make
afraid
- ha'amaguru to cause to crash,
resound
- ha'amaha to dry in the air
- ha'amahaaha to lighten, ease a
burden
- ha'amahau to cause a person to
be slothful, unwilling
- ha'amahihi to cause to grovel
- ha'amahita to crack, break
- ha'amaho 1. to divide, cause
to quarrel, set at enmity,
excite cf. maho 1.
2. to cause to heal cf.
maho 2.
- ha'amahoro 1. to end
2. to cause to cease fruiting
- ha'amahorosi 1. to forbid cf.
mahoro 2.
2. to cover over cf. mahoro
6.
- ha'amahu to cause to endure;
to soothe, make quiet, calm
- ha'amahui to paint white
- ha'amahunu to whiten cf.
mahunu 2.
- ha'amahunuhunu glittering,
sparkling, shining

ha'ama'ipo a stick for stirring
up an uhu fish pool

ha'amakaka to split

ha'amakipo to forbid, as a
marriage (said to be from
makipo, foul)

ha'amako to soften *cf.* mako 1.

ha'amama 1. to scold, threaten
cf. mama 1.
2. to drip upon *cf.* mama 2.

ha'amama'a to threaten

ha'amama'ai to deter by scolding
or sharp punishment

ha'amama'ari to injure

ha'amama'au 1. to make afraid
2. dreadful
ha'amama'ausi to menace,
frighten

ha'amamae to crush small, bray
in mortar; as nuts

ha'amamaha 1. to dry
2. to finish completely

ha'amamai to lead astray *cf.*
mamai 1.

ha'amamako to make gentle *cf.*
mamako 2.

ha'amamao 1. to wave, cause to
wave
2. a toy windmill; a scarecrow

ha'amamaoo to make smooth,
slippery

ha'amamaro to refresh, give rest

ha'amamata to dry

ha'amamatasusu the last born child

ha'amami 1. to drip, leak on
2. to rinse in fresh water

ha'amamita'a to bathe in fresh
water after getting hot in the
sun

ha'amamota to put prickles or
anything unpleasant on a person
(= ha'amomota)

ha'amamu to lure with ground bait,
entice, persuade

ha'amana 1. to amuse, cause to

laugh *cf.* mana 1.; B. hagamana
2. to joke, laugh

ha'amanabonabo cause to begin to
rot

ha'amanamanahau to treat as a
person of importance *cf.* mana
(mara, like) hau

ha'amanamumu to smile

ha'amanata to train, tame

ha'amanato to cohabit secretly

ha'amanaunau to make active,
quick, energetic

ha'amanawa to refresh

ha'amanego to tame, make gentle

ha'amanga to feed *cf.* manga 3.

ha'amangaitou to give a large
sum of money for a difficult
job as killing a man: lit.
"cause (to go) into mouth
of bird trap"

ha'amanganga to open wide

ha'amangaringari to make angry

ha'amanimani to spare

ha'amanimani(abe) to do no work
like a chief

ha'amanihi to make thin

ha'amanini to smooth, make
straight

ha'amanora to soothe

ha'amanumanu to cause to float,
sail toy ships

ha'amanuru to stop rejoicings,
forbid feasting

ha'amao 1. to cause to dance
cf. mao 1.
2. to wag the tail *cf.* mao 6.

ha'amaomao to frighten away pigs

ha'amaoto to welcome a guest,
make him feel at home; B.
hagamaoto
ha'amaotori to soothe,
calm, embolden

ha'amara to harm, injure
(ha'amaara)

ha'amaraasi to add salt water

- ha'amaradarada to redden
 ha'amaraguru to make reverberate
 ha'amarahau to make slow,
 unwilling
 ha'amarahoraho to cause to fit ill,
 set off badly
 ha'amarahu 1. to name
 2. to take a friend's name
 ha'amarai cause to feel pain later
 ha'amaranana a liar
 ha'amaranga 1. to dislocate
 cf. maranga 1.
 2. to appear, of a ghost
 cf. maranga 2.
 3. to cause to appear
 4. to rise up, of distant land
 5. clearly, distinctly
 ha'ate ha'amaranga
 ha'amarara to diffuse
 ha'amararanga to put out of joint;
 B. hagamaranga
 ha'amaratoo to be unsuspicious
 ha'amarauhu 1. to be secluded,
 undergo novitiate for bonito
 fishing
 2. to initiate a novice at
 anything
 3. to use for first time, as
 a new net
 ha'amarawa to carry about a baby
 in the open air to darken its
 skin
 ha'amaremare 1. to dazzle
 cf. maremare 1.
 2. to roll the eyes and show
 whites *cf.* maremare 2.
 ha'amarewa 1. to clear the
 forest *cf.* marewa 4.
 2. to shine upon, enlighten
 cf. marewa 1.
 ha'amarihu to give relief from
 pain
 ha'amari'iri'i to tickle
 ha'amarimari to sweeten
 ha'amaringi to hold at an angle,
 to pour
 ha'amarisi to set off, adorn
 ha'amaro to beat out maro bark
 ha'amaromoromo to break into
 fragments
 ha'amaropi to cause to fall
 ha'amaru 1. to put in the shade
 2. to look after, go with
 child in the dark
 ha'amarungi to look after
 3. to shut up house so as
 to be quiet
 ha'amarungi to reign over
 ha'amaruru 1. to sink down,
 drown *cf.* maru 3.
 2. to cause to pierce *cf.*
 maru 4.
 3. to borrow money, clothes
 etc. from friend for temporary
 use
 ha'amasa 1. to put to shame
 cf. masa 1.
 2. shameless, to do something
 shameful
 3. to give only a little *cf.*
 masa 3.
 ha'amasara to despoil of
 ornaments
 ha'amasi 1. to cause a sour,
 bad smell *cf.* masi 3.
 2. to give only a little *cf.*
 masi 5.
 ha'amasimasi 1. dirty with
 bits of food adhering, as
 a bowl
 2. to give too little or too
 poor a present
 'o ha'amasimasiau
 ha'amasipwa to promise
 ha'amasu to satisfy the appetite
 ha'amatabwa to cast light, let
 light in
 ha'amatabwasi *v.tr.* to
 cast light on, let light
 upon
 ha'amatagara to cause to abound
 ha'amatanga'i to train in, at
 ha'amatangu to choke up
 ha'amatasi to split, tear, slash
 ha'amate 1. to cause to wither
 2. to put out (light)

ha'amatasusu last born child
(= ha'amamatasusu)

ha'amato

ha'amatongi to seat, cause to sit

ha'amatoo to lean on

ha'amatota to cook soft

ha'ama'u to threaten with a spear,
frighten *cf.* ha'amaa'u
ha'ama'usi *v.tr.* to
threaten with a spear,
frighten

ha'amauri 1. to make to flourish,
give life; life giving
2. preliminary payment of £1
for a wife

ha'amauriodo white flowering
shrubs planted in the two
upper corners of a garden (odo,
work)

ha'amauta'a to confirm

ha'amau'u to cause to set firm

ha'ameko to exaggerate

ha'ameme'a to crush, crunch

ha'amemeena to impart mena,
ghostly power

ha'amemeko to exaggerate

ha'amememe to drop crumbs

ha'amena 1. to impart mena,
ghostly power
2. to worship

ha'amenamena to flatter

ha'amengo to turn dark colour,
to stain hair black with burnt
breadfruit leaves

ha'amera(maa) to be angry (mera,
red)

ha'amoku to wear out

ha'amomo to crush, squeeze

ha'amomori 1. W. to take between
fingers and crush, as tobacco
2. true; yes
3. to believe

ha'amomoru 1. to crush between
fingers
2. to let go bit by bit

ha'amomota to put prickles or
anything unpleasant on a person
(= ha'amamota)

ha'amono to cause to live, dwell
ha'amonongi *v.tr.* to cause
to live, dwell

ha'amora 1. to take a new canoe
round to get money
ha'amorahi *v.tr.* to take
a new canoe round to get
money
2. to take away *cf.* mena
3. to swear, confirm with
an oath
ha'amoramora to swear,
confirm with an oath
4. to desecrate, cease to
reverence, despise

ha'amori 1. to remove mena from
man or place
rau ha'amoria i sae i dora
2. to drive away

ha'amosi to break

ha'amosu to break

ha'amumu to hold tight

ha'amuna to soften

ha'amuni to hide

ha'amuri 1. the last; to do
last
2. to touch carelessly some-
thing sacred *cf.* ha'amori
3. to give a meal to a person
after one has finished eating
oneself

ha'amurimuri to fruit last, of
trees

ha'amwaania lucky *cf.* mwaa, snake

ha'amwa'anu *v.tr.* to bathe

ha'amwada'u 1. to be able
2. to make easy
ha'amwada'usi *v.tr.* to
make easy

ha'amwa'e to agree

ha'amwa'e'e to make painful

ha'amwaeraharaha to raise a
boy to position of araha,
chief

ha'amwa'ero to twist about

ha'amwa'eto'eto to put a heavy
burden on

ha'amwahehe to make light of;
belittle

ha'amwahia with difficulty

ha'amwaimwai to jest with
(= ha'amwasimwasi)

ha'amwa'iru to make crooked

ha'amwakohu to foul (water)

ha'amwamwa to decrease, take
away from

ha'amwamwako to make gentle

ha'amwanganga wide open; open
wide

ha'amwaragai to tell, explain,
make clear

ha'amwaraua 1. shell money with
dog's teeth ha'a money
2. to prick a swelling
(mwarau)

ha'amware 1. to give fish
caught to a friend
2. to cloy

ha'amwari to wound in a fight

ha'amwaruru 1. to cause to
pierce
2. to sink and drown, as a
village by a storm on the
coast or man at river mouth

ha'amwasi to laugh

ha'amwasimumu to smile

ha'amwasimwasi to jest with

ha'amwasira'i to mock

ha'amwasita'i to laugh at

ha'amwa'u to threaten with a
spear cf. ha'ama'u

ha'amwera to take away a man's
possessions

ha'amwina E. to cook soft

ha'amwote to cause to utter a
sound

ha'anahunahu 1. to cause to
quiver
2. to swing the legs

ha'anamu 1. to sprinkle cf.
namu 1.
2. to shake cf. namu 2.

ha'ananara to cause a garden to
thrive (perhaps nara blood)

ha'ananau 1. to feel; a pain etc.
2. to instruct, practice;
B. hagananau
3. wisely

ha'ananau'a carefully, thoroughly,
wisely

ha'ana'o first fruits

ha'ana'ora'i to do before anyone
else

haanata to whisper
haanataha gerund
haanatanga'i v.intr. to
whisper to
haanatata'i v.intr. to
whisper to
haihaanata whispering

ha'anauu to warn

haane 1. a path between clan
divisions in a village
2. a path over a level
plateau
3. a watershed

ha'angabo to cause to rot

ha'angadingadi to grind the teeth

ha'angae 1. to clean fish
2. to use bad language; B.
hagangae

ha'angagu to make peace cf.
nagu 1.

haangai to store yams on a
platform cf. haa 2.

haanga'i to place a corpse on a
bed; store yams

ha'angagate 1. to be strong,
fierce, of the sun
2. to make taut

ha'angaringari to make angry

ha'angarungaru cause to blaze

ha'angatangata to make firm

ha'angau to feed

ha'angau'ado'a one of the feasts
for a young chief

ha'angauha'ariri to make a feast
for one who has fasted

ha'angaungau the chief of a
series of feasts, when the
taboo is taken off certain
foods for a young chief

- ha'angaunoni a cannibal feast given by a chief to initiate young men
- ha'angenge to overlap
- ha'angere
- ha'angesongeso to be unwell, as from a bad sore
- ha'angete to be rude, loud, insolent
- haangi to store yams
- ha'angidi cause to shrink, shrivel
- ha'angiri to hum chorus of a song
- ha'angisu to impart power, mena, by breathing on the mouth
- ha'angoni to ask, request cf. nongi, ngoo
- ha'angongoni to bring together two ends
- ha'angongori to lengthen
- ha'angoto to silence
ha'angotohi
- ha'angotoha'ate to do a thing always in a different way from that in which one was told to do it
- ha'angudi(abe) to bother, disturb
- ha'angudu to shake
- ha'angudungudu E. to click assent
- ha'angunguru to cause to blaze
- ha'angutu W. to click assent
- haani to lay corpse on bed cf. haa 2.
- ha'a ni atae the best red money
- ha'aniga 1. to bury at sea cf. niga 1.
2. to divorce a wife cf. niga 2.
- ha'anihaniha to make shy
- ha'aniko to cause to shrink by putting in the sun
- ha'anima 1. to make ashamed; to put to shame
ha'anima'i v.tr.
2. to ask for food
a ha'anima i noni
3. certainly (= anima)
4. to assert a charge to be true
- ha'anini 1. to make level, smooth
2. to shave temples and foreheads only; B. nini
- ha'animiko to put to the blush
- ha'animima to make ashamed; make shy
- ha'aniniro to make curl up
- ha'a ni ruha boo money given by bridegroom to those who give pigs
- ha'a ni tarau first peace-money
- ha'a ni totorae money given by widow to relatives of first husband when she re-marries
- haano a scaffolding in building a house (= rumaano)
- ha'anothonoho to make afraid
- ha'anoke to cause to swell
- ha'anongi to ask for cf. nongi (= ha'angoni)
- ha'anono 1. to be accustomed, have the habit cf. nono 7.
2. to impart power, mena, and so make brave; done by giving snake juice (snake put on fire and liquid run into clam shell) or ginger, or the toe of a centipede
3. to cause to suck cf. nono 1.
4. to set a dog on the trail
5. to impart power, mena, to a dog to track well
- ha'anonohi 1. v.tr. to be accustomed, have the habit
2. v.tr. to impart power, mena, and so make brave; done by giving snake juice (snake put on fire and liquid run into clam shell) or ginger, or the toe of a centipede
- ha'anonoi to place end to end
- ha'anonori to impart power, mena, and so make brave; done by

giving snake juice (snake put on fire and liquid run into clam shell) or ginger, or the toe of a centipede

ha'anori to poke, prick with something sharp

ha'anoro to burn.

ha'anoto to call pigs with the lips

ha'anuga 1. to divorce a wife
2. to put out goods for trade

ha'anugu 1. to cause to wither
2. to frown

ha'anugua beginning to wither

ha'anui to make a person stupid, drive him mad

ha'anuinui to shake

ha'anuku cause to wither

ha'anunu stripped of leaves, of a tree

ha'anunuru to frown, scowl

ha'anunu'u to make dusty, dirty; to soil

ha'aobe to cause to twist about

ha'aobi to incline

ha'aobo to cause a sharp, hot taste

ha'aoboobo to heat up, make warm (not hot)

ha'a'obw'obwo cause to bubble, boil *cf.* 'obwo'obwo

ha'aodo to straighten
ha'aodohi *v.tr.*

ha'aoga to feed with raw food

ha'aoge to draw, drag

ha'aoheohe to taboo

ha'a'ohi'ohi to shield from the sun with pandanus mat

ha'aoho to cause a lull

ha'aohoo

ha'aohu 1. to complete
2. to cause to differ, make different

ha'a'ohu to boil, cook *cf.* 'ohu 1.

haa'ohura a distribution of food

ha'ao'i to divide equally, equalise, add portion to equalise

ha'aoko an ear, of corn etc.

ha'a'ome cause to see *cf.* 'ome 1.

ha'a'omesi a remembrance, something to call a friend to mind

ha'a'ome'irara to make clear to

ha'aomi to smoke, suck

ha'a'ona'ona to make uneasy (on the sea) *cf.* 'ona'ona

ha'aoni to accompany, go with; to send forth

ha'aono 1. six times
2. to throw a spear

ha'a'onu to shake *cf.* 'onu

ha'aoo to heat

ha'a'o'ori 1. to strengthen, help, assist, make firm
cf. 'o'o
2. to confirm, in the Church
3. the Comforter (St John)
(2. and 3. recent use)

ha'a'oosi to lay straight *cf.* 'oo 1.

ha'aopo to heat up cooked food

ha'a'ora 1. to possess a man (a foul spirit)
2. to appear, as a ghost; to blaze, as a ghost does *cf.* 'ora 4.
3. to make up a fire

ha'aorea a long while

ha'aoriha to make ill

ha'a'oriha to make ill

ha'aoromara giro

ha'aorooro to soften as by adding water

ha'aoru three times

ha'aoruru to bring together

ha'aosa to destroy property

ha'aosaosa to urge
ha'aosahi *v.tr.*

- ha'aosi to take a deep breath
 ha'aosimago to cause to pant
 ha'aoto to kill, conquer
 ha'a'oto cause to land *cf.* 'oto
 go ashore
 ha'aowasi to make quiver
 ha'apapaku be quiet! to make
 quiet
 ha'aparinge to turn the head and
 listen
 ha'apasu to break
 ha'apasuhi *v.tr.*
 ha'apasuri *v.tr.*
 ha'apepeso to break up small
 ha'apio to make blind
 ha'apiro twisted; as ankle
 ha'apoke to prise up
 ha'apokuro round
 ha'apopote
 ha'aporosu a woman who always
 wants to know where her husband
 is and what he is doing
 ha'aporuporu to give toys to or
 play games of make-believe
 with children
 ha'apotou to beseech
 ha'apungapungatea to hold the
 breath in a rage, of a small
 child
 ha'apwaa 1. to rise, of the sun
 2. to break, crack
 ha'apwaara to create *cf.* pwaa
 crack; dawn
 ha'apwaari to sit up till daylight
 on the beach
 ha'apwaasi one who catches a
 pwaasi (a sp. of fish) it is
 very hard to catch and is only
 done by performing filthy act
 ha'apwaepwae to deceive a ghost
 by putting halves of two
 different nuts under arms of
 corpse *cf.* ha'aariro
 ha'apwahai to turn over
 ha'apwaipwai to deceive
 ha'apwaki to covet, desire
 ha'apwakoru to forget quickly
 ha'apwangongo
 ha'apwapwaku to shorten
 ha'apware to pass over, miss;
 in distributing food
 ha'apwaringe to incline head
 and listen (= ha'aparinge)
 ha'apwarongo to deafen
 ha'apwasi to deceive
 ha'apwatopwato to encrust, as the
 teeth with betel chewing
 ha'apwepwesa to overcook
 ha'apwera to cause to slip
 ha'apweru to cause to miss
 ha'apwerupweru to roll over and
 over
 ha'apweta 1. to smash, as crockery
 2. to chip open, as an egg
 ha'apwira to beget a son (of the
 father)
 ha'apworupworu to sit in front
 of the house in the evening,
 children playing, mother watch-
 ing
 ha'apwote to be with child
 ha'araa 1. to make soft
 2. to bring sunny weather,
 make sunshine
 ha'araahi 1. to dry in the sun
 2. to bask in the sun
 ha'araa'i to wake
 ha'araangi to put in the sun
 ha'araaraa(maa) to torment, torture
 ha'araba to cause to like
 ha'arabasi to put off, do bit by
 bit
 ha'arabe 1. to possess a man;
 of a ghost
 2. possessed

ha'arabu to cause to strike

ha'arabwa 1. to make loose
2. to be fewer than expected

ha'arada to make red with
scratching

ha'aradahi 1. to fry in a clam
shell or rauhi shell or
(recently) in frying pan;
6. hagarada
2. a shell for frying; a
frying pan

ha'aradarada the same as
ha'aradahi 1., 2.

ha'arado to seek helpers in work

ha'arae 1. to singe
2. to snap, break off

ha'arai to send a man to murder
someone

ha'araga to invigorate
2. to add water to coconut
milk

ha'aragata'i to open, as the eyes

ha'arago 1. often
2. to multiply

ha'arago'i to multiply

ha'araha 1. to bring up children
2. to enlarge, increase; add
to
3. to distend, puff out, as a
football

ha'araha'i 1. *v.tr.* to bring
up, enlarge, increase, distend
2. taumwa pudding with
canarium nuts

ha'arahe(abe) 1. to disturb,
worry, importune
2. to pray to h'ona spirit;
prayer (extempore, no set form)

ha'arahesi 1. to pray to,
sacrifice to
2. prayers, sacrifices

ha'arahu 1. to help
a ha'arahua i noni ana si
he helped his neighbour
2. to use terms of endearment
such as guamu to children;
to thank; thanks; as, if a
relative helps you, it is
polite to say gua bwahurimu
cf. rahu

ha'arai to call to a meal

ha'arake to separate flesh from
bones

ha'aranga to bring to light,
reveal, confess
ha'arangasi *v.tr.* to bring
to light, reveal, confess,
clearly, openly; B.
hagarangasi

ha'arangasi 1. to enlarge,
distend, puff out, as a dead
pigeon
2. to open the eyes of a blind
man

ha'arangisi to get wet; from rain

ha'arangi 1. a rain-maker
2. to dry in the wind

ha'arango to make wither

ha'ara'ongi to step over

ha'araorao 1. to heat
2. death-feasts keeping memory
warm (green)

ha'araoraohera feast on day of
burial

ha'arapwa fewer than expected
(= ha'arabwa)

ha'arara 1. to put in the sun
2. to put near the fire, as
a ripe banana before eating

ha'ararada to beat a bamboo

ha'ararai to awaken

ha'arasi 1. stiff, taut
2. to pull tight, stiffen,
tighten
3. to feel pain after eating
ha'arasiha *gerund*
ha'arasinga'i *v.intr.* feel
pain from
ha'arasingi *v.tr.* to pain,
hurt
ha'arasira'i *v.intr.* to
pain, hurt
a ngaua i maea ma gu
ha'arasihana he ate a
charmed piece of food, and
it caused him pain

ha'araterate to tap

ha'ara'u to take handfuls

ha'arauni 1. to decorate,
ornament

2. decorations, ornaments, inlaying etc.
- ha'araurau quickly
- ha'arautari to transplant
- ha'arawaburu to remove the skin of a plant cf. 'abe
- ha'arawasi to comb the hair cf. rawa leaf
- ha'area to cause to shine; be reflected from, flash on, of the sun
- ha'arebi to make a harlot of
- ha'areeireei a remembrance, something to call the past to mind
- ha'areereone feast when young chief is taken to the shore
- ha'arege 1. to land passengers or goods
 ha'aregehi v.tr.
 ha'aregera'i v.intr.
 ha'aregesi v.tr.
 2. to make leap
 ha'aregeta'i v.intr. to throw up and catch as a ball
- ha'areha to become stepfather to
- ha'arei 1. to make an example of; overcome a boaster
 2. to kill an adulterer or a clansman of his
- ha'arengasi to put face up
- ha'arepo to raise a blister
- ha'arepwa to raise a blister
- ha'arere 1. to sharpen
 2. to cause to squint
- ha'arerede 1. to fall headlong
 2. to refuse to listen
- ha'arete to begin to chop down a tree
- ha'aretongi v.tr. to dwarf
- ha'aretoreto 1. dwarfed, stunted; of a tree or man
 2. slow-growing
- ha'arewarewa 1. to clean round, clear grass from
 2. to desist for a time from pressing a proposal
- haari prefix to pronouns to show reflexive or spontaneous action
 a rabasia haaria he himself desired it
- haaria of no importance cf. noni haaria
- ha'ariaria 1. to change shape, colour, sound
 2. not to know one's own mind, ask for one thing then another
 3. to throw back, of fruit trees
- ha'aribwa W.,B. to answer
- ha'aridu to wipe clean after hehe'a
- ha'arigi to sacrifice as so as to recover health, or on recovery
- ha'ariho ('adoma'i) to change one's mind, repent
- ha'arihunga'i 1. to introduce Christianity
 2. to take a service, prayers
- ha'arima five times
- ha'aringaringa to straighten, adjust, move a little
- ha'aringisi to incline, pour
- ha'ari'o to strangle
- ha'aripa to cause to try to open
- ha'ariri 1. to guide a tree in falling
 2. to fast from certain kinds of food
- ha'ariria 1. in a circle
 2. to make circular
- ha'ariritoa to spoil, make dirty
- ha'ariro 1. to flash, of lightning
 2. to move the tongue
- ha'arisi to awaken
- ha'arisihi v.tr. to awaken
- ha'ariu to let go past, as an enemy
- ha'ariudangi every other day
- ha'ariuriu to change shape, of a ghost

ha'aro 1. a tree Hibiscus tiliaceus; B. hagarō 2. to make tight cf. ro 1.	boundary; of tree, path, village
ha'aroa a dirty spot, dirt, dung	ha'aroto to embrace
ha'aro'aro'a a scarecrow, weather- cock	ha'arou to sadden
ha'aro'asi to sail	ha'aro'u to bend, to curl up the legs
ha'arobi to let overgrow, neglect to clear	ha'arua twice
ha'arobo 1. to spread over 2. to pile up on	ha'aruani 1. to increase 2. to assist, help
ha'aroda 1. to play 2. to rub in the hands	ha'arubunga'i to pierce, as sharp coral through shoes
ha'arodi to fasten, belay	ha'arugunga'i to get weak; to malingering
ha'arodo to darken, stand in the light	ha'aruhasi to let go
ha'aroga to rub	ha'aruhi 1. to lower 2. to press down and drown
ha'arogea bat's teeth as money	ha'arungarunga to straighten, adjust, move a little (= ha'aringaringa)
ha'aroaha to break	ha'aruru 1. a man who often gives feasts 2. to marry
ha'aroaho 1. to let fly a bird 2. to knock one thing on another	ha'aruruhi to swarm over
ha'aroi 1. to carry over the shoulder 2. to meet	ha'aruruibwea money put on platform to pay a murderer
ha'aroiroi to hang a bag over each shoulder	ha'arurusina to stop a man from stealing coconuts by tying frond sina of tree he steals from pointing towards his village
ha'aroku to fold	ha'aruta 1. to load 2. to send by canoe
ha'aromo to make leaf	ha'aruu the custom of walking twice under canoe containing a corpse to confuse the ghost
ha'arongo to tell, inform	ha'aru'u 1. to remove to another village or house 2. to make dizzy
ha'arora to hurry 2. to worry	ha'asaiao to repletion wagui ngau ha'asaiao (= ha'asaiao)
ha'arore to bewilder	ha'asada to make level, equal
ha'arorenga'i to mislay, forget where one put something	ha'asaga to scatter
ha'arori to talk unintelligibly	ha'asagu to spoil the enemy
ha'aroro 1. to pull tight 2. to land	ha'asahosaho to elevate
ha'aroro'a'i 1. to become indebted 2. to become involved in the consequences of a foolish act	ha'asahuru to slash
ha'arosi(na) the end, top,	

ha'asusupwae to wear like a
bandolier, across breast

ha'asuu 1. to burn
2. an ordeal, walking on
burning brands or red-hot
stones in hands
3. to sprinkle lime on the
hair
 ha'asuuhi *v.tr.* to
 sprinkle lime on the hair
4. to set, of sun
5. to die and leave behind
one

ha'asu'u to cause to swell

ha'ata'a spoilt

ha'ata'ahi to pity

ha'ata'ai 1. once
2. completely, all over
(bathe) *cf.* hata'a'a

ha'ata'a'i to spoil, harm,
injure

ha'ata'ara to cause to stretch
out

ha'ataari 1. to send
2. a messenger; Apostle
 ha'ataaringa'i *v.intr.* to
 send

ha'ataba to cause to sing

ha'atabara to give good increase,
return; of crops

ha'atabiatoru to amaze

ha'atabu to scold

ha'atabuna slanderously
 a ha'ate ha'atabuna 'inia
 he spoke slander of him

ha'atabwahi to possess a man,
of ghost

ha'ata'e 1. conceitedly
 'adoma'i ha'ata'e be
 conceited
2. cause to embark; to ship
 ha'ata'eri *v.tr.* cause
 to embark; to ship
3. to contend
 ha'ata'eta'e to contend

ha'ata'eta'e 1. to compliment,
"soft soap"
 ha'ata'eta'eni *v.tr.* to
 compliment, "soft soap"
2. to urge, egg on, incite;
B. hagatagetage

ha'atagora to set to work, employ

ha'atagu to set to clearing land

ha'ataha to put lime on shoulders

ha'atahanga a money measure, four
strings each one fathom

ha'atahe 1. to tend a small thing
unlikely to live
2. to bear an abortion

ha'atahekeheke to make conceited

ha'atahi 1. to save
2. a saviour
3. dodge an arrow; avoid
4. to set free, let go
5. to divide by a line

ha'atahitahi to make overlap

ha'ataho to send to pull out

ha'ata'i 1. W. once; E.
 ha'ata'ai
2. clearly, plainly
3. to come forth, appear, rise
up, reveal

ha'ataiburo 1. to cause to
revolve
2. to bewilder

ha'ataiduruduru to entangle

ha'ataihi crooked

ha'ataihikohiko to entangle

ha'ataihiro stir up, disturb

ha'atainikoniko to cause to curl
up

ha'atairokea to puzzle, make
difficulties

ha'ataisada to equalise

ha'ata'ita'i to remove

ha'atake 1. to cause to slip,
let go
2. to play at seasaw

ha'atakesu to limp

ha'atakiki to cause to shiver

ha'atakira'i to cause to stumble

ha'atakisura cause to carry on
stick (i.e. send with bundle
so carried)

ha'atangahuru ten times

- ha'atangarau a hundred times
 ha'atano to calm, soothe
 ha'atapwau to make stupid
 ha'atarai 1. to level
 2. to decoy, entice
 ha'atarauhi 1. to infect, cause
 to spread (sickness)
 2. to send along a log
 ha'ataraunga'i to cause to spread
 (fire)
 ha'atarausi to swear by, confirm
 by an oath
 ha'atarawa'ana 'ini hane one of
 the feasts for a young chief
 ha'atare to sprout, only of hana,
 prickly yam
 ha'ataresi to float away with,
 of a current
 ha'atari 1. to lead astray,
 cause to err; lost; of scent
 si'ini ha'atari
 ha'atarisi to lead astray,
 cause to err
 ha'ataritari to lead
 astray, cause to err
 cf. ha'atariha'i
 2. to enrich, profit
 3. to seize, hold
 ha'atariberebere to cause to
 overflow
 ha'ataringa seldom
 ha'atari'oko to enclose, shut in
 ha'atariori to take for a stroll
 ha'atariraau to cause to go
 swiftly past
 ha'atariri to cause to pass by
 ha'atarisada to equalise
 ha'atarisi to awaken
 ha'atarisu to make an excuse,
 decline
 ha'atariusi to use coarse,
 improper language
 ha'ataro 1. to proclaim news
 2. to make famous, exalt
 ha'ataruru to urge (= ha'atauu)
- ha'atasi 1. to fail to under-
 stand
 2. to cause to cut
 ha'atata 1. to tremble with
 joy, eagerness
 2. to have ague
 ha'atatahe to summon a ghost or
 familiar animal
 ha'atataiori to take for a stroll
 ha'atatao
 ha'atatarata to sweep
 ha'atatare to cause to slip
 ha'atatarekereke to cause to move
 gently along
 ha'atatarai 1. to send to disembow-
 el (a bird), cause to be
 disembowelled, cleaned for
 cooking
 2. to cackle, of fowls
 ha'atatate to make delirious
 ha'atatau to do something that
 makes people come to see
 ha'atatawi to make cry out in
 fear
 ha'atate to make delirious, be
 delirious from eating aree
 fish
 ha'atau 1. far off; B. hagatau
 ha'atauri v.tr. far from
 2. to make fish gather
 ha'ataunga'i to set to work at
 a job
 ha'atauni 1. to prepare for a
 journey (put things in boat)
 2. cargo
 ha'ataura'i 1. to prepare for
 a journey (carry things to
 shore)
 2. to start off on a journey
 (on foot)
 ha'ata'uta'u to be or make greedy;
 to eat food before it is ready
 ha'atauu to urge
 ha'atawa 1. to forbid, to a
 stranger, remind him he is not
 a native, use exclusive,
 pronoun to him cf. tawa,
 atawa

2. E. to possess a man, of
adaro ghost
3. E. possessed, inspired
ha'atawaado truly
ha'ate 1. to speak
2. a word
ha'atenga'i to speak of
ha'ateatea to make speeches
ha'atebo to cook in a bamboo
ha'atee to ring a bell
ha'ateetee to cause to long for
ha'atege to drop
ha'ategera'i to lose
ha'ateha to cause to wander,
err; lead astray
ha'ateho 1. to put together a
quantity of things
2. to have a number of young,
nestful of eggs etc.
ha'atemweri to cause to touch
ha'atenge to dry
ha'atere to fan
ha'aterehi to drop, cause to
fall
ha'atete 1. to cause to long
for (= ha'ateetee)
2. to give money to one's
sister if she has heard
slander of oneself (put into
her bag privately)
3. to give money, lend
4. to drop
ha'atetegarū to make to hang,
not touching ground
ha'atetehe 1. to fill full,
cause to overflow
2. to pile up a number of
things
3. to drop some in carrying
a pile of things
ha'atiu to chip
ha'atobo to put together
ha'atoe to make hoarse
ha'atogi to cause to be heavy
ha'atoha'i 1. to excel
2. to be conceited

ha'atohe an ordeal cf. tohe
ha'atohi 1. to be disobedient
2. to give plenty of food to
3. to bring home to accuser
the falsehood of his charge
ha'atoho to ask a favour, ask
permission
ha'atohonga'i to seek helpers in
work
ha'atona 1. to urge
2. a long while
ha'atonga to urge hasten
ha'atongo to taboo
ha'ato'o to speak the truth
ha'ato'o(abe) to pretend not
to be afraid when one is, set
one's face to danger, hardship
ha'ato'ohi to punish
ha'ato'o'i to hit, wound in fight
ha'ato'oto'o 1. to pluck up
courage, be brave, do what one
shrinks from
2. to set firm
3. to say "I told you so";
laugh at one warned who still
continues and comes to grief
ha'ato'oni to clothe
ha'ato'oto'ohi revenge in war,
by seizing a small child of
the enemy, slashing his cheeks,
cutting off his limbs one by
one (nose, ears etc.); making
him smell them; and then
cutting his throat
ha'ato'ouu to perplex
ha'atopou to cause to kneel
ha'atopwau to cause to bow
ha'atora 1. to commend, send;
B. hagatora
2. a command, law, rule
ha'atoranga'i v.intr. to
command
ha'atora'i to strike, cause to
strike
ha'atoraroma to ask for something
a person has not got and cannot
give

- ha'atorī 1. to cause to go down
 2. to wait for
- ha'atoto 1. to feed up a sick man rau ha'atotoa i abena
 2. to make set firm, coagulate, harden (gum etc.)
 3. to cook gori pudding
- ha'atotobe to form hard skin, of coconut milk cooking
- ha'atotobi to form hard skin, of coconut milk cooking
- ha'atoto'i to put together two halves of a nut
- ha'atotongisi to cause to recover
- ha'atoto'ora to enrich
- ha'atotou to grieve
- ha'atubu to cause to grow
- ha'atuha to puff out
- ha'atuku to make a spurting sound with the lips
- ha'atuna to move backwards and forwards
- ha'atutu 1. to warn not to go
 2. to fear
 3. to cause to slip down
- ha'atutua 1. to crouch to spring
 2. to contract, as a snake, before striking
- haau 1. to do, make, get, take, bring cf. haa 1. (= haai)
 2. to lift
- haa'u a small fishing net
- ha'a'ua to treat, behave towards cf. 'ua
- ha'a'uasi to use a spell cf. 'ua 2.
- ha'a'uda to spawn cf. 'uda 1.
- ha'a'uda'i to spawn cf. 'uda 1.
- ha'audi(abe) to weary, tire, worry, annoy, as rain day after day
- ha'auduhi to bespatter, sprinkle
- ha'augahe to make slow
- ha'auha to season with salt
- ha'auhi to impart mena to a woman for child bearing
- ha'aumwa 1. to cause to grow thin cf. 'umwa 1.
 2. to wait for the tide to fall cf. 'umwa 2.
- ha'aunu to cause to decrease
- ha'aurahinanga a garden charm cf. hinanga
- ha'aurao to arrange a marriage
- ha'auramou a garden charm
- ha'auraruruha to perform the peacemaking ceremonies
- ha'aurasi to set up, erect
- ha'auri 1. to send a message; make a promise, mutual agreement
 2. W.,B. to await, expect; as a host his guest a ha'auri'o
 3. to weigh down
- ha'aurodo to cause to stand silent in the dark
- ha'auru 1. to do bitterly, utterly, "let oneself go", lose self-control
 2. to guide, lead
- ha'auru(na) to revenge, take revenge on
- ha'a'uru to make hot, biting to taste, stinging cf. 'uru 1.
- ha'ausi to shut a door
- ha'ausi(abe) to annoy, worry cf. ha'audi
- ha'ausu the cutting of a figure of the sun etc. on a young chief
- ha'ausura'i 1. to compel, urge
 2. to shove out, as a boat
- ha'ausuri 1. to teach, cause to copy
 2. a teacher ha'ausuringai 1. to teach, point out, explain
 2. a model, copy, pattern
- ha'aususina
- ha'ausuusu to drag, force, compel; urge

- ha'autare to cause to go often
- ha'auu to compare, liken, explain
by a parable, explain the
unknown by the known (uu =
huu)
ha'ate haiha'auu proverb,
parable
- ha'auubi to break something soft
- ha'auraha to cause to shout
- ha'a'u'uri to cause to trust
cf. 'u'uri
- ha'a'u'usi to pull out an
elastic thing
- ha'a'u'usu to send through the
woods
- ha'awa to take apart fibres
- ha'awaa to split, cause to split
- ha'awaanusi to make cold
- ha'awaari 1. W.,B. to mend
thatch of a house, patch a
roof
2. to bask; dry in the sun
- ha'awadi to make smooth
- ha'awadiwadi to cleanse
- ha'awado to cause to shine
- ha'awa'e to make rejoice;
rejoice
- ha'awaesu to chip
- ha'awa'ewa'e to sport with
- ha'awaga to let go
- ha'awagora 1. to spoil, do
harm by a mistake, make a
mess of a job
2. to improve a person (by
reproofs)
3. to grow large from
inattention, of a sire cf. 1.
- ha'awahango to cause a fisherman
to get nothing
- ha'awahehe to cause to slip
- ha'awahuru to make run
- ha'awai to drive, carry off,
force, take, bring
- ha'awairikoi to perplex, puzzle,
disturb, trouble
- ha'awaiwai to prepare bundles
(as sago fronds); or cargo
for voyage
- ha'awakesi to sport, play, joke
with
- ha'awakewake to sport, be
playful
- ha'awanga sweet smelling
- ha'awanu to whistle
- ha'awanukai to make cold
- ha'awaoga to desire strongly,
cause to desire
- ha'awaraga to cheer, brighten
the spirits
- ha'awara'i 1. to deceive, trap,
beguile
2. to lead astray with bad
suggestions
3. to scold
- ha'aware to wait for
- ha'awareto to destroy, despoil
- ha'awari 1. to make old
2. to wait for
- ha'awaridu to wipe clean, after
hehe'a
- ha'awariwari to clean, cleanse
- ha'awaru eight times
- ha'awasawasa'a to frighten
- ha'awasi 1. to rub, wash
2. to hunt, especially pigs
3. to brain or take a dog to
hunt
- ha'awasiwasi to go about, visit
people
- ha'awasus stinking, cause to smell
- ha'awate to give freely, risk,
hazard, offer
- ha'awato to visit
- ha'awa'ura to cause to be musty
- ha'awawa di to make smooth and
wet, as an oiled stone
- ha'aweo to tire
- ha'aweri to wait for cf.
ha'awari

ha'awerowero to spoil by handling

ha'awete to send quickly

ha'awetewete 1. to strengthen
2. to boast

ha'awewe to overcome
ha'awewesi v.tr.

ha'aweweesi to get the better
of a squabble

habarisu E.,B. an epiphyte
(= pwarisu)

habea a sp. of tree

hada 1. a hawk *Haliaetus leucogaster*; the hada like men possessed a soul, and men could perform ha'imarahuda with it
2. totem of chief's clan (araha)
hada i roronga a famous hawk incarnation of a dead chief
3. to talk, make a speech (= hara)
hadahada to talk, make a speech
hadahadanga'i v.intr. talk about
hadanga'i v.intr. to plan in talk
ha'ahada cause to talk

hadaingau a sp. of taro

hadamea to put out flames of a fire
hadameaha gerund
hadameanga'i v.intr. to dart out upon, of flames

hadi 1. to eat bare, eat the flesh near the bone
2. of men, to eat fish and shellfish on the reef
3. of fish, to eat grass and seaweed
4. of dogs, to eat bones, crunch
hadiri v.tr. to eat to the bone, eat bare
ha'ahadi of ants, to eat a bone bare
5. to curse
na aungamu a'i awa nai hera may your soul dwell in the cemetery
hadiha gerund
hadiri v.tr. curse

haga ten pigs

hagahaga a herd of pigs

hagaraia E.,B. No, I don't know
'o 'irara mo'osi? hagaraia do you know that man? No

hagatau far, for ha'atau in songs;
B. hagatau

hage 1. to cook with hot stones
ha'ahage to spoil yams, of a hot sun
2. yam soup with coconut milk
hagewagi the same without the milk

hageniu to cook coconut liquid (marawai) to get oil (rumu)

hago to grub about, of pigs
hagohago to grub about, of pigs
hagohi v.tr. grub for
hagonga'i v.intr. grub for

hagu 1. to sit with, be friends with, associate with cf.

gugu

haguhagu to sit with, be friends with, associate with

haguha gerund

haguni v.tr. to help, assist

hagunia p.p. assisted

hagungi v.tr. to associate with

hagunga'i v.intr. to associate with

hagusi v.tr. to be friendly with

hagusia p.p. associated with

ha'ahaguhagu to reconcile, cause to associate

2. food in a garden, especially that planted for a feast

3. pigs fed up for a feast
hangani hagu feed fat, the pigs

4. to plant a garden for a future feast

hagura'i v.intr.

ra hagura'i 'ini rongo

5. to go and get food in a garden a hagua

6. the bow of a canoe

7. the cross rest for spears in a canoe

8. to prepare (= agu)

ra hagara'inia i heoi they prepared for war

ha'ahagu caus. to prepare

hagura'i v.intr. to

prepare for

hagunga'i v.intr. to

prepare for

haha 1. ten, of garfish
 haha i mwarore
 2. iguana, the larger variety,
 the smaller is ara'u but in
 W. haha seems to be used for
 both; a shrub Evordia
 hortensis = mahe q.v. (C.
 calls it a Panax)

haha(na) a frond of a palm,
 branch of a plant or tree
 that is not an 'ai, hasi'ei
 as sago palm, coconut, cycad,
 screw palm

hahadiawa a sp. of bird
 (= kirakira bao) cf. haha(na)
 awa

hahaho to weed (= haho)

haha'i to look for, search for
 haha'ingari look for nuts
 haha'inga'i v.intr.
 ha'ahaha'i caus. to send
 to look for

hahairo 1. to hover searching
 for food, of bird
 2. to search for food, of
 man
 3. to swoop down, of bird
 4. to look after, watch over
 hahairohi v.tr. to hover
 and search, swoop, seek,
 look after
 ha'ahahairo to sit to
 look after, send to seek
 food

hahaisina a dead frond of a
 coconut, used as torch
 (hahainiu a living frond)

hahakiru a row of holes, a series
 of pitfalls cf. giru

hahane'i to look for cuscus;
 B. hahane cf. hane

hahanera'a to climb
 hahanera'aha gerund

hahanguru to blow hard, roar;
 of wind
 hahanguruha gerund
 hahangurusi v.tr.

hahano to go on a journey cf.
 hano

hahapa'a flat cf. hapa

haharahara talking cf. hara

haharangada a sp. of bird
 (= kakarangoda)

haharasi 1. loosed, set free
 2. stiff, of a stiff neck

hahare a shed cf. hare
 hahare hau a cave
 hahare'a a small hole in rocks,
 of hawks

haharere to float high up as
 a hawk (saoha, near ground)
 haharereha gerund
 haharerenga'i v.intr. to
 bear up against the wind,
 of hawk
 a haharerenga'inia i ro'a
 ha'aharere a haharerenga'inia
 i ro'a
 haihaharere to float by,
 sail by, one after another

hahari torn cf. hari

hahari (na) a narrow pass between
 steep rocks aharina hau

haharisi a grass sp.; grass;
 B. maharisi

hahasi 1. a fish which
 accompanies a shark; pilot
 fish
 2. a sp. sucking fish cf.
 hasi

hahasiba'ewa a mollusc; sticks
 to shark's body

hahasigugu a mollusc, eaten

hahau 1. a knot, joint in bamboo
 etc.
 2. E., B. firm and stable,
 as a large tree
 3. the heart of a tree
 4. to be prepared, make
 preparations to look after
 hahauga'i v.intr. to
 look after; prepare for
 hahaura preparation
 ha'ahahau to make preparations
 haihahau prepared
 rau hahau'ini maeronga they
 prepared for the enemy

hahe a shrub Evordia hortensis
 = mahe q.v. (C. calls it a
 Panax)
 hahe bora with dark leaves
 hahe mora with pale leaves
 hahe rei with very small
 leaves

hahi 1. to cook in a native oven,
 umu
 2. food cooked so
 hahiha gerund
 ha'ahahi to cook in umu

haho 1. to weed; B. wawo
 hahaho

- hahonga'i *v.intr.* to weed
 ha'ahaho to send to weed
 2. encircling reef; B. haho
- haho(na) 1. above, upon, over
 hahogu above me
 2. E. sister, brother (of opposite sex to speaker)
 ha'ihoda E. brother and sister; W. cross cousins
- hahonihau a tree sp. which grows on rocks
- hahuto'o E., B. to be firm, steady
 hahuto'onga'i *v.intr.* to be steady on account of
 ha'ahahuto'o *caus.* to make firm
- hai 1. to scratch with the nails or claws, as bird or dog
 haihai to scratch with the nails or claws, as bird or dog
 hainga'i *v.intr.* to scratch up
 hainate to scratch up nate worms in the sand for bait
 2. four
 haina fourth
 ha'ahai four times
 3. reciprocal, showing mutual action, hai differs from hari in that the former usually shows mutual assisting or conflicting action and hari merely combined action, but there are exceptions in both cases. In Eastern Bush hai occurs as hi; in E. hai is always hei; and even in the W. hei is often used, especially with some words; but to save space all are written here with hai, Western use. Hai forms abstract nouns
 haitotori hope etc.
- ha'i 1. suffix to verbs, followed by 'inia
 2. a separable suffix to verbs, meaning "with" it is however seldom separated (less so than Mota vag); B. hagi
 ra tau'aro ha'i ahugoro they worked with a cheerful heart
 ra tau'arona i mou
 ha'iahugoro they worked the garden with a cheerful heart
 it may be followed by 'inia
 3. a prefix, "with" the same as ha'i 2.
 ha'iahugoro cheerfully
 ha'ito'oni clothed

- ha'ihassu childbearing
 ha'ihoho a prisoner
 it shades off, or approximates, to the same meaning as hai 3., and both forms are found
 ha'idoudou, haidoudou sad
 ha'ihioro, haihioro hungry
 ha'idadaoha, haidadao ill
 ha'iangiangi, haiangiangi crying
 there is however a difference in meaning, ha'idoudou "with longing"; haidoudou "longing for another"
4. to become; of the nature of; made of; B. agi, hagi
 ha'ibebe turn into a butterfly
 ha'iabe carnal
 ha'ihihona spiritual
 ha'ihasi'ei wooden
 ha'ihau iron or stone
 ha'inoni become a man etc.
5. a prefix with relationship terms; usually the relationship terms; usually the relationship term has the suffix da in such a case; B. hagi - ta
 ha'iamada father and son, a father and his children
 ha'iamada ha'i inada a family
 ha'iasida W. brother and sister
 ha'iato an ato and her sister
 ha'ido'orada 1. brothers
 2. two men exchanging gifts
 3. two men sharing two wives
 ha'ihahoda a man and his sister E.; crosscousins W.
 ha'ihungoda a man and his father-in-law
 ha'imarahuda 1. namesakes
 2. friends 3. men who have exchanged names and possessions 4. men who have exchanged wives
 ha'iihada brothers-in-law
 sisters-in-law (same sex)
 ha'imariada brothers-in-law, sisters-in-law (opp. sex)
 ha'imauada uncle and nephew
 ha'iroa a man and his wives (two or three) and children
 ha'iruada a man and his two wives
 ha'iurada a man and his two wives
 ha'iuwaiada a man and his grandfather
 ha'iwai to marry
 haiwae

haiaa to run about in a crowd,

- as ants *cf.* aa 3.
- hai'a'a to overspread in a tangled mass, as creepers *cf.* 'a'a 3.
- hai'a'ago to stroll about in company *cf.* 'a'ago 1.
- haiaahi to guard one another *cf.* aahi 3.
- hai'a'ahi to lean towards one another *cf.* 'a'ahi 1.
- hai'a'ake to help a party turn over leaves *cf.* 'a'ake
- hai'a'angari to migrate to and populate *cf.* 'a'angari
- haiaasuru to come into leaf simultaneously *cf.* aasuru
- haiaatari to escape together *cf.* aatari
- hai'a'auhi to help one another *cf.* 'a'auhi
- haiabangai 1. to follow one another about *cf.* aba 1.
2. to have a mutual liking
- hai'aba mutual preparation for a feast *cf.* 'aba
- haiabi to sit close together
- haiabwanga'i to keep tryst with *cf.* abwa 1.
- haiada'i to mix two kinds of food
- haiadoi to meet one another *cf.* ado
- hai'ago'ago to wrestle *cf.* 'ago 1.
- hai'ago'i to wrestle *cf.* 'ago 1.
- haiahata to grope for one another *cf.* ahata
- hai'ahiro to keep coming and going from one to the other *cf.* 'ahiro 1.
- haiakari to expect someone; hope
- haiamasi to expect someone; hope
- haiangisi 1. to follow about, as a woman does a man who has given her a love charm
2. a spell to make a woman wretched. Take rain water in a gale, mix it with sea water from a violent tide rip, burn a'o and reresi trees and mix their soot in the water in a hollow bamboo; leave for a time in a windy, exposed spot; and then puff the contents secretly towards the woman when she is near
- haiangohi becoming narrow *cf.* ango 4.
- hai'ani 1. to cohabit *cf.* 'ani
2. to share goods with a friend, as tobacco
- haiaoba'i different, various
- hai'apo'apo jammed together, as a tumbled confusion of rocks *cf.* 'apo 1.
- haiarama'i 1. to answer, an answer
2. a mutual agreement by consent
- hai'arenga to be helpful to one another *cf.* 'arenga
- haiarere joyous *cf.* arere 2.
- haiaroa'i to beckon *cf.* aro 6.
- haiarohi to beckon *cf.* aro 6.
- haiaru a charm or spell
- haiatongi 1. to visit in a body *cf.* ato 7.
2. to accompany *cf.* ato 6.
- haiawanga'i to cohabit *cf.* awa 1.
- haibahabaha 1. to carry pick-
aback *cf.* baha
2. to grow together, into one another, of two trees *cf.* bahabaha
- haibii a vapour bath for certain sickness, leaves of particular shrubs cooked and the body or affected parts bathed in the steam from the leaves of these plants
- haibiribiri to call attention, by gently pressing another's hand or foot
- haibiringi to call attention, by gently pressing another's hand or foot *cf.* biri 1.

haibisuni to begrudge, as a friend's property left at death to someone else *cf.* bisu

haibobo to be jealous, envious of another

haibohaboha to carry pickaback *cf.* boha

haibongai to ask a favour

haibubu whole *cf.* bubu

haibuburi to sit down with another *cf.* buri 2.

haibunene to chatter together *cf.* bunene

haiburi crowded, pressing on one another *cf.* buri 4.

haiburiburi crowded, pressing on one another

haiburito to grow up together

haidadanga equal, opposite, level *cf.* dada

haidadanga'i equal, opposite, level *cf.* dada

haidadao to lie down together

ha'idadaoha to have a chronic complaint *cf.* ha'i 3.

ha'idana (heidana S.) to pour ceremonially the milk of a drinking coconut over a corpse

haidaudau 1. one who steps between and stops a fight
2. a mediator (recent)

haidedenga'i to shout together

haididiusi a garden charm to shield the garden

haidi'u 1. uneven in length *cf.* di'u 3.
2. to meet
3. ha'ate haidi'u a greeting on the path

haidi'uri to pass by

haidongadonga adultery

haidoonu to long for

ha'idoonu homesick, ill from homesickness

ha'idoorada 1. two brothers, two sisters
2. two men who exchange presents as a mark of friendship

haidorari variegated

haidorisuu 1. to hiss at, in disapproval
2. to say "hush" when a stranger approaches, warn one another with a "hush"

haidoudou longing for absent friends, thinking of them

ha'idoudou to be homesick, ill from longing for home

haidu'udu'u touching one another

hai'e'eanga'i to dispute

hai'ete'e different, various

haigarangi 1. close together
2. thick set

haigarigari to watch over, guard

haigarihi to visit with presents of food

haigau prolific, of grass or weeds

haigauni man and woman friendship, or two men

haiginata'i to take care of, watch, guard; be faithful

haigomo 1. to wrestle
2. to grasp an armful of things

haigoni 1. to put together
2. to marry
3. harvest

haigumu to fight with the fists

haiha'aari to greet on the path

haihagita(na) to try

haihaharere to float in the air, of birds

haihahau prepared

haihahoda 1. E. brother and sister
2. W. cross cousins

haihai to scratch in the ground, dig with fingers *cf.* hai

Haihaihara(na) to use abusive language
 haihaioringa mutual gifts
 haihakehake thin *cf.* rakerake
 haihakuri close together *cf.* hagu
 haihane 1. a contest in words, debate
 2. a contest in giving feasts
 haihanehane in tiers or rows
 haihangahanga tight fitting
 haiharo crossed, of a stream
 haiharuharu to betroth by mutual exchange of gifts
 haiharungi to give the final death feast
 haihasi to wane, waning
 haihasiri sticking *cf.* hasi
 haihasu ransomed, redeemed
 haihata touching
 haihatara level, even
 haihatete rotting
 haihau plaited
 haiherehere holding, gripping
 haihikohiko tangled
 haihine S., E., B. a woman; B. hehene
 haihioro longing for food, hungry for
 ha'ihioro in a hungry state
 haihiri judgment
 haihirihiri 1. judged
 2. entwined, enfolded
 haihirohiro spinning, revolving
 haihitara'i to dash about, tumble; of surf
 haihoa divided, separated
 haihodahodari fallen to the ground (by shaking); of fruit

haiho'e castrated
 haihohoro to barter
 haihoihoi chattering, noisy
 haihonohono blocked up
 ha'iho'o a prisoner
 haihorai to run for shelter
 haihora'i at daybreak
 haihorota'i layers of different things; as flesh, fat and bones
 haihoto 1. beginning to attack
 2. to push, shove
 3. to abuse one another
 haihu dugong
 ha'ihungoda a man and his father-in-law etc.
 haihurahura gushing out
 haihusu'i to cohabit, of animals only
 haihuu 1. a name for the winged serpent *cf.* hatoibwari
 2. a magic word of power in planting anything *cf.* hauhau
 3. a row of giant caladium
 haiidu to be angry
 haiidunga'i v.intr. to be angry with
 ha'iihada a man and his brother-in-law etc.
 ha'iinada mother and child
 hai'ini'ini 1. to pull the fingers in greeting a friend
 2. to make a sign to a woman for a private meeting
 hai'irisi desire, wish, will
 hai'isi'isi mutual abuse, swearing at one another
 haiita to refuse, reject;
 B. hagagita doubtful if also
 hai'ita
 haiitaita to refuse, reject
 hai'ita'ita to hold and gaze at
 haikakawi entangled

haikamori	adultery	haimadoma'i	wise
haikanari	a nice taste	haimadorohi	hot from mutual contact
haikaori	games	haimadu'i	to make a woman love one by means of a charm
haikawikawi	entangled	haimae	1. an enemy 2. war
haikawiri	1. to greet by turning little fingers of right hands 2. a tree sp. taboo to women	haimaeronga	an enemy
ha'ikeo	a man with a sore	haimaga	crushed
haikiikii	W. a contest	haimakari	to wait for someone
haikima	to joke with	haimamaani	1. folktale 2. a model 3. to mock
haikirikiri	to tickle under the arms	haimama'ari	pitiable
haikitikiti	E. a contest	haimamaa'u	fearful, afraid
haikitori		haimamako	gentle with others
ha'ikoa	a foster brother	haimamaro	resting together
ha'ikooda	sons of two sisters	ha'imamauru	sleepy
ha'ikoani	sons of two sisters	haimanabu	stiff; as the body in death
haikonasi	to slip or slide out	haimanawarihariha	panting
haikongari	naked	haimangamanga	to graze; of cuscus
haikou	to chaff, jest	haimanganga	wide open
haikoura'i	to taunt	haimangii	trying
haikuasi	W., B. a spell (= hai'uasi)	haimangurunguru	indistinct; of sound
haikukuru	hanging	haimanini	with a straight or smooth edge
haikukurahua	sleepy, sad	haimanuru	quiet, still, solemn
haikuru	dead, of a fire	haimanusi	floating
haikurukuru	1. hanging 2. swinging	haimao	dancing
haimaagi	E. shy, ashamed	haimaoto	boldly
haimaani	1. to copy 2. a model 3. a tale, folktale 4. to mock, imitate	haimaotori	unafraid, brave, bold, confident
haima'aru	to twinkle; of stars	haimaradarada	streaked with blood
haimaata	to agree on a thing; an agreement	haimaradi	smelling stale
haimadamada	ripening all together	haimaragaru	reverberating
		haimarahau	silent when all are talking

haimarahuda a man and his marahu q.v.	haimatasi slashed
haimarai suffering from the after effects	haimatota cooked, done
haimaramara 1. to interrupt 2. to talk gibberish, or a foreign language such as English	ha'imatota cooked, done simultaneously, of several sorts of food
haimaranana lying	haimaungataa unsuccessfully
haimaranga clearly, distinctly	haimauru asleep
haimarara translucent	ha'imauru sleepy
haimaremare bright, shining; of the eyes	haimausu overgrown; of a path
haimarewa clear of trees, spacious, bright	haimau'u set firm, solid
ha'imariida a man and his sister- in-law etc.	haimomori to fall to pieces
haimari'iri'i in small fragments	haimumu tight, held close
haimarimari sweet tasting	haimumusu to make a sign to a woman to meet one privately
haimaringi inclined, leaning	haimuna soft
haimariorio rejoicing	haimuri last
haimarisi thin	haimutimuti to sling a stone with a split bamboo
haimaromoromo broken to bits	haimwa'anu bathing
haimaru a man in the shade	haimwa'e to shout in assent
haimaruga obedient	haimwa'eta obedient
haimarumaru shady	haimwa'eta'i to assent
haimarungi a ruler, overseer, master	haimwagita'i 1. despised 2. to be at enmity with
haimasimasi dirty, with bits of food adhering	haimwamwako gentle
haimasiri sick from eating too much fat	haimwaota'i 1. to wonder at 2. amazement, wonder
haimatabwa bright, shining	haimwata to spurt up; of waves against cliffs
haimatagara abounding, plentiful	haimwatamwata chattering
haimatanga'i clever, trained	haimwatoru cold, stale
haimatangu choked, obstructed	hainagai engagement between boy and girl
haimatariari torn	hainagu to sit, stop, be at (as sun at noon day is at a point overhead)
haimataro from afar	hainagu ahoaho to sit with intervals between
ha'imataro bringing something from afar	hainagu sahosaho to sit with intervals between ha'ahainagu to cause to seat, set down

- hainamu fruit shaken off a tree
- hainanasi to wait; hope,
expectation
- hainanau to impart mena with lime
- hainiga 1. W. to divorce
2. to bury in the sea
- haingahu 1. to fight
2. murder, killing, fighting
- haingasi to bite
- haingau cannibalism
- haingooni to kiss
- hainguda'i to be at feud with
- hainguruhi to make a sign to a
friend, tread on his foot etc.
- hainihaniha sky
- hainimata'i sky
- hainimori ripples in the sea; to
ripple, rippling, lapping
waves
- haininiko blushing
- hainono to kiss
- hainonora to play
- hainorasi to play
- hainoto to respond to, answer
a call; of pigs
- hainuga 1. E. to divorce
2. to bury in the sea
- hainuku faded
- hai'oa mutual friends
- haioangi 1. to imitate
2. to cackle
- haiobaoba different
- hai'ohi to wait for doubtfully
- haioho to contend
- haiohongi a test, temptation
- haiohooho a contest
- hai'ohu various, different
- haioi to fight cf. hai'oi
- hai'oi to strip
- haioioi mutual exchange of wives
for two or three nights by all
the people of a village on
certain occasions
- hai'omesi a keepsake; remembrance
- haioo drawn up; as sand by a
whirlwind
- hai'opiopi decreased in size,
shrunken
- haiori unwilling
dau hiori take from an
unwilling giver
- haioringa mutual presents
- haioringa'i a legacy, bequest
- haioriori mutual exchange
- haiorita'i a legacy, bequest
- haiorisi mutual exchange
raru haiorisi hairiu they
exchange (their possessions)
- haiporu fornication or adultery
- haipotai a request
- hairaba mutual liking
- hairabasi wish, desire, will
- hairabe leaning on, mutually
supporting
- hairaberabe possessed and so
inspired to tell the future
etc.
- hairaburaba to fight
- hairado adultery, sodomy
- hairagu well cooked, firm after
cooking (not too soft)
- hairahi 1. to remove the jaw
bone from a corpse
2. the feast when this is
done
- hairanga adultery
- hairara zealous, diligent
- hairarada throbbing
- hairarahi to persuade
- hairarata'i 1. ripe
2. to tend, look after
- hairarawa to dislike, have an
aversion

hairasi stretched tight
 hairau to snatch, take by
 violence
 haireda confused, in confusion
 hairairei to be ignorant
 haireredenga'i v.intr. to
 be ignorant of
 hairerede to mock, despise
 haireredenga'i abominable
 hairigo to look after
 hairihu to nurse, a nurse
 hairimasi to play, bite in play
 (of dogs)
 hairipwaripwa uneven, hillocky
 hairiro flashing, of lightning
 hiariu 1. mutually
 2. here and there
 hairiunga'i to pass from person
 to person
 hairiuriu to miss, fail to meet
 one another
 hairiuriu'a two edged
 hairiuriuha sideways
 hairo to hover, soar, of birds
 ha'iroa a man and his two or three
 wives and their children
 hairobo 1. spreading, of creepers
 or weeds
 2. piled up
 hairoborobo a swell, of the sea
 hairoda to play
 hairongo to go and seek a wife
 for a son
 hairoohi to look for lice in the
 hair
 hairoro'i to wrestle
 hairosi to play, quarrel
 hairoto to embrace
 ha'iruada a man and his two wives
 hairuaruaa doubtful

hairuba to play, fight
 hairuda to play
 hairuirui to curl, of the hair
 hairuma'i sick from eating too
 much fat
 hairuru lumped together
 hairu'u 1. to remove to another
 place
 2. to take a friend's goods
 to another place
 3. the second final payment
 (about £9) for a wife
 4. to exhume human bones
 haisaaga'i W. scattered
 haisaaka'i E., B. scattered
 haisada flat
 haisadoi to find
 haisaga scattered
 haisagu a captive
 haisagu'i hardened
 haisagusagu two clans living
 together in friendship and
 sharing land in common
 haisaro to beckon
 haisarohi
 haisiba searching
 haisibasiba reflection
 haisibwa'i irregularly, in
 singing etc.
 haisi'o to collect
 haisi'ohi black magic
 haisirisiriha to come in one by
 one
 haisisiwa foul thinking, all
 kinds of evil thoughts
 haisoi the Church (a coined word)
 haisonga'i 1. to ask
 2. a question
 haisuara'i to meet
 haisuasuaa to meet

- haisubuni to accuse; an accusation
 haisukai to agree together
 haisuri 1. follow
 2. next in order; in regular order
 3. to copy
 haisusuri one after another
 haisuusuu to crowd
 haita'ahi love, pity
 haitaba singing
 haitabaini love
 haitabara increasing in quantity
 haitabwaohi possessed by a ghost
 and so ill, but not inspired
 haitabwahi
 haita'eni love
 haita'eri to cohabit, of animals
 haitahari wages
 haitahitahi overlapping
 haitaihikohiko in a tangle
 haitairokea puzzled, bewildered
 haitake to go up and down, of a
 seasaw
 haitare to go aside
 haitari 1. a mistake, error
 2. to long for absent friends
 haitarisi v.tr. to long
 for absent friends
 haitariusi to use coarse, improper
 language
 haitaro to pay for a harlot at a
 feast
 haitarohai a messenger, ambassador
 haitate to talk in sleep
 haitatate delirious
 haitawaado truly
 haitawatawa talk at a distance
 (indistinctly heard)
 haitawe to tend 'old people
 haitawitawi crying for something
 haitege floating with anchor down
 haitehateha out of step, at a
 dance
 haitete'u whole, unsliced,
 unpeeled; as a yam
 haitobwani love
 haitoga bitter
 haitogari to spurt up together
 haitohe 1. to dispute, disobey,
 quarrel
 2. light-coloured
 haitohetohe light-coloured
 haitokari to spurt up together
 (= haitogari)
 haito'o'i narrow
 ha'ito'oni clothed
 haitora to meet
 haitoratora a feud
 haitori to bury, dispose of a
 corpse
 haitoriha(na) burial
 haitoringa(na) burial
 haitoringa'i v.intr. to bury
 haitoringi v.tr. to bury
 haitoringa'i to carry a canoe on
 logs
 haitoto to make up a quarrel,
 with money payments
 haitotongi v.tr. to make
 up a quarrel, with money
 payments
 haitotora'i v.intr. to
 make up a quarrel, with
 money payments
 haitotori to wait; hope,
 expectation
 haitotoro shouting
 haitui self abuse, secret, impure
 habits
 haituitui self abuse, secret,
 impure habits
 hai'uasi a spell
 haiubwani jealousy, nagging by
 a wife, scolding, curtain
 lectures

haiubwaubwa to dispute, complain
 haiubwaubwanga'i *v.intr.*
 complain about

haiunauna at irregular intervals
 or lengths, as the fingers

haiunusi 1. to pull off
 2. to fall out

hai'unu'unu slander

ha'i'urada a man and his two
 wives

haiuru 1. to guide
 2. deserted, empty

hai'uru to blind a pig (with
 lime)

haiuruha'i bad language, violent
 scolding

haiurungi an evil influence
 accompanying a bad man and
 affecting a childbearing
 woman etc.

haiuruuru to hand down, hand on

haiusi 1. to arrange a meeting
 2. traffic, barter

haiusuha'i to urge

haka 1. a foreign ship. Now
 general in San Cristoval but
 Verguet (1848) gives waka
 as the Arosi word. The
 change to haka is unexplained.
 Dr Iven's suggestion that
 haka is a mispronunciation
 of M. aka seems very doubtful
 as there was this earlier
 word waka; haka appears almost
 certainly to have been used
 before the Mota language was
 used in the Melanesian Mission;
 and the cognates in the
 neighbouring islands (vaka)
 are unexplained

2. foreign

3. a white man
 ha'ate ni haka English
 e haka naiei a white man is
 there

4. to fall; as with the wind
 hakara'i *v.intr.* to fall
 from
 hakasi *v.tr.* to fall from
 ha'ahaka *caus.* to over-
 throw, cause to fall
 na ro'a a ha'ahakaa the
 wind overthrew it

hakahaka'a S. to refuse to
 listen, obey

'o sibwa hakahaka'a don't
 be disobedient

hakaka to fall down, as an old
 house *cf.* kaka
 hakakanga'i *v.intr.* to
 fall down, as an old house
 ha'ahakaka *caus.*

hakehake 1. to take a number of
 things one after the other;
 to feel, touch everything; go
 from object to object
 a dau hakehake he is touching
 them all

'o siba hakehake search
 each in turn

2. carefully
 ha'ahakehake to make go
 from one thing to another
 carefully *cf.* geghaa
 hakehakera'i *v.intr.* to
 be careful about

3. *v.tr.* to break into a
 house
 ha'ahakehake to break into
 a house

hakehake'a thin, worn with
 illness (= rakerakea)
 haihakehake thin

hakiru a hole
 hahakiru a number of holes
 together

hako 1. *v.tr.* to finish;
 finished; B. hato
 2. all
 ha'ahako to complete,
 finish
 ha'ahakoa last
 ha'ahakona last

hakotai a game, touch and run

haku to be together, close to
 one another, as two sticks of
 tobacco *cf.* hagu, hiku
 hakuri *v.tr.* to be close
 to
 haihakuri close to each
 other

hana 1. a prickly yam, but
 regarded by Melanesians as
 distinct from a yam, the vines
 twine left instead of right
 as in a yam; B. hana
 han'aupwapwa, hana rodo
 hana bora, hana ropuiniu
 hana girio, hana surube'a
 hana huru
 hana mwane
 hana rihoi'a
 2. to shoot
 hanasi *v.tr.* to shoot
 hanasia *p.p.* shot

- hanata'i *v.intr.* to shoot
 ha'ahana *caus.* to send to shoot
 hanahana 1. a warbow 2. a hunter
 hanahanabete a hunter
cf. bete
 men hana with the great warbow basi, the smaller ba'e, the cross-bow ba'erikiriki, and the gun suda. The figures crouching carved on spears are said to here basi i.e. they crouch fighting
3. to pour out, as matter from a sore
 hanasi *v.tr.* to pour onto
 hanata'i *v.intr.*
 ha'ahana to make to pour out
- hanahana a war-bow, a hunter *cf. hana* 2.
- hanahunu 1. the heart
 2. to kill of charms
- hanarete 1. the official title of a war chief
 2. to shoot with mena, spiritual power, so as to hit
 hanaretenga'i *v.intr.*
 ha'ahanarete *caus.* to impart mena to a warrior
- hanasi to shoot, to pour out upon *cf. hana* 2., 3.
- hanatai a bit of araga seaweed tied to line near hook
- hanata'i to pour out
- hanatari an arrow for shooting birds
- hanausi E. to arrange a meeting between two people or parties, fix on a spot, agree to meet; W. haiusi
- hane 1. to climb (not a hill, ta'eha) a rope, tree, cliff, using hands
 hane'i *v.tr.* to climb
 hanenga'i *v.intr.* to carry up with, in climbing; climb with
 ha'ahanenga'i *caus.* to rebut a charge, answer an accusation, prove innocence
 hanehane increasing, continuous on and on
 a rahahanehane it grew bigger and bigger
 buuhanehane steps
- tahahanehane ladder
2. to covet, desire
 haneha *gerund*
 hanenga'i 1. to refuse to listen or obey
 a hanenga'inia i ringena he would not listen to his command 2. to listen, obey
 a hanenga'inia i ha'ate ana'i he listened to his words
 hanehane covetous
3. to be equal, like
 haneha *gerund*
 hane'i *v.tr.*
 a hane'ia he is like him
 haihane 1. a contest in words 2. a contest in feasts, each giving a bigger return feast
4. to put out to sea to a distant island
5. to ferment, rise, as
 susu'u pudding
 haneha *gerund*
- haneaharo to go with bridegroom to a wedding feast
- hanebusu to swim along causing a swell in the water (buru) but not showing body (if splashing haribusu)
- haneha *gerund of hane* 2., 3., 5.
- hanehane 1. increasing, continuous
 2. covetous *cf. hana* 2.
 3. in tiers
 haihanehane in tiers
 ha'ahanehane to put in tiers
- hane'i to climb, to be equal *cf. hane* 1., 3.
- hane'i'ai a fish sp.
- hanene a great number of people
- hanenga'i 1. to climb with *cf. hane* 1.
 2. to refuse to listen *cf. hane* 2.
 3. to listen *cf. hane* 2.
 4. to gaze at a distant object, as a canoe far out (= maahanehane)
 5. to see clearly a distant object; B. hanengagi captain of a canoe (because he sees far)
- haneraha a tree sp.
- hanetaha the top of an ascent, where path is no longer steep

hanetewa Morning Star

hanga 1. to be tight, jam,
as small garment on big man;
B. hanga
hangaha *gerund*
hangari *v.tr.* to stretch
tight, strain
ha'hanga(a) to make tight,
jam tight
hangahanga tight fitting
haihangahanga tight
fitting
hangara'i *v.intr.* to fix
firmly together
2. to feed, nourish
hangani 1. *v.tr.* 2. a
pet animal; an adopted
animal
hangara'i *v.intr.* to feed

hangaha *gerund* of hanga 1.

hangahanga 1. tight
2. plexus at base of sago palm
frond

hangahari 1. a belt made of shell-
money
2. an armlet of shell-money

hanga'i to put close one on top
of another, as a number of
spears, prob. hanga 1.

hangani 1. to feed
2. a pet; an adopted animal
(only those that have souls,
aunga)

hangarai to fix firmly, feed
cf. hanga 1., 2.

hangari to stretch *cf.* hanga 1.

hangoni to desire, request
(= ha'angoni)

hanguru to chatter *cf.* nguru,
hahanguru
hanguruha *gerund*
hangurusu *v.tr.* to chatter
to

hano to make a journey, set out,
go
hanoha *gerund*
hahano to set out, go
hanori *v.tr.* to go to
hanonga'i *v.intr.* to go
because of
ha'ahahano to send

hanoagusu to stagger *cf.* agusu

hanohano 1. a sp. taro with
variegated leaf

2. plant like arrowroot,
leaves and root eaten

hanu *v.tr.* to broil of embers,
if one thing

hanua island, village, in
compounds *cf.* henua

hanuato'o a name for the whole of
San Cristoval in neighbouring
islands; known in Arosi, "the
solid land"

hanunu *v.tr.* to broil of embers,
if many

hao a white grub in rotten wood;
eaten; B. hao
haoao
haobare'o
haonihasi'ei

ha'o to put in lengthwise
ha'ongai *v.intr.*
ha'osi *v.tr.*

haohao a tree sp.

haohaota 1. poles fixed length-
wise in a canoe to support
seats
2. horizontal logs on the
beach for mooring canoes to

haora small; only in names of
people

haora'i *v.intr.* to give a name
to

haoru new, recent, youthful,
vigorous; B. hauru
haoruha *gerund*

hapa 1. a board
2. flat
3. sp. of turtle honu hapa
4. mid-seats of a canoe

hara 1. a mouth *cf.* wara, awara;
B. hara mouth; V groove for
ridgepole
2. jawbone
3. solid, firm, continuous,
cf. huu
hau hara solid rock as
opposed to rocks or stones
4. ha'ahara to create
prob. cog. hara 3.
5. flat
6. a tree *Barringtonia edulis*
(aitabi); B. hara, harahuu
7. wild, a plant that grows
of itself, is not planted by
man
8. to swell, of the body

9. to become hard and round,
of a swelling
haranga'i *v.intr.* to
swell from, lump up from;
B. hara a boil
10. ten, of bananas hara i
hugi
11. a name for many sp. of
taro, perhaps an old name for
tara, or hara 7 (hare some-
times in Bush) *cf.* aro, bwaa
the chief varieties are:
haraiadoiwa'a, harangariho-
ahare, haraiahuimani,
harangarihoromada, harai-
angisia, hareingarimuimui,
haraiana, harainguru,
hareawa, harainamwako,
haraibwaroto, haraiparako
haraigaha, hareiraerae,
hareihata, harairangisia,
hareiheraadaro, harairururu,
hareihu'o'i'a, hareutauta,
haraikere'abu, haraiwaione,
haraimeinato, haraiwaitaa,
haraimoarahaa, haraimwaniwasara
12. hara i ahora space above
upper lip
hara i bahai space below
lower lip
- hara(na) double tooth, molar
- haraa 1. of one's own accord,
freely; B. maara
wa'i haaua haraagu I will
do it of my own accord
2. reflexive
a reia haraana he saw
himself
- harage a sacred tree sp. has
power to kill dogs; B. harake
- harahara 1. to talk, make a
speech, converse
haraharanga'i *v.intr.*
to talk about make a
speech about
2. a lily
3. a bulb with white,
scarlet or mauve flowers in
clusters spirally on long
stalks, coloured leaf at
base of stalk; five coloured
sepals, labiate corollas
lanceolate, long, corrugated
leaves
4. a bamboo knife for cutting
up pigs
- harahu to swell, of a corpse
- harahuu a tree *Barringtonia*
edulis (= hara *q.v.*)
- haraiahora space above upper lip
- haraibahai space below lower lip
- haraii(na) baldness, bald; B.
harai
- haramae to eat slowly, chewing
thoroughly *cf.* hara 1.
mamae
- harangada a shrub sp.
- harangato 1. a big swelling on
body
2. to smell, of boil
- harangusu(na) to be angry
- harara a shrub sp.
- harari 1. of one's own accord,
freely (= haraa haari)
2. reflex
a ngahu'ia hararia he killed
himself
- harasi 1. E. a large grasshopper
2. to be stiff; as the neck
(= haharasi)
3. to chafe
- harasisiki W. a large grasshopper
- harata 1. a scar, old wound
2. a fish sp.
- harata(na) B. chin, jawbone
- hare 1. E. a shed for yams
2. W. a house with one side of
roof only, made in gardens
3. a shrine, small house on
poles (hare ni asi) *cf.*
hahare, harehare
B. hare canoe house, men's
house
hahare shed
hareaa courtyard, space
surrounded by houses
- harehare 1. a small hole in
rocks (= hahare'a)
2. a sheath for knife
3. in tiers (= hanehane)
ha'aharehare to arrange in
tiers
- hareharere 1. to lift hands,
above head spreading palms
to front, in dancing
2. to hover of birds
- hare'uru 1. a leaf shelter *cf.*
'uru
2. to put mangoes on a tree
platform to ripen
- hari for many words, *cf.* hari 7.

- hari 1. *v.tr.* to tear, to tear off, pull off a cluster of fruit *cf.* kari; B. hari, tari harihari to tear, to break off branches, tear down thatch
2. to go (in compounds) *cf.* gari, 'ari hariri *v.tr.* to visit, go to
3. to lift up thatch and go out, to slip out of small opening haringa'i *v.intr.* to lift up thatch and go out, to slip out of small opening ha'ahari *caus.* to lift up thatch and go out, to slip out of small opening; of a dog
4. sister, only in form hariku my sister; boy and girl, both call their sister hariku (unlike all other Arosi terms); ku (older) for modern gu
5. a fish, ray; B. hari haripwepwero balloon fish
6. *v.tr.* to spread out, as a mat; B. (haununu) hari hari forked in suhari scorpion
7. reciprocal prefix generally having the force of united action, rather than mutual action. It may be prefixed to any word (unlike hai) e.g., harida'a all laugh together harirauni all decked out harirohoroho all flying together, but in some cases the sense is altered, or the word is very commonly used. hariabi to sit close together abi thigh harihari thoroughly harigia alone, by oneself harimarumaru rest in the shade harimwaota'i to wonder (= haimwaota'i) haringau to eat in company haripoopoo cramped, as two in a bed too small for two haripwari'i to spread false tales harirui ask and be refused haripote two women about to give birth together haritohe dispute (= haitohe) harisuru to carry, of two people harimaani a folk tale

haribua to go and get betel nut

haribusu to dart away splashing but without exposing body, of

a fish *cf.* hanebusu, hari 2.

harigata'i to tear up and throw away *cf.* ga

harihari 1. to tear, tear down thatch, pull off clusters
2. a creeper sp.

harihariri to swoop in circles, of birds *cf.* garigari harihariha *gerund* harihariringa'i *v.intr.*

harikirokiro to churn up, as screw of steam, Prob hari 7.

harimanu a large fish sp.

haringai to lift up thatch

haripwepwero a balloon fish

hariri 1. carefully sibahariri look for it carefully
2. to visit

hariro to stroll, walk about harironga'i *v.intr.* to stroll to harirosi *v.tr.* to stroll to ha'ahariro *caus.* to take for a stroll

hariruwai to go and get water, children's word

harisi 1. season
2. year (recent); B. harisi
3. crop

harita'i 1. alone *cf.* hari 7.
2. meek
3. permanently awa harita'i stay permanently

harito'o untearable

haro 1. *v.tr.* to bore haronga'i *v.intr.* to bore into with circular motion, as feet into sand, revolving
2. a circular sore
3. to twist a stick in making a hole
4. a tadpole
5. *v.tr.* to poke out a haroa i maana he poked out his eye
6. the flint point of drill, haro mao
7. to step over, step across, step over charmed lime *cf.* aharo relation by marriage haroha *gerund*

- haronga *v.intr.* to cross over
 harongai *v.tr.* to step across; prep. across
 ha'aharo *caus.* to make to cross over
 haiharo already across; crossed over
 8. round, to encircle *cf.*
 hara 2., ririharō
 harosi *v.tr.* to encircle
- haroro 1. to catch and pull back;
 B. aroro
 harorongai *v.intr.*
 ha'aharoro *caus.* to bring back
 2. tight, taut, of line *cf.*
 roro
- haru 1. a tree sp. in counting terms raukiharu etc.
 2. some, certain
 haru sae some men *cf.*
 waru all, hari *recip.*
 3. to scratch
 harusi *v.tr.*
 harusia *p.p.* scratched
 4. to feed those who help one at work
 harumi *v.tr.* to feed those who help one at work
 5. to pay for services; to pay those who help to bury a clansman; to feed one who looks after a sick person
 harungi *v.tr.* to feed one who looks after a sick person
 6. to give the final death feast, six months after death
 harungi *v.tr.* to give a death feast for (the dead)
 a harungia i noni
 haiharungi a harungia i noni
 7. the final death feast
- harua yes; prob. U. word introduced
- haruataihenu 1. a name for Haliotis mollusc (whi)
 2. a sp. limpet, eaten
- haruharu 1. to get money by constantly giving food to a person a haruharu i ha'a
 2. to feed one who looks after a sick friend
- harumae to put by food for someone absent
- harumi to feed those who work for one
- harungi 1. to make payment for services; give final death feast
- feast
 2. a sp. taro
- haruru close together, of a number of things *cf.* ruru
- harusi to scratch
- haruta to paddle, row (recent)
cf. hote
 harutaha'i *v.intr.* to paddle with
 haruta'i *v.tr.* to paddle to
 harutanga'i *v.intr.* to paddle with
 hariharuta to paddle keeping time
- hasi 1. *v.tr.* to plant; B. hasi
 ra hasia no'a i mou they have planted the garden
 hasiha *gerund*
 hasinga'i *v.intr.* to plant
 hasia *p.p.* planted
 2. to stick
 hasinga'i *v.intr.* to stick to
 hasingi *v.tr.* to stick to
 hasira'i *v.intr.* to stick to
 hasiri *v.tr.* to stick to
 hasiria *p.p.* stuck
 ha'ahasi *caus.* to stick, cause to adhere
 haihasiri sticking
 dau hasi to take and keep
 hasihasi sticky
 3. B. a sore under the skin of sole of the foot, that eats its way out (= husu)
 4. E. to do quickly; immediately, thereupon; W. toro
 na hasi suruta'e he got up at once
 a unua ma gu hasi rihosi he spoke and immediately turned round
 5. a prefix with a depreciatory or diminutive force *cf.* pwasi, masi; B. pwasi
 hasihasi of no importance
 hasihasi hereho trivial matters
- hasiaba half as many, in counting;
 aba half
- hasi'abu embryo
- hasiade a cubit; ade reed
- hasiahu lime for betel chewing
 ahu coral *cf.* hasi 5.
- hasi'ai'ai cuttings of Arundo for planting; bars of soap; sticks of tobacco
 'ai tree

- hasianga a pig's bladder *cf.*
hasi 5., anga
- hasibaa bait
- hasibou a post of hard seasoned
wood, bou
- hasibusu a small hillock, knoll,
mound; busu, *cf.* hasi 5.
- hasibwabwa a female pig that has
had young; bwabwa
- hasidingi(na) the last of a row;
at the end, extremity
- hasi'ei a plant with stem and
branches (= 'ai) the word
"tree" in English contains
the idea of size; but a
hasi'ei may be only a few
inches in height, as a balsom
or coleus; and on the other
hand a coconut palm, pandanus,
and tree fern are not 'ai
or hasi'ei, except loosely
hasi'ei ha'amauri the
sacred mainato tree planted
in a garden; lit: life-
giving
- hasigeragera rough cup coral on
reef
- hasigugu 1. a mollusc, chiton
2. to cling to a rock, like
a chiton
3. holding on tight (like a
chiton - Eng. like a limpet)
- hasiha *gerund cf.* hasi 1.
- hasihasi 1. sticky
2. to have a bad taste in the
mouth
3. of no importance
- hasihonu'e'ero the name of a
turtle in a tale, who was an
ancestor
- hasihuraiasi the time when the
moon has just risen but is
still very low
- hasihuraimou a phase of the moon
following ranga | gare
- hasihuru wristlets worn at feasts
- hasikaukau flesh food, or fish;
human flesh as food
- hasiku tufts of hair on children's
head (=komukomu, hasipu)
- hasimaria a lizard; W. hasumaria
cf. hasi 2.
- hasimou overgrown garden land;
bush with small trees only
cf. mou
- hasimwane a poor man, a man of
no account *cf.* haaria
- hasinagia sore, of the throat
cf. nagi
- hasinana a garden cleared but
not yet burnt off; Central
Bush *cf.* hasi 5.
- hasingada(na) the gums *cf.*
ngada
- hasinga'i to plant, to stick to
cf. hasi 1., 2.
- hasingi to stick to *cf.* hasi 2.
- hasingoo to clench the teeth as
in tetanus *cf.* hasi 2.
- hasinoni the same as hasimwane,
but of men or women *cf.*
hasi 5.
- hasi'o(na) 1. flesh, muscle
2. pulp of fruit
3. fish of shellfish; a land
or water mollusc is kora
when it contains the animal
(hasi'o); hanu when only the
shell remains
- hasiobwangangasa
- hasi'ohu a fish like a mullet
- hasiora 1. E. driftwood in a
stream
2. W. a long pool in a stream
(= oboora)
3. E. a withered tree
- hasipwi'a a mollusc, chiton
- hasipu tufts of hair on children's
heads (= hasiku komukomu)
- hasira'i to stick to *cf.* hasi 2.
- hasiri to stick to *cf.* hasi 2.
- hasiuru tattoo of evening clouds
cf. uru
- hasiwa an old man *cf.* uwa,
hasi 5.
- hasiwa an old man *cf.* hasi 5.

hasiwabu forest (= wabu)

- hasiwae 1. an old woman *cf.*
 hasi 5.
 2. S. a woman; a wife
 3. S. a girl gare hasiwae

- hasiwaro 1. string *cf.* waro
 a living creeper (hasiwaro
 a length of living creeper
 used to tie with) *cf.* hasi 5.
 2. ten eels
 hasiwaro hasiaba five eels

- hasu 1. to pick, pluck off; as
 a burr
 hasunga'i *v.intr.* to
 pluck from
 hasura'i *v.intr.* to pluck
 from
 hasuri *v.tr.* to pluck
 2. to pay money for a man in
 danger of being killed, to
 redeem, ransom; B. hasu
 hasui *v.tr.*
 hasungai *v.intr.*
 ha'ahasu *caus.*
 haihasu *recip.* ransomed,
 redeemed

hasuhasu(na) W. eyebrow
 (= 'a'ahusinimaa); E. (eye-
 lash W).

hasui a wild yam, thorny, matures
 in two years, many tubers one
 of uhirara'a wild yams *cf.*
 uhi kakaka uhi kekereboo, me'i,
 uhi warau

hasusu to suckle

hasusuwai a bird sp.

- hata 1. a large tree sp. sacred;
 gongs, bowls (moke) and houses
 are made from it
 2. to be close to, touching;
 to touch; also in compounds
 to feel for with the hands,
 grope for
 hataha *gerund*
 hatari *v.tr.* to touch
 hataria *p.p.* touched
 ha'ahata *caus.*
 haihata *recip.* touching;
 B. hata touch, feel
 (sensation)
 3. to be quite near death *cf.*
 hata 2.
 hatara to be quite near
 death
 4. to be comfortable, without
 lumps; as a bed *cf.* hata 2.
 a hata i be'a the bed is
 easy
 5. to be in a line; continuous

hatarai *v.intr.* to be in
 a line; to be permanent
 hatahata continuously,
 without ceasing
 maraau hata, or maraau
 waihata S.S.E. Trade with
 strong continuous wind and
 little rain

6. surihata 40, of dogs
 teeth *cf.* hata 5.
 7. to be friends with, on the
 side of; near, towards
 hatari *v.tr.* to be friends
 with, on the side of; near,
 towards *cf.* hata 2.

hataahu E. to go in a body *cf.*
 ahu

hata'ai completely, all over
 mwaanuhata'ai bathe all
 over (not legs only) *cf.*
 ha'atai once

hataha *gerund* of hata 2.

- hatahata 1. together, simultan-
 eously, in concert, rau hahi
 hatahata' they cook in every
 house
 2. continuously, without
 ceasing; as a steady wind
 3. gentle, of the wind

hatamarea iridescent, with bright
 flashing colours; as oil in
 water, the rainbow, tartan,
 mother-of-pearl *cf.* hata 2.
 marea *q.v.*

hatangaru to be very hot; as the
 sun on a black sand beach at
 noon
 a hatangaru i sina *cf.*
 ngaru, hata 2.

hata'ohu very hot, of the body
 'ohu, *cf.* hata 2.
 hot and crowded, of a house

hataoo to be hot *cf.* oo
 hataoonga'i *v.intr.* to be
 hot from, heated by
 hataoongi *v.tr.* to be hot
 from, heated by

hatapuru crowded together puru,
cf. hata 2.

- hatara 1. to be comfortable,
 as a bed *cf.* hata 4.
 2. to be near death *cf.*
 hata 3.
 3. to reach; to be cast up on
 the beach, thrown ashore
 hataranga'i *v.intr.* to
 reach, be cast upon; B.
 hatara reach

4. to rest on, lean against, press on *cf.* hata 2.
 hataranga'i *v.intr.* to rest (*tr.*), cause to lean against
 a hataranga'i nia i ruma
 he rested it against the house

5. to lie level and even, as a ridgepole on its posts *cf.* sada, rata
 hataranga'i to lie level on
 ha'ahatara to place evenly
 haihatara level, even, resting evenly

- hatarai 1. to be alone
 2. to be in a row close together *cf.* hata 5.
 3. continuously *cf.* hata 5.
 4. to be permanent *cf.* hata 5.

hatarana E. level plain below hills *cf.* hatarai 5.

- hatara 1. to travel along the coast (by land, rihu by sea);
 B. hatara
 hatarahe *gerund*
 hatarahe *v.tr.* to travel to
 hatarahe *v.intr.*
 2. awarosi hatara W. wind, further W. than awarosi
 rohu (hatara 1. the coast trends W. beyond Rohu)

hatara a straight coast with no deep bays or long headlands
cf. hatara

- hatari 1. to be close to *cf.* hata 2.
 2. to grope for *cf.* hata 2.
 3. to touch *cf.* hata 2.
 4. to be friends with *cf.* 7.
 hata 7.
 5. near, towards *cf.* hata 2.

hatete to rot; of a corpse
 hatetehe *gerund*
 hatetenga'i *v.intr.* to rot from
 haihatete rotting

hatipwari a form of hatoibwari

- hato 1. a mollusc sp., Conus;
 B. hato
 2. a broad and heavy clam shell ornament, used with effect in wrestling with an enemy
 darasia i hato put on an armlet (put arm into)

tiu hato bore out an armlet
 idu hato, haro hato bore out an armlet
 hato'ima = hata 2.
 'ima clam
 hatoniurao woman's narrow shell armlet

hatoibwari the Serpent god, represented as winged; male but with female breasts; the creator; has a human face, identified with sky and sun, answers by lightning, holds captive human souls in the sky, burnt offerings of dogs offered to him; connected with the chiefs, dwelling place 'aha'aha (same word as for canoe of the dead); dwelling place also on Bwari, a high mountain on Guadalcanar overlooking Marau Sound, where the island of Marapa (Hades) and the River of Life giving water, were said to be. Other forms are haudibwari, hausibwari, hatipwari, hatuipwari. The word probably means "lord of the summit"; *cf.* hau, bwari; B. kahaupware (ka feminine prefix)

hatora'i the hamzah, a letter of the alphabet

hatuipwari = hatoibwari

- hau 1. exalted, in compounds
cf. hou, hora, hauasa, sau, hauhuu
 2. a prefix to names of famous familiar sharks, heroes, and spirits or ghosts
 3. the mind, heart, feelings; in compounds; prob. a form of ahu
 4. steam, spray; mist over sea from wind
 5. to plait
 haunga'i *v.intr.* to plait
 hauri *v.tr.*
 hauria *p.p.* plaited
 ha'ahau *caus.*
 haihau *recip.* plaited
 6. a stone, rock, iron (recent) as expressing strength may be related to hau 1. *cf.* the use of Poly. manga a stone and M. vavaka brave, renowned
 7. coral; W. ahu, when burnt for lime, au, hasiahu,
 hau buri brain coral
 hau 'ehu poisonous coral
 rock
 hau 'eu poisonous coral
 rock

- hau hahare'aree branching coral
 hau karinga
 hau rade branching, red and white
 hau rihoriho jagged coral rock
 hau uria
8. a tool *cf.* hau stone
 hauburubotepou an axe
 hau kakata an adze
 hau roroho a stone axe
 hau tapuru scissors (recent)
 hau wahida an adze
 hau tataba a knife
9. a locust, grasshopper sp. *cf.* mabo; B. paupau
- ha'u 1. a pandanus
 2. a mat made by sewing together the dried leaves of pandanus; used as a covering by widowers and widows, as a mat for sleeping, as protection from sun for children, as umbrella from rain, as T bandage, and to wrap a corpse in; B. hagu
- hau'abu menstruation *cf.* hau 3.
- hau arata'i covenant stones set up to mark a sworn promise usually black volcanic stones, 1-2 feet high
- hauasa famous, exalted, of high rank *cf.* hau 1.
- hau baba a reddish quartzite
- haubara(na) to have a portent *cf.* bara
- haubare'o 1. a dolerite with hornblende phenocrysts
 2. a beetle with long antennae
- haubari a smooth, round rock in the sea
- hau bawa
- hauboubou(na) to try
- hau buubuu a stone slab, before door of canoe-house, men's house
- hau buuhara a stone or rock marking the west limit of the Ho'asia festival, each village that celebrated the Ho'asia its own haubauhara
- hau bwa'era a sacred stone near Etemwarore causing swollen testicles to anyone seeing it; several others with similar property have the same name
- haubwebwero stones in villages for travellers to rest on
- hau da'iri quartzite
- hau di'iri quartzite
- haudinga(na) to be jealous, of a man or dog *cf.* hau 3.
- haudibwari = hatoibwari *q.v.*
- haugama two rocks making path narrow
- haugamaburi two rocks making path narrow
- hau ha'aroiroi a round stone building some miles inland from Tawari'i, partly fallen in, but once lofty; legend says the builders planned to build to the sky, but were disturbed by the great earthquake. Kakamora were employed to build it
- hau hage a brittle white limestone
- hauhahahi the loose stones of an oven often removed (the permanent ones, mudi)
- hauhana a rock used for grating yams
- hauhara rock (as contrasted to rocks), solid rock
- hauhaununu(na) to try
- hauheitori S. a stone pillar or pillar-like rock on which the dead were exposed
- hauho an eel (= waiho, hoho)
- hauho'asia a rock for Ho'asia (Harvest festival) *q.v.*
- hauhu short and straight, opposite to kakawera'a
- hauhuari'i a rock which went on a journey to Malaita (Prob. a chief, perhaps confusion with hau-2.)
- hauhuu 1. a very great chief, paramount ruler
 2. a magic word of power said on planting anything to make it grow (= haihuu)

- hauihaiha rock marking path to
 Hades for the ghosts; they
 lifted it
- haukasuhe sharp spikey rock
- haukirakira(na) to be angry *cf.*
 hau 3.
- hau mahuhu a soft rock
- hau mahui a white, hard rock
- hau manumanu pumice
- hau marawa dark volcanic rocks,
 basalto, dolerites etc.
- hau matoo an isolated rock
- hau mera red quartzite, jasper
- haumutimuti a flint-like rock
 that explodes in a fire
- hau mwago a soft rock
- hau nagi flint; round flint
 stones on hera, chipped to
 make enemy fall sick; inhab-
 ited by ghosts; levitated
 through air sometimes 2 or
 3 miles (men also were
 levitated)
- haunaraha chief's rock (n'araha)
 where chiefs were laid
 sometimes after death, near
 Tawatana, a birubiru for
 were-sharks *cf.* hau 2.
- haungadi = haunagi
- haungai to plait *cf.* hau 5.
- haungari(na) anger, to be angry
cf. hau 3.
 au haungarigu mumua I am
 angry with you
- haungiringiri to whine, of cat
 or dog
- hauni ba'ewa a rock or stone
 sacred to sharks in a
 birubiru (it used to jump
 for joy when the were-shark
 seized its prey); *cf.* hau
 1., 2., "the might of the
 shark".
- hau ni bwero stones in villages
 for travellers to rest upon,
 flat rocks
- haunihuna an anchor *cf.* huna
- hau ni mwaa a sacred stone
 causing ulcers *cf.* hau 2.
- hauniomaa one who does not leave
 his own village and marries
 there
- haununu'u soft, crumbly rock
cf. nunu'u
- hau'ono'ono red hot stones
 swallowed in ordeal *cf.* tohe
- hauoraora sacred stone in stream
 near Etemwarore, said to blaze
 at night like full moon
- haupwarari a hard sandstone used
 for sharpening tools
- haupwaro a hidden rock which
 causes at long intervals a
 heavy swell and breaking sea
cf. mwaro
- haurangaranga a mound on which
 the dead were cremated
- haura hane point of an island
 for which voyagers aim
- haura ora point of an island for
 which voyagers aim
- hauri to plait *cf.* hau 5.
- hauriara a bird sp. which arrives
 in November at time of Palolo
 fishing (= mamanuogu)
 ri prep.
- hauria(na) to change one's mind
cf. ria
- hauriogu cross pieces, in a
 house *cf.* ogu
- hau ri'u'u Adam's apple *cf.* 'u'u
 in these words ri is prep.
 'of'
- hauroroboa a taboo rock near Bia,
 traveller lays branch of ege
 on it, till it withers he
 does not weary
- hausibwari = hatoibwari
- hau si'esi'e a burial rock near
 Ubuna covered with striated
 markings
- haususu an immovable rock
- hauta'ai once
- hau ura a stone pillar set up
 (purpose unknown, ancient)

hau'uri a soft black rock

hauwa'asiha a rock which went
on a journey to Malaita cf.
hauhuari'i

hau wadi white quartzite

hau wanuwanu a stone near
Adai'o'o, whistled as a death
omen

hau wasi'iri limestone

hau wasua an oyster

hau wasure limestone

he'a 1. rust, slime, scum; B.
hehega
2. to defecate
he'asi v.tr. to defecate
on
hehe'a = **he'a**
he'anga'i v.intr. to
expel from (anus)

he'ara scum, slime

he'atoo to defecate in or near
village; as a dog

hedaheda flat (= **heheda**)
ha'ahedaheda caus. to
flatten; B. **ahetaheta**

hee to fan (= **hehe**)
heesi v.tr.
hehee a fan

hee(na) stone of mangoes, peach,
awarasi

heenaru a tree sp. fig; W.
ahenaru

he'eni excl. you there, friend,
old chap; indeed? really?

heenua a tree sp.

heewaa excl. go further on,
keep right on

hehe 1. excl. of derision
2. tinder in fire rubbing,
the dust in the groove as it
smokes **hehe ni'eu** cf.
hehe 3.
3. poor, illformed, immature
cf. **herehere**
hehe i nlu a poor nut
4. a division, partition in
a fire, when two people are
roasting yams (each takes
half the fire)
5. to fan (= **dehe**, **rehe**)

hehe'a 1. to defecate
hehe'asi v.tr. to defecate
on
2. to kill
ra hehe'a nai torosi they
have committed a murder in
that part of the Bush
hehe'aha gerund

heheda flat

hehee 1. a fan
2. to fail
a omehehee he failed to
recognise
heheenga'i v.intr.
a omeheheenga'inia
3. to defecate, children's
word
hehe'esi v.tr. to defecate
on
4. with surprise or consterna-
tion
a omehehee if food for 3,
and 6 arrive to eat it (he
looked concerned)
heheenga'i v.intr. to be
concerned about, surprised
at

hehenga listless, inert

heho 1. a thing (Central Bush)
(= **maho**, **mareho**, **hereho**)
2. to lose something, be
lost; as by lending a book
to a friend or dropping
something to the bottom of the
sea (cases where there is no
chance of recovery)
hehonga'i v.intr. to lose
ha'aheho caus. to lose
3. to fail, not succeed in
getting, doing
hehoha gerund
hehonga'i v.intr. to fail
at
hehota'i v.intr.
ha'aheho caus. to cause
to fail

hei 1. reciprocal prefix (= **hai**)
hei is always used in E. and
S. generally in B.; sometimes
in W. especially if **u** follows
e.g., **heiusi** rather than
halusi; B. **haihe**
2. where, what place (a noun)
which
'o'ari i hei where are you
going?
na hei 'o boi i'e where do
you come from?
'o 'irisia na hei which do
you want

heigi *v.tr.* to dispute with,
disobey a heigia

heihei *v.tr.* to despond,
despise, despair, disparage,
take a gloomy view (opposite
to aneane, take a rosy view)
ha'aeihei to humble,
disparage
'adoma'i heihei to be
humble-minded

heinagu for this and other words
with hei *recip. cf.* hai

heko to exaggerate (= meko)
hekonga'i *v.tr.* to
exaggerate about
ha'aheko *caus.* to
exaggerate

henga *excl.* sit down and eat

hengu E. to hold the nose;
W. hingo, hino
hengunga'i *v.intr.*
henguri *v.tr.*
haahengu *caus.*; B. (haununu)
hango nose
ngohengohe eyelid

henguhengu 1. moustache
2. W. eyelid, eyelash
henguhengu ni maa

henu(na) husk, bark, shell of
lamellibranches (kora gastro-
pods) but henu also used, and
kora than for live mollusc)
cf. hinuhinu eyelid

henua land, village, in compound
words and phrases and many
names *cf.* hanua; B. hinua
au henua native of the place
henua huu an ancient village
henua huu land as contrasted
with the sea, dry land
horo henua kill all in a
village
usuusuhenua crysalis of
bebehada largest sp. of
butterfly; this butterfly
is held and asked direction
of places and answers by
fluttering of wings pointing
out (usuusu) the village
(henua); B. usuusu hinua
rebi ni henua the name of
a famous drum

henubora a cockle used for
scraping yams, freshwater

henuhenu E. eyelid, eyelash
(= mwagoru, ke'u)

heo 1. to strip; fronds from a
coconut

heo'i *v.tr.* to strip; fronds
from a coconut

heoheo to strip; fronds from
a coconut

heonga'i *v.intr.*

ha'aeo *caus.*

haiheo stripped

2. a burial mound for chiefs,
built of earth in bush, stones
and rubble on coast; some 2 ft.,
others over 20 ft. high,
truncated pyramids; sometimes
enclosing a cave; on most a
shallow hole dug and dead laid
on bed in this, with thatch
roof. Stone statues for double
of dead man to pass into on
heo stone dolman for bones and
sacrifices on top

hera 1. open space usually to
the east of the heo for dancing

2. any burial place, usually
space enclosed by stone walls
with dracaena and other sacred
plants planted in it. Each
clan often had a separate
hera

3. used as (= heo)

heraheraa flat, concave *cf.*
hedaheda

herahora broad open space in
village

hera ragerage S. a burial ground
for the Atawa clan round a
central mound inhabited by
sacred snakes

here 1. a wild man, one who
lives alone in the forest and
lets his hair grow long, or
spends much time so. Said to
have been numerous
2. in ta'ahere a small bag
containing dead men's bones
etc. pointed at enemy in path;
the latter returns to his
village and dies
3. to do, work, seize, hold,
take; B. here

hereha *gerund*

hereha *v.n.* work, actions

herenga'i *v.intr.* to

work at

heresi *v.tr.* to seize,

hold, take, grip

heresia *p.p.* seized

ha'ahere to impart mena

to stop childbearing, with

lime or leaves of 'aimam-

aeiapoo

haiherehere *recip.* holding,
gripping each other

- hereagu E. to put ready, prepare
hereagunga'i v.intr. to
put ready, prepare
- hereahi to go with club and spear,
or shield and spear
- hereahu to go hand over hand in
climbing
- hereawa to clasp round fingers
not meeting but below elbow
cf. awa
hereawanga'i to clasp
round fingers not meeting
but below elbow
- herebari 1. S. to make an out-
rigger canoe
2. E. to smash; as glass
- herebasi to squat like figures
carved on spears etc. not (as
they appear) sitting lit:
"holding the bow" i.e., in
fighting attitude (= herewa'a)
- herebei to touch, put hand to
- herebohi to cover with hand
- herebota'i to seize by the
throat
- herebubu to seize all the property
of a dead person
- herebubua to keep intact
- hereburu to clasp hands together
- here burua to take without
asking
- hereburuhasi to hold fast, refuse
to give up
- here bwarasi to catch; as a ball
- here hagu to prepare, get ready
herehagunga'i v.intr. to
prepare, get ready for
herehagura'i v.intr. to
prepare, get ready for
- herehasi to hold fast, refuse
to give up
- herehasu to wrench off
herehasu'i v.tr. to wrench
from
- hereheo to wrench open
hereheo'i v.tr.
- herehere 1. nape of neck
2. poor, as pudding with no
nuts; taumwa with little
coconut cream; in recent use,
unleavened; bread herehere
- hereho E. a thing (= maho, heho,
mareho)
- herehunu to do beautiful or
delicate work
herehunusi v.tr. to do
beautiful or delicate work
sae herehunu a craftsman
- herehura to clasp at the elbow
- herehuu to inherit from a clans-
man
- hereisuri 1. to act according
to instructions
2. to look after the sick
- herekomokomo to clasp by the
throat (= herebota)
- heremaani to grasp at
- heremae 1. to take part in
fighting
2. a feud, traditional war;
heavy fighting; B. heremae
- heremaemaea to work idly
- heremanego or manigo to treat
gently
- heremaranga(na) to take from
amongst
- heremariisi to work well
- heremasi to bother, annoy
- heremata to wring out dry
- heremwamwa to clasp high up arm
heremwamwanga'i v.intr.
heremwamasi v.tr.
- heremwarisua E. to clasp some-
thing soft, as in massage
- heremwere to touch
heremweresi v.tr.
heremwereti v.tr. S.
- herengai to grasp
- herenihunioo clever
- herenuga to let go from grasp
- hereosi to scrape coconut (?),
to wring out scraped coconut
- herepasu to wrench off (= herehasu)
- herepasu'i v.tr. to wrench off

herepingo to take without leave,
pick of Ch. of Eng. Catechism
herepingonga'i to take with-
out leave, pick of Ch. of
Eng. Catechism

herepipi to nip off leaf and rub
it in the hands
herepipinga'i *v.intr.* to
nip off leaf and rub it in
the hands
herepipisi *v.tr.*

herepipingo to refuse with a
spurt of breath from lips
herepipingonga'i *v.intr.*
to refuse with a spurt of
breath from lips

herepiro to put behind back,
conceal, steal, take without
leave
herepironga'i *v.intr.* to
put behind back, conceal,
steal, take without leave

hereponosi to hold hand over
mouth

herepwera to miss one's hold

herepwisi to grasp arm near
elbow

hereraranga(na) to take from
amongst (= heremaranga)

hererumai'oo wristlet

hererumi to clutch in the fist,
take a fistful

heresi to grasp, take, hold, grip

heresigare to procure abortion by
massage

heresua to hold tight

hereta'a to behave badly

heretaguma'i *v.intr.* to work well

heretai to manhandle, kill with
the hands

heretaisada to hold level,
upright

heretari to clutch something
thorny

heretasi to husk a coconut

heretemweri to touch *cf.* here
mwere

heretoto to clasp round wrist,
fingers meeting

hereua to go to a fight with two
spears, no club

here'uamoi to take up carelessly
cf. 'ua

here'uasi to spoil, destroy
cf. hai'uasi

here'ubu'ubua to take many at a
time

hereunu to hold in clenched hand,
hold a handful
hereununga'i *v.intr.*

hereurumi to seize many things
at once in the hands

hereusuri to inherit

herewadihura to miss one's hold,
grasp and slip

herewa'a to squat in the position
of carved figures on spears
stone statues of heo etc.,
a fighting attitude *cf.*
herebasi

heri *recip.* of concerted action
(= hari) used chiefly in
East Arosi, but occasionally
in West
herimaani for this and
other compounds with heri
cf. harimaani

- hero 1. to slice a yam
herongi *v.tr.*
heronga'i *v.intr.*
2. a slice of yam, for planting;
a sliced yam
3. a cut up coconut, fragments
of white of nut (= meme niu)
4. to put behind back, out of
sight; to steal
heronga'i *v.intr.* to put
behind back, out of sight
dau hero hold hidden
5. a fish sp. saltwater
herohero a fish sp.

heso a yam sp.

hesu(na) E. eyelid; W. hisuhisu

hetaheta shallow

- hete 1. steep; as a path
a ura hete it rises steeply
2. to rise

- heteha *gerund*
 hetenga'i *v.intr.*
 ha'ahete *caus.* to lift,
 erect
 ha'ahete maa lift the eyes
 misu si a ha'ahete karingana
 the dog has lifted his ears
- he'u a star; B. higu *cf.* Florida
 veitugi
 he'uasuasu a comet *cf.* asu
 he'udangi Morning Star
 he'utatari or he'unatatari
 a meteor (= rara'egie)
- heua how, by what means
 heuasi *v.tr.* to accomplish
 how, in what way
- he'uru 1. a deserted village,
 all dead *cf.* heuru an empty
 village, all gone
 2. a village, the largest in
 Arosi (a little over 100)
- heuta'i to see imperfectly; B.
 heutagi
- heuta'i noni 1. about seven
 o'clock in the evening, after
 sunset and darkness closing in
 2. B. one who comes by night
- hi 1. *tr.* suffix to verbs
 2. E., B. *recip.* prefix =
 hai, hei; Possibly this should
 be hii
- hia a banana sp.
- hi'a to be heavy; B. higa
 hi'a'i *v.tr.* to press upon
 hihia to be heavy
 ha'ahihia to make heavy
 'adoma'i hihia to respect
- hiahia a fish sp. with spiny
 ridge
- hianina E., B. ashamed
- hi'ara *v.n.* heaviness from over-
 eating
- hiaru E., B. a charm, spell
cf. hi 2.
- hida 1. to strike with the hand,
 slap, stroke *cf.* hita
 hidahida to strike with the
 hand, slap, stroke; B. hita
 hidari *v.tr.* to strike
 with the hand, slap, stroke
 hidaria *p.p.* struck,
 slapped
 ha'ahidari *caus.* to strike,
 slap
2. the thigh, buttocks (where
 the hand slaps, hida)
 hidaopi the thigh, buttocks
 hidapwaa 1. the thigh,
 buttocks; 2. a gnat; 3.
 to fail to get, find; as
 food left over and eaten in
 one's absence
- hidapwaranga 1. a gnat (hit at
 in vain, pwaranga)
 2. the same as hidapwaa 3.
- hidau E., B. to spoil the enemy
cf. hi 2.
- higa 1. to drip, drop; drip,
 drops
 higairangi rain drops
 2. a roll of dyed ratten
 higa i uwe
 3. of, among tanei higamiu of
 you
 4. a unit in counting arrows,
 women's hato and kihara armlets,
 e siha higa? how many (arrows)?
 5. a portion; of breadfruit cut
 up
 higa i bare'o
- higi *v.tr.* to put an obstacle
 in the way of
 a higiau'ini'o they have
 put an obstacle against your
 (marrying)
- hihi'a to be heavy
 hihi'a'i *v.tr.* to press
 upon
 ha'ahihia to cause to press
 on, to distress
- hihibururaha 1. to be lighter
 than it looks, of a heavy
 burden
 2. to make much of small matters
- hihida to strike a club one slays
 with, making hand red
 hihida mada wawara strike the
 red club
- hihio a game of throwing spears
 at a mark, usually a banana
 trunk
- hihiraore black and white eel in
 rivers
- hihiri 1. to wind round hiri
 2. to separate, judge, hiri
- hihiribwau a garland, wreath of
 leaves
- hihirinauwe a children's game
- hihiriohu a children's game

hihiriuwe a children's game

hihiroku 1. to be shy, cautious, afraid

- hihirokunga'i v.intr. to be shy of
 hihirokuri v.tr. to be shy of
 2. to be cold
 hihirokunga'i v.intr. to be cold from
 ha'ahikiroku caus. to make cold

hihiro'u 1. to be doubled up with cold, of the body
 hihiro'ungai v.intr. to be doubled up with cold, from
 2. a folded, and tied bag; to fold and tie a bag

hihiruu a parasitic creeper sp.

hihita to strike a club, on slaying (= hidamada)
 hihita mada ni mae strike club on slaying

hihitorea grey

hihitou 1. a children's game
 2. the name of a story hero

hii 1. to think, consider, apprehend, hear, expect, perceive with the senses cf. hini; B. hiihii
 hiihii to think, consider, apprehend, hear, expect, perceive with the senses
 hiiha gerund
 hilinga'i v.intr. to perceive, expect, suspect, hear
 ha'ahii caus. to cause to apprehend, perceive
 hiini v.tr. to perceive
 a hiini rai ngahu'ia she perceived they would kill her
 2. the final shout in the Hoasi festival

hi'imanu a plant, *Crinum asiaticum*
 white flowering lily on the shore; B. higimanu

hiito'o to feel pain

hiitou 1. a bird, grey fish hawk Baza gureneyi
 2. a children's game (= hihitou)

hiko 1. to entangle, twist round
 hikohiko to entangle, twist round; as creepers, vines
 hikosi v.tr. to entwine
 hikosia p.p. entwined
 hikota'i v.intr. to twine

round

haihikohiko recip. tangled, twisted

- ha'akaihikohiko to entangle
 2. to tie a knot cf. hiku
 hikosi v.tr. to tie a knot, belay
 hikonga'i to tie a knot, belay; B. hikohiko
 ha'ahiko caus. to tie a knot, belay

hiku 1. a fish

2. to forbid to go alone
 a hiku'ia i mwane ana her husband told her not to go alone
 hiku 'i v.tr. to forbid to go alone
 hikunga'i
 ha'ahiku'i caus. to forbid to go alone
 haihiku'i forbidden
 3. to sit or stand apart of two friends

hinagu E., B. to sit; cf. hi 2.

hinanga 1. yams for sacrifices, one or two tubers cf. hinga, hingaga
 2. seed yams for planting
 3. vegetable food

hinano v.tr. to fear, shrink from
 a hinanoa mo'oni he shrinks from this man

hinatari an arrow for bird shooting cf. omo (= hanatari)

hinau 1. a creeper sp. for binding and plaiting; spear heads, the door of a canoe house, the stone adze
 2. a plaited anklet (= pwang!); B. hinau a hook

hinauri'o 1. the name of the woman who introduced the art of binding axe and adze heads with hinau, a jealous husband struck her and she hanged (ri'o) herself
 2. the hinau binding of the 'ira mora stone axe (only one man in Arosi now knows it)

hinga S. yams before the first fruits are offered when they cannot yet be eaten

hingahu E., B. to fight cf. hi 2.

hingana 1. S. yams after sacrifices of first fruits when they may be eaten

2. E.,W. all sorts of vegetable food *cf.* hinanga
- hingo to hold the nose (= hino, hengu)
hingonga'i *v.intr.*
hingori *v.tr.*
ha'ahingo *caus.*
- hini *v.tr.* to believe *cf.* hii
hinihini to believe
- hinihini'eu a fern sp. on rocks and trees with large dark leaves
- hino 1. to be busy, occupied
cf. ahino
hinosi *v.tr.* to be occupied with
2. to hold nose and expel mucous (= hengu)
hinonga'i *v.intr.*
hinori *v.tr.*
ha'ahino *caus.*
3. to sniff
hinosi *v.tr.* to sniff at
- hinou a hook *cf.* hinau; B. hinou, hinau
hinou ni tori hooks for deep-sea fishing
- hinuhinu(na) W. eyelid *cf.* henu
- hio 1. to clasp hands behind back
hionga'i *v.intr.* to clasp hands behind back
2. to take a turn round with a line *cf.* hiko
3. a loop
4. to turn round (*intr.*)
urahio turn round
5. to twist, turn round (*tr.*)
cf. B. hio tie firmly, hiko
belay
hioha *gerund cf.* hio 2,4,5.
hiosi *v.tr.* to twist
hiosia *p.p.* twisted
hiota'i *v.intr.* to thrust downwards with a twisting motion
hiohio a stick of twist tobacco
6. hionga'i *v.intr.* to hide, conceal
hiobaronga to be crafty, subtle
- hi'o 1. a sp. of pandanus; B. higo
2. a mat plaited from hi'o leaves; B. higo
- hiohio 1. curly, of hair *cf.* hio 3.
kaihiohio curly, of hair
2. to sway
mwahiohio swaying
tatahiohio staggering
- hiohiorima 1. a game
2. a plant sp.
- hiOI E.,B. war *cf.* hi 2.
- hi'ona 1. a spirit who has never been human; the chief one Hatoibwari; almost all take a serpent incarnation
2. the third soul of a man, dog, pig, hawk etc. or their third existence; after bathing in the life-giving river of Hades their aunga souls become hi'ona. Certain dead men and women are known to have become hi'ona, the best known being kauraha (B. kagauraha); B. higona
- hionga'i to clasp hands behind back; to hide, conceal *cf.* hio 1.,6.
- hiore a plant sp.
- hioro to be hungry; B. hioro
hioroha *gerund*
hioronga'i *v.intr.* to be hungry from
ha'ahloro *caus.* hungry
haihloro *recip.* hungry (hungering for)
ha'ihioro hungry (in a hungry state)
hioroha *v.n.* famine; hunger
- hiosi to twist
- hiota'i to push down twisting
- hira 1. a scar
hirahira scarred
hirahiranga'i scarred from
a hirahiranga'inia i keo he is scarred from a sore
2. lightning
3. a plant, giant caladium; used in magic, taboo to children leaves burnt to drive off ghosts; B. hira
hirahoa a sp. hira
hira ni wabu a sp. hira
hira ana haihuu (hauhuu) a row of hira planted round a garden to give it protection *cf.* hauhuu
- hirahira'a wounded *cf.* hira 1.
hirahira'ani *v.tr.* to be wounded by
a hirahira'anla i mada a club wounded him, he was wounded by a club

hiraia lightning

hireia lightning; B. hireia

hiri 1. *v.tr.* to choose, 'ome
hiri to select; to divide,
separate, judge (= 'i'i)

hihiri to choose

hiriha *gerund*

hiringa'i *v.intr.* to sep-
arate, judge

hirisi *v.tr.* to choose

hirisia *p.p.* chosen

haihiri judgement

haihirihiri judged

2. to restrain

ha'ahirihiri to restrain,
curb; as passions

3. to twist, twine round, coil
(of a snake), wind a line
round

hirihiri to twist, twine
round, coil (of a snake),
wind a line round

hiri'i *v.tr.* to twist,
twine round, coil (of a
snake), wind a line round

hiringa'i *v.tr.* to twist,
twine round, coil (of a
snake), wind a line round

hirita'i *v.intr.* to twist,
twine round, coil (of a
snake), wind a line round

ha'ahiri *caus.* to twine
round

haihirihiri coiled round by,
encircled, enfolded

hirihirina uwe children's
game

hirihiri uwe children's
game

hirihiritou children's game

4. to pay a fine for, make
atonement for, death by vio-
lence

hiri rae to pay a fine for,
make atonement for, death
by violence

ha'a ni hiri fine for
killing

hirihiri a thread for tying a
hook to a line

hirimarauurobo umbilical cord,
kept or buried
uu permanent
robo taboo

hiripono 1. to tie up in a bag;
as captives awaiting a cannibal
feast (ogres used to hiripono)

2. captive tied up in a bag

hiro 1. to revolve
hironga'i *v.intr.* to
revolve, spin

hirosi *v.tr.* to revolve,
spin

hirosia *p.p.* spun round

hirota'i *v.intr.* to turn
round, stir round, bringing
to the surface, as rice in a
boiling pot

haihirohiro spinning,
revolving; B. piro wring

2. to be kept back from; as
from a journey by a friend's
illness

hironga'i *v.intr.* to be
kept back on account of

hirosi *v.tr.* to be kept
back by

hirosia *p.p.* kept back,
detained

ha'ahiro *caus.* to keep
back, detain

a hironga'inla i marahuna ma
gu 'ai'a 'ari'a he was kept
back by his friend (being
ill) and so did not go

3. to go and return in a bend
or loop, as river water flows
back against current along the
banks cf. hiru

hironga'i *v.intr.* to go
and return on account of
hirosi *v.tr.* to go and
come back to

hiru 1. to be engaged, pre-
occupied

hirunga'i *v.intr.* to be
engaged in

hirusi *v.tr.* to take no
notice of

hirusia *p.p.* unnoticed
hiruha *gerund*

2. a palm sp. used in making
the war-bow rau which differed
from the basi and ba'e through
its wrappings of coconut fibre
or pandanus, ha'u; B. hiru

3. to flow in a circle
ahehiru an eddy

4. to be curly, of the hair
(= uru)

5. long hanging locks of hair
falling on the shoulders, still
worn in W. Bush

hiruhiru a large fish sp. which
swims in circles and is the
sign of a shark being near

hisi a fish trap, shutting in
fish with coconut leaves of.
rauhisi

hisu 1. to give freely (properly
used only of food)

hisungi *v.tr.* to give
freely to a person

hisunga'i *v.intr.* to give
freely of what one has

- hisutai *v.intr.* to give
freely of what one has
hisuha *gerund*
hisungia *p.p.* freely given
ha'ahisu *caus.* to give
2. to pluck, as fruit
a hisu'inia i hua he plucked
the fruit
hisususu to wean
a hisususu baania he was
weaned
 3. a yam sp.

hisuhisu(na) W. eyelid (= hesu)

- hita 1. lightning
2. thunder
hita rarada a clap of thunder,
rarada throb, roar
3. *excl.* come, all together!
as in pulling up a boat; B.
nika
 4. to split; B. sita
hitari *v.tr.*
hitaria *p.p.* split
ha'ahitari *caus.* to split
mahita split, broken
toohita a wedge
boohita a wedge
 5. to hit, strike *cf.* hida
(with hand); B. hita
hitara'i to strike upon,
against
hitamenasi to hit in the
armpit, to strike and break
hitabwaro'i to strike and
break
hitangori to strike and kill
baba hita to throw and hit
dau hita to score a hit, as
in boys' games

hitaia lightning *cf.* hiraia
similarly formed

- hita kara hita 1. nautilus shell
decorated with opposite notches
2. a man trap, a large bamboo
split down the middle but not
at the ends, a plank inserted
in the split, on which a man
treads, the plank sinks
through, and his foot is firmly
held

- hitara'i 1. to strike against
2. small clam shell disks worn
on the temples

- hitarapwi S. to spit
hitarapwinga'i *v.intr.* to
spit on
hitarapwiri *v.tr.* to spit
on
hitarapwiha *gerund*
a hitarapwinga'inia i ano
he spat on the ground

hitari E.,B. to chase *cf.* hi
2. (= haltaari)

hitau a mollusc sp. teredo;
wood borer

hitawingi E.,B. to feed and
look after old people *cf.*
hi 2.

hiu a tree sp.; B. hiu

hi'u S. a star; B. higu

ho *excl.* at beginning of an
orator's speech, shouted loudly

- hoa 1. a friend
2. to divide, cleave asunder,
separate
hoaha *gerund*
hoari *v.tr.* to divide
hoaria *p.p.* divided, cut
halhoa *recip.* divided,
apart (as friends separated)
hoal *v.tr.* to divide
hoahoal divided
hasi hoahoal to plant at
intervals
3. to cut with a bamboo knife,
'auhoa
hoa'i *v.tr.* to cut with a
bamboo knife
hoasi *v.tr.* to cut with a
bamboo knife
 4. to escape, as a fish from
a net
hoa'i *v.tr.* to escape from
a hoa'la i 'abena it escaped
from the net
hoara'i *v.intr.* to leave,
depart, pass away
a hoara'i i rangi the rain
has passed away
hoata'i *v.intr.* to escape
from
 5. the pith of the sago palm,
used as food
 6. the space or time between
cf. madora
hoana huradoa mana aotarau
between April and June
hoana Uki mei Wango between
Ugi and Wango

- ho'a 1. to sacrifice to ghost
or spirit (no A. word ho'asi
curse I.); B. wogasi
ho'aho'a to sacrifice to
ghost or spirit
ho'asi *v.tr.* to sacrifice
ho'asia *p.p.* sacrificed
ho'asia *v.n.* The Annual
Harvest Sacrifice to Hatoi-
bwari, passed on from village
to village with great ceremony,
but latterly only in E. Arosi

ho'asi a sacrifice
 hoho'asi a priest (= mwane
 hoho'asi)
 ho'anga'i v.intr. to sac-
 rifice
 a ho'anga'inia i adaro he
 sacrificed to a ghost
 ho'aha gerund
 haiho'a recip. to sacrifice
 to a ghost or spirit
 ho'asi ha'aasu a burnt
 sacrifice, smoke turned in
 answer
 ho'asiho'u sacrifices not
 burnt, done up (ho'u) in
 dracaena leaves
 ho'asi maa ni bwa'ora first
 fruits of nuts sacrifice
 ho'asi maa ni harisi first
 fruits of crops sacrifice
 ho'asi maa ni mou first
 fruits of crops sacrifice
 ho'asi suusu burnt sac-
 rifice
 ho'asi tahe first fruits of
 nuts sacrifice cf. saro
 2. to sit with legs apart,
 spread out cf. hoka
 ho'a'i v.tr. to spread out
 legs
 ho'a'ia p.p. spread out,
 of legs
 ho'ani E., B. tomorrow (= ho'oa);
 B. hokaa, hogaa
 hoda to fall cf. ahoda, aho, hoga;
 B. wota
 hodanga 'i v.intr. to fall
 hodari v.tr. to fall on
 hodaria p.p. fallen upon
 hodata'i v.intr. to fall
 from
 hodangi v.tr. to fall on
 ha'ahodari caus. to cause
 to fall
 haihodahodari recip. fallen,
 as all the fruit of a tree
 hoe 1. to castrate cf. uta; B.
 woe
 hoengai v.intr. to castrate
 ha'aho'e caus. to castrate
 haiho'e recip. castrated
 2. to shout (= 'imo'imo)
 hoengai v.intr. to shout
 to
 hoeha gerund
 ha'ahoe caus. to shout
 hoehoera'a large, of stomach
 hoga 1. to fall (= roga)
 hoganga'i v.intr. to fall
 from
 hogara'i v.intr. to fall
 from

hogata'i v.intr. to fall
 from
 2. to come apart
 hoganga'i v.intr. to pull
 apart on account of
 a hoganga'inia i hinou he
 pulled open (the mouth) for
 the hook
 hogasia p.p. drawn apart,
 pulled wide
 hogasi v.tr. to pull apart
 as a fish's mouth
 hoho 1. B. an eel (= waiho,
 hauho); B. wowo
 2. swelling (testicles); in
 W. a swelling on woman's body
 only
 hoho'asi a priest cf. ho'a 1.
 hohoera'a swollen, as from a
 large meal
 hohono a door
 hoho'odidi W. a house lizard
 (ho'o, didi) (= oorodidi)
 hohoro 1. to barter cf. horo,
 hori
 hohoroha gerund
 hohoronga'i v.intr. to
 barter with
 haihohoro recip. to barter
 with
 2. v.tr. to attempt, try, do
 on the chance of success
 a nongi hohoroa he asked
 (to see if I would give)
 ha'ate hohoro he spoke at
 random
 hohorobuni a rat, larger than
 kasuhe
 hohoromou a large rat in gardens,
 mou
 hohorongari 1. a large rat,
 destroys nuts (ngari) (the rat
 eaten at Lakona, Bauks Is.)
 2. a fish sp.
 hohororamo a very large powerful
 hornet
 hohoto E. a long food bowl, like
 a trough (= moke); W. tapiri
 W., B.
 hoi E. well then; ending a
 finished statement and passing
 onto a fresh idea in a speech
 hoita E. well then; ending
 a finished statement and
 passing onto a fresh idea in
 a speech

2. to chatter, be noisy
 hoihoi to chatter, be noisy
 hoihoingai *v.intr.* to chatter about
 ha'ahoihoi *caus.* to cause to chatter
 haihoihoi *recip.* chattering
- ho'i 1. to rinse (= hu'i)
 2. to turn over, roll (= aho'i)
 ho'ihohoi to roll over and over
 ho'ihohoi'inga'i *v.intr.* to roll over and over with; to carry, of a cart (recent)
 ho'itai *v.intr.* to capsize, turn over
 ho'iabwa to turn over on its face
 3. back, again (= aho'i); B. hogi, to call by a name, but not the true name (which must not be used) as a sick child, a child-bearing woman, a fasting widow, a mother whose child is dead *cf.* ato, soi
- hoita'i changed, altered *cf.*
 aho'i, very bright, splendid, glorious
- hoka 1. to lever up, turn over *cf.* huke, hu'i
 hoka'i *v.tr.* to lever up, turn over
 hokanga'i *v.intr.* to lever up, turn over
 hokasi *v.tr.* to lever up, turn over
 hokasia *p.p.* turned over
 2. to move the legs apart, stretch legs
 hokasi *v.tr.* to move the legs apart, stretch legs
 hokasia *p.p.* stretched
 hokanga'i *v.intr.* to move one leg from the other
 hokata'i *v.intr.* to move one leg from the other
- hokai 1. a yam sp.
 2. a banana sp.
- hono to close, block, stuff up, shut; closed, blocked, shut, stuffed up
 honohono a door
 honongai *v.intr.* to shut in
 honosi *v.tr.* to close, block, shut
 honosia *p.p.* shut etc.
 na mara ruma hako a honosia all the doors are shut
 ha'ahonohono *caus.* to block up
 haihonohono blocked up
- hohono a door
 hoohono a door
 honoburu to shut in; as in a house
 honoburunga'i *v.intr.* to shut in; as in a house
- honu 1. to fill; B. wonu
 honuha *gerund*
 honunga'i *v.tr.* to be full of
 honura'i *v.tr.* to be full of
 a honurai sae full of men
 honusi *v.tr.* to fill
 honusia *p.p.* filled
 honuta'i *v.intr.* to be full of
 ha'ahonu *caus.* to fill
 ha'ahonua fill it
 haahonusi *caus.* to fill
 haihonu full
 harihonu full, e.g. of all the bowls at a feast
 ra harihonu
 2. a turtle; B. wonu
 honu hapa hawk's bill turtle
 honu hau a soft shelled sp.
 honu marabona a large sp.
 honuorobiu the largest sp. needing 6 or 8 men to lift
 honu unuburu a small black sp.
 honu unamenamena a small brown sp.
 honu 'e'ero a female
 honu marawii a male
- honu'ago tuberculosis (lungs) believed to be caused by a turtle grasping 'ago; B. honugako
- honuaharau overflowing *cf.* honu 1. aharau
- honu'ako tuberculosis (lungs) believed to be caused by a turtle grasping 'ago
- honuaramwaga full to overflowing, crowded, as twenty men in a boat that holds six
- honumamairi full and dripping (mamairi) over
- honuteteho full to the brim, brimming
- ho'o 1. to bind, fasten, tie; B. hogo
 ho'oho'o to bind, fasten, tie
 ho'onga'i *v.intr.* to bind with
 ho'osi *v.tr.* to bind
 ho'osia *p.p.* bound

- ha'aho'o *caus.* to bind
 ha'ih'o'o *recip.* in bonds,
 a prisoner *cf.* ha'i 3.
 noni ha'ih'o'o
 ruma ni ho'o a prison
 (recent)
2. a bundle
 ho'oho'o a bundle
- ho'oa tomorrow; B. gogaa, hokaa,
 dangihokaa
 hogo become light
- ho'oabowou three days hence, on
 the third day
- ho'oarahawou four days hence, on
 the fourth day
 ho'ora'i to set out early,
 at first light (= hu'o)
 ia a ho'ora'i rodo he set
 out at dawn
 ho'ore'i to set out early,
 at first light
 ho'ota a party, of a young
 chief or chiefs and attendant
 boys, for initiation into
 bonito fishing and two years
 seclusion in a small stone
 house built for the occasion
cf. marauhu, ho'o 1.
 ho'ota i marauhu
- ho'oata'a very early in the
 morning next day
- ho'oawou the day after tomorrow
- ho'o i dangi 1. a charm for a
 calm; dangi wind *cf.* ho'o 1.
 2. to make a calm with a charm
- hora 1. to run away, flee, go
 away *cf.* hoa
 horaha *gerund*
 horanga'i *v.intr.* to
 away from, flee from
 horata'i *v.intr.* to away
 from, flee from
 ha'ahora *caus.* send away
 2. to spread out, as oil on
 water
 horasi *v.tr.* to spread out
 over, to spread
 horasia *p.p.* spread
 na wai a horasia i rumu the
 water is overspread by the
 oil
 horaa to become calm
 na naho a horaa the surf
 goes down
 3. to enlarge, distend with
 blowing, as a football
 horasi *v.tr.* to distend
 horasia *p.p.* distended
 ha'ahorasi *caus.* to distend;
 B. maora cracked
4. broad (= bwabwahora); B.
 ahora
5. a space between two rocks,
 a hole, narrow fissure
6. to lie horizontal, of planks
 of tahe, called hora, or the
 ridgepole
7. W. (to begin) *cf.* tora
 hora'i W. *v.tr.* to begin,
 to plant, as a fruit tree,
 to make new gardens, to clear
 a spot for a new village
 ha'ahora 1. to drop a nut
 from which a tree grows
 2. to clear round a wild
 fruit tree in the forest and
 make it ruruunga, property
 3. E. to create; B. hagahora
 create 4. to plant
- horaa to become calm
- horaha *gerund*, *cf.* hora 1.
- hora'i to begin *cf.* hora 7.
- horanga'i to flee from *cf.* hora
 1.
- horasi to spread (*act. pass*)
 distend *cf.* hora 2., 3.
- hore a sp. of taro
- horea a sp. of taro
- horeanaikekewe a sp. of taro
- hori *v.tr.* to buy, sell, pay;
 B. wori
 horihori to buy, sell, pay
 horiha *gerund*
 ha'ahoringa'i *caus.* to buy,
 sell
 'ai'a horiau mau I have not
 yet been paid
 ha'ahori to expose for sale
- horimuri(na) 1. to buy a child
 to be adopted in place of the
 dead
 2. to buy a victim to kill and
 eat after a chief's death
- horo 1. to divide, sever, cut
 off; B. horo, horosi
 horosi *v.tr.* to divide,
 sever, cut off
 horasia *p.p.* cut off,
 severed
 mahoro broken, come apart
 2. to kill
 horosi *v.tr.*
 ha'ahoro *caus.* to send to
 kill
 3. (a portion)
 horohoro a portion of a
 garden

- hororaha at irregular intervals
horohoro irregular, intermittent
mata'i horohoro intermittent fever
4. to cross over, lie across *cf.* haro; to cross enemy's defences (as 'erihoro) *cf.* dadahoro; B. woro
horongi *v.tr.* to step over, to step across a path
horohorongi *v.tr.* to lie across, as men sleeping together
horosi *v.tr.* to cross over to, go to another island as from Wango to Bio
horonga'i *v.intr.* to step across a path (= horongi)
ha'ahorohoro crosswise
5. (to grow tall)
horota'i *v.intr.* to spring up from
a horota'i ano it grew up tall from the ground
6. to begin to make stem, of a tree
7. the beginning of a stem in a coconut
8. to barter
hohoro to barter
horonga'i *v.intr.* to barter
horohoro
- horohenua 1. to kill everyone in a village *cf.* horo 2.
henua
2. the name of a famous sacrificial bowl, in shape of a man's head
- horohoro 1. at irregular intervals *cf.* horo 3.
2. to barter *cf.* horo 6.
3. to step across *cf.* horo 4.
4. a portion *cf.* horo 3.
- horohorongi to lie across *cf.* hōro 4.
- horohorota'a banded black and white; like kuhikuhl
- horomaa the first yams of the garden *cf.* horo 3.
- horomadada an omen, usually a bird; there are very many omen birds; or a snake, butterfly etc. not necessarily a death omen, but that a bushman is coming, or a fortune etc. *cf.* horo 2. dada
- horomodu to cut off the end *cf.* horo 1.
- horongai to step across *cf.* horo 4.
- horongedengede to cut off the end *cf.* horo 1.
- horongi 1. to step over *cf.* horo 4. *cf.* aharau
2. to kick
- hororaaraa 1. to be filmy, as water with oil on it
2. the smooth side, lee of a ship hororaaraana i asi
hororaaraanga'i *v.intr.* to be calm in the lee from
- hororaha at irregular intervals
- hororaraa calm
- hororiu to avert death with a charm, in time of a plague; only done by the old men *cf.* horo 4., riu
- hororiunga a charm to drive away a plague or epidemic; only known by the old men; none now know a hororiunga, hence modern epidemics
- horosi 1. to divide
2. to kill
3. to cross the sea
ato horosi
4. against, cutting off, shutting in or out, before
ra ta'e horosia i dangi
they started before the day
5. to stop
a horosia 'Ini hano he stopped him going
6. to pursue, pursuing
na misu a hano horosia i boo
the dog followed the pig
- horota(na) B.,S. time, period (= oha); *cf.* horo 3.
- horotaani W. some while ago
e.g., several months ani
- horota'i to grow up from *cf.* horo 5.
- horotani B.,S. now (= ohani)
- horowao to set up saplings for ceremonies; now done at Christmas *cf.* horo 1.
- hote a paddle; in names of trees, people etc; in old songs; and names of paddling strokes *cf.* ruama'ihote

hotehote shoulder-blade; B.
 wetewete
 hote nahunahu a paddle
 stroke
 hote raburabu a paddle
 stroke
 hote tarau a paddle stroke
 hote uraura a paddle stroke

- hoto 1. to begin an attack
 hotoha *gerund*
 hoto'i *v.tr.* to begin an
 attack upon
 a hoto'iraau (they) began to
 attack them
 hotori *v.tr.* to begin an
 attack upon
 haihoto *recip.* beginning
 ha'ahoto *caus.* to give the
 word to attack
2. the name of a sacred mount-
 ain near Fagani where there is
 a large stone altar and where
 Hatoipwari is said to have
 descended from the sky and
 created the first pair from
 red earth and a coconut, the
 sun heat giving them life
3. to push, shove
 hoto'i *v.tr.* to push, shove
 haihoto *recip.* to push,
 shove
 ha'ahoto *caus.* to shove
4. to cohabit
5. to use abusive language *cf.*
 isi; B. oto, otomi
 hotongi *v.tr.* to abuse, call
 names
 haihoto *recip.* to abuse
 one another
 hotohoto to use bad language
 hotohaihunui mutual abuse
6. to plunge, leap upon; of a
 shark or large fish; B. hoto
 hoto'i *v.tr.* to plunge and
 seize, leap upon
 a hoto'iai i'a i ba'ewa the
 shark leaped on and seized
 a fish
 hotoadaroba'ewa the time
 when the moon is just rising
 and low
7. to put nut husks in house
 for two months and then send
 them out to invited guests
 naming giver of feast
 hotoha *gerund cf.* hoto 1.
 hotohoto use bad language;
 canine teeth (of a man)
 hoto'i 1. to begin to
 attack *cf.* hoto 1. 2. to
 shove *cf.* hoto 3. 3. to
 seize *cf.* hoto 6.

hotongi to abuse *cf.* hoto 5.

hotora'i *v.intr.* to distribute
 food, at a feast
 a hotora'inia i maho i ngau
 he distributed the food

- hou 1. to praise, extol *cf.* hau
 hounga'i *v.intr.*
 hora'i *v.intr.*
 ha'ahou *caus.* to extol,
 praise; respect
2. a small flying insect
 infecting fruit
3. a worm in wood

ho'u to roll up in a bundle
 ra ho'ua i rae nai ha'u they
 wrapped the corpse in a mat
 ho'unga'i *v.intr.*
 ho'unga'inia i taumwa roll
 up the pudding

- houa 1. the area where a chief
 is respected, where his word
 is law *cf.* hou 1.
 2. a kingdom (recent)

houraa a feast; B. houraa

hourana (= houa)

- hu 1. to be wet; to steep in
 water, to rinse
 hu'i *v.tr.* to rinse,
 steep, soak
 hu'ia *p.p.* soaked
 hu'ihu'i *v.tr.* to pour
 water upon
 huhu to drip, leak, flow
 out, soak
2. prefix (descrip.) with
 globular things *cf.* hua 4.
 hu'ia the heart

hua to carry suspended from the
 head, on the neck, as a bag
 huasi *v.tr.* to carry sus-
 pended from the head, on the
 neck, as a bag

- hua(na) 1. fruit
 2. to bear fruit a huaa; B. wa
 3. a unit in counting such
 objects as fruit, stones,
 eggs, fish; round or lump-like
 objects
 a siha hua how many (stones)?
4. a descrip. prefix with
 similar objects *cf.* kora
 hua i 'ai kidneys
 hua i hau a round stone
 hua i i'a carved fish of a
 spear rest
 hua i kua an egg (fowls)
 hua i nagi a round flint
 nodule
 hua i bubu a bubu fish

hua i wai a waterbottle
 (coconut)
 hua i wara'o a nail
 hue niu the stomach
 hue wai a waterbottle
 (coconut)
 hua anga a folded mass of
 fibres for making a bag, anga
 huahuadunga a large bundle
 of firewood
 hua i modio honeycomb

 hu'a a married woman; chiefly in
 names
 hu'aporo'osua a child-
 bearing woman

 huua 1. W., B. to shout to a
 person far off (= kuua)
 2. W. a crocodile (= huasa);
 B. huasa, vuasa, hua

 huaabena a tree sp. with flowers
 on trunk

 huaanga to carry suspended from
 head, resting on back of neck
 (= hua)

 huahua globular, as a ball

 huahuabani

 huahuadunga a large bundle of
 firewood

 huai'ai kidneys

 huaibubu Southern Cross (bubu
 fish)

 huaii'a carved fish of spear
 rest

 huaimodio honeycomb

 huaiwai a coconut waterbottle

 huasa a crocodile (= huua q.v.)

 huasi to carry on back of neck
 cf. hua

 hudi a banana, a children's
 word
 hotohudi a mythical island
 of women only to the west
 lit: "sap of banana"

 hue to blow down, blow over in
 the wind
 hue'a blown over
 huenga'i to blow over
 a huenga'inia i ruma i ro'a
 the wind blew the house down

 hu'e to overturn, prise up

(= huke)
 hu'eha gerund
 hu'esi v.tr.
 hu'esia p.p. overturned
 hu'etai v.intr. to overturn

 hue'ai the heart

 hue i'a front of thigh

 hue niu the stomach

 huewai a coconut waterbottle

 hugi a banana plant, a banana or
 plantain
 hugi'mae paralysis of leg or
 pain in shoulders caused by
 stealing taboo coconuts
 hugi'uwa calf of the leg
 The following are varieties of
 banana:
 hugi adari'o
 hugi 'asuhemee the fruit
 close together
 hugi baraomaa medium size
 long fruit
 hugi bua a small sp.
 hugi bwarabwara tangahuru
 ten in bunch, taboo to
 children
 hugi bwarisu odo
 hugi hia a large sp.
 hugi kaikairebi red leaves
 and fruit
 hugi karikari red leaves
 and fruit
 hugi kahorapwa thick skinned
 hugi mahui pale, large sp.
 hugi maremare long fruit
 mottled green and white
 hugi mo'u blunt ended fruit
 hugi mera a red fruit
 hugi mwane i boo
 hugi ni haka small sweet sp.
 hugi ni matawa
 hugi na'ona'o dark coloured
 hugi ngari
 hugi popara
 hugi rihore a red banana
 hugi tai
 hugi taukawa large long
 fruit
 hugi toraga yellow fruit,
 growing upright, taboo to
 children
 hugi toraga'arangi
 hugi suu a large sp.
 hugi suuharabunga
 hugi wai
 hugi wateuru a sp. with
 large clusters

 huhu 1. to leak, drip, flow out,
 soak cf. hu
 hu'ihu'i v.tr.
 2. to pluck fruit cf. huusi

- huhuri *v.tr.*
 3. a large wicker-work eel trap
- huhua 1. to bear abundantly *cf.*
 hua
 2. round; as a post (huahua, as a ball)
 3. a yam sp.
 4. a tree sp., fig like
 parako *q.v.* taboo to children, if they eat of it, result in later life is rheumatism
- huhu'i 1. to plant a garden
 2. to dig, mound up (= uhu'i)
- huhunu 1. to poison fish with uha and huu leaves
 2. dynamite (used by traders to kill fish)
 3. *v.tr.* to wash and dress a sore
- huhura(na) 1. a scar (= hura)
 2. a sore under skin of sole of foot (= husu)
- huhurere hair on arms and legs and body; white downy hair on a boy *cf.* rere, re'a, huru
- huhurere'a hair on arms and legs and body; white downy hair on a boy
- huhuri to pluck, pick; as ears of corn (= husi)
- huhuru E. to start in sleep
cf. huhusu, husu
- huhusu to leap into water from a height
 huhusungi *v.tr.* to leap into water from a height
 ha'ahuhusu *caus.*
- hui taro in an early stage; a sp. of taro; B. hui taro (also aro) *cf.* hu to soak in water but in A. taro was not virigated as in the Banks Islands
- hu'i to steep, soak *cf.* hu
- huihui small taro (in early stage) (= hui)
- hu'ihu'i to pour water upon;
 prob. huhu but *cf.* hu'isi
- hu'isada to be level, smooth
- hu'isi *v.tr.* to turn over
- hu'ita'i *v.intr.* to turn over, reverse

- huke to lever up, turn over
cf. hu'e; B. huhuke shaky, unstable
 hukeha *gerund*
 hukesi *v.tr.* to lever up, raise, turn over
 hukesia *p.p.* levered up, turned over
- huki banana, a children's word
- hukihuki a tree sp.
- huna 1. to hang up, display trophies
 hunaha'a to hang up marriage payment in bride's house
 2. to tie, bind, fasten; B.
 huna
 hunanga'i *v.intr.*
 hunasi *v.tr.*
 hunasia *p.p.* bound
 ha'ahuna *caus.*
 3. to anchor
 hunasi *v.tr.*
 hunata'i *v.intr.*
 hau ni huna anchor
 rikisia i huna pull up the anchor
 4. a trap for men, pigs, birds etc.
 huna ni manu a pole and string, decked with flowers and fruit, set up on a banyan
 huna ni kasuhe a bamboo mouse trap
 hunarikiriki a pig trap, two trees bent together
 huna ri'ori'o a pig trap, the line catches the pig's throat
 huna angado a man trap with a swinging spear
 rosi huna, torima'i huna set a trap
 huna amu the trap you set
 huna mumua the trap to catch you
 5. to finish (speaking)
 'o huna? have you done?
 prob. huna 1.
- hunahasi'ei(na) to carry tied by feet to a horizontal pole, of pig or man
- hunamurihaka a taro sp.
- hunga(na) 1. above, upon
 hungamu on you
 a heinagu hungana i hasi'ei si he is sitting on that tree over there
 2. the top of the roof of a house
 3. to put on the roof-top;

- (put on last; made on the ground and then lifted up into position)
4. a crowd of people; all the people of a place; many, a mass
i noni hunga a crowd of men
 5. the centre post of a round house; it extended well above the roof and had carvings of birds, fish etc.
 6. to crowd
hungaha *gerund*
- hunga(na) 1. a relative by marriage of the same generation, brother or sister-in-law
2. (in some parts of W. Arosi) a relative by marriage of the previous generation; father or mother-in-law
ha'ihungoda relations who are hungo to one another
- hungahunga a hill or mountain
- hungahunga'a piled up, heaped up
- hungai S. to rise up, loom large; of a ship or canoe as it approaches
- hunga'i v.tr. to heap together a number of things *cf.* hunga 6.
- hungana the plateau above the sea cliffs *cf.* bwa'u
- hunganiodo 1. directly overhead, the zenith
2. the top of a hill *cf.* bwari
- hungu to fruit, bear
hungunga'i v.intr. to bear fruit; B. hungu
hunguha *gerund*
- hungu(na) 1. a bunch or cluster of fruit
2. a crown of red grass set on the top of the 'airasi tree
3. a chief's crown of red, dyed, grass
- hunguhungu the same as hungu(na) 2., 3.
- huni 1. a skin disease, sp. ringworm, tinea circinata tropica
huni'a affected by huni
2. upon, towards, onto, among
ringisia hunia pour it upon it
a hura'a a siri hunira he went out and entered among them
haahuni to charge, accuse
3. that, in order that, so that; viz; e.g.
a unua huni a'i boi he said that he was to come
a haa tanaa huni a'i ngaua he gave it to him so that he might eat it
a 'ua? huni e noni? what do you mean? was he a man? Prob. the same word as huni 2.
- hunia, 'adoma'i hunia to be humble *cf.* huni 2.
- huni'a affected with ringworm *cf.* huni 1.
- hunigorou a creeper sp.
- hunihuni to hide, conceal (= giru) *cf.* huni 2.
- hunioo sagacious, experienced, fit to be a leader, with a knowledge of men and customs
hunloosi v.tr. to be experienced in
- hunira affected with ringworm *cf.* huni 1.
- hunu 1. v.tr. to kill, extirpate; B. hunu! to put out a light, rub out
hunu'i v.tr. to kill, extirpate
hunura'i v.intr.
hunu'la p.p. dead *cf.* matehunu, hanahunu, to'ohunu
hunusi v.tr. to kill
hunusia p.p. dead
2. to finish, complete in counting
3. last, complete
hunuhunu last, complete
tangahuru hunuhunu a full ten
hunu'i v.tr. to complete
a ngau hunu'la he ate it completely, all
4. to be skilful, adept
hunusi v.tr. to be adept at, to do skilfully; skilfully
hunusia p.p. beautiful, well made or designed
a here hunusi he has done a work of art
5. v.tr. to poison fish with uuha and huu leaves *cf.* huhunu
huhunu to poison fish *cf.* hunu 1.
6. to roast on the embers, broil (= hanu, hanunu)

7. white
mahunu white
- hunuboo the day before a feast;
when the pigs are killed
(hunu)
- hunuhunu to dazzle, bewilder,
tire, the eyes *cf.* hunu 7.
mahunuhunu bewildered,
tired; of the eyes
- hunuu *v.tr.* to singe off the
hair, in sacrificing a pig or
dog
- hu'o 1. a clan (= burunga)
2. a large net, seine net;
B. hugo
3. to start very early,
before sunrise
hu'onga'i *v.intr.* to set
out early for
hu'ori *v.tr.* to set out
early for
hu'ora'i *W. v.intr.* to
set out early for
a hu'onga'inia i ahua*i* he
started early for fishing
a hu'oria i arobu he started
while the dew was still on
the grass
a hu'oria i riu he started
early on (his) journey
- hu'orodo E. to set out early;
W. hu'ora'i; C., B. kakauu
- hura 1. the moon; B. huratoto
white shell money
2. a month. It is said there
were twelve native months
beginning July (the first
planting) and ending in the
following June
watohe'uru July, empty
gardens (not yet planted)
(wato visit)
waro ngangara August, month
of violent winds (ngangara)
hura i hane September, climb-
ing month
haue October, bag weaving
ogu November (late October),
palolo
simwa or sumwado'o, oguraha
December, digstiggings,
gathering soot (i.e. no
work)
arida aba January, big
palolo month for voyages
wata or watau araha February,
big gardens (growing?)
huradoa April, blind month
(windy, rainy)
waruahe May, all streams
flooded (rainy)

- aotarau June, go about
always (the time for feasts)
3. to go out, come forth, in
compounds
hura'a to go out
ruguhura'a come out; B. hura
huras*i* clearly
ha'ate huras*i* speak out
4. to be in danger, distress
huras*i* *v.tr.* to be very ill
of
a huras*i* manua, hu'u he is
troubled much by epilepsy,
a cough; B. hura suffer from
5. to gush out, as water from
a spring
huraha *gerund*; B. hurahura
hurangai *v.intr.* to gush
out
huras*i* *v.tr.* to gush out
upon
hurata'i *v.intr.* to gush
out
hurahura to gush out; a
spring
ha'ahurahura to cause to
gush out
haihurahura gushing, pouring
out
6. the round pearl shell disk
of a chief, representing the
full moon *cf.* hura 1. None
now remains
7. to come up with, reach; as
a dog with a pig
huras*i* *v.tr.* to come up
with, reach; as a dog with
a pig
- hura(na) the edge, rim of a round
vessel, the circular bottom
edge of a bowl
- hura'a 1. to go out
2. outside, away from, farther
off
bo hura'a a little farther
off
- huraha *gerund cf.* hura 5.
- hurahura 1. to gush out *cf.*
hura 5.
2. a spring *cf.* hura 5.
3. rheumatism, caused by
breaking a taboo
- hurangai to gush out *cf.* hura 5.
- huraniwaitaa E. to flourish, of
plants
'ini hereho na tahi goro, ona
i hugi of things that are
flourishing, as bananas
- huras*i* 1. clearly, distinctly,
fully *cf.* hura 3.

2. to be very ill of *cf.* hura
- 4.
3. to pour out upon *cf.* hura 5.
4. to come up with *cf.* hura 8.

hura soso white shell disk ornaments, with shell money and maro (loincloth) and in the ear; used to finish off the shell money strings *cf.* hura 1.; B. songo

hurata'i to gush out from

- hure** 1. to shrink, shrivel, become hollow
 hure'a shrunken, hollow
 huresi *v.tr.* to shrink away from
 a huresia i kahokahona (the inside) has shrunk away from the skin
2. *v.tr.* to pull apart, tear open; as bark of a tree
 3. a creeper sp. on the shore, convolvulus
 hure bwabwa sp. of hure
 hure mwane sp. of hure

hurehi'imanu little breaking white waves *cf.* hi'imanu

hurehure(na) chaff, husk (kahure)

- huri** 1. to lie on the bare ground (no mat), of a man
 hurita'i *v.intr.* to lie on the bare ground (no mat), of a man
 a hurita'inia i ano he lay on the bare ground
 hurisi *v.tr.* to sit on bare ground
 a hurisia i ano
 hurihuri 1. to sit on the bare ground; of a man
 2. to wallow, roll; of pig or dog
 3. a wallowing place for pigs or dogs; B. hurihuri
2. round
 rима huri a round house
 3. *v.tr.* to pluck

hurihuri to pluck, pick; as ears of corn (= husi)

huro *v.tr.* to turn, to turn round anything large, to churn up by turning a pole; to be churned up
 huroha'i *v.intr.* be churned up by
 huronga'i *v.intr.* be churned up by
 huros! *v.tr.* to turn round anything small

hurota'i 1. *v.intr.* to come floating up and sink again in an eddy or whirlpool
 2. the largeness, fineness of a flourishing garden
 hurota'i ana i mou

hurohuro 1. to bubble, boil, be churned up

2. to wave about in the air, as a club

hurohuronga'i *v.intr.* to wave about, brandish a club
hurohuros! *v.tr.* to wave about, brandish a club
ha'ahuro to turn round, churn up, disturb; B. horo

- huru** 1. to run (= wahuru) *cf.* husu; B. husu
 huruhuru
 hurunga'i *v.intr.* run with
2. a sp. of plant with long spiky leaves and black seeds
 3. small beads made from seeds of huru and much used in decoration
 4. a belt of such beads (Verguet - not in modern use)
 5. the hair of the body; B. huru

hurua a sp. of plant, Arundo (= ahorosi, 'a'are)
 hurua pweu a small variety eaten first; it shoots up quickly again and is again picked
 hurua raha a large variety

huru'a ruffled, of the sea

hurua bani a blue jelly fish cast up on the shore in heaps (bani)

huruhuru'a hairy

- huruhurunua** 1. a belt (Verguet); not in modern use, but formerly a belt of money, black beads (huru) and ornaments of carved frigate bird etc. *cf.* nua
2. a leglet below knee (Verguet)
 3. hair below the knee

huruimarima armlets worn at feasts

hurumotaa hair of body

huruniwaa waist ornaments worn at a feast

hurura'o a belt of money and ra'o worn by men; a similar bandolier worn over shoulder by women; at feasts

hururere downy hair on a child;
hair on legs and arms *cf.*
huhurere, rere, re'a

hururima armlets worn at feasts

hururirisi black oval ornaments
of huru seeds

husi 1. to pluck, pull off, as
fruit, a crab's legs etc.
2. to wean husi susu baanla
3. to cause pain (i.e., pluck
at) na daoha a husihusia i
abena the sickness caused
him continual pain
husihusi
4. to come into leaf, of trees
cf. aahusu; B. hagahisi
husinga'i *v.intr.* to make
leaf on account of
na hasi'ei a husinga'i nia
i rangi the tree made leaf
because of the rain

husiha refreshing showers

husihusikuka an illness, swollen
red veins, fingers and toes
stiff and painful

husimara a sp. of shrub with
clusters of bright red berries

husimera a sp. of shrub with
clusters of bright red berries

husu 1. a sore under skin of
sole of foot
2. to run, spring, leap; B.
husu
3. high, lofty, as a mound

husuhoro cross over

husuhusu high, lofty
na hera i toro ra husuhusu'i
the hill country burial
mounds are high

huta to be born
hutaha *gerund*
hutaha'i *v.tr.* or *v.intr.*
be born with
hutanga'i *v.intr.* be born
with
haahuta to bear, beget (of
either parent)
ia a hutaha'i raroma ta'a
he was born with a bad dis-
position

huto 1. a cuscus; B. huto
huto mahui a white variety;
a male cuscus
2. foam
3. a sp. of yam

hutohuto 1. froth, foam; B.
hutohuto, hau hutohuto pumice
2. to curdle, of coconut milk

huu 1. solid; rock (not rocks)
hau huu
2. lasting, inexhaustible
a huu haarla there is plenty
left (it can't be exhausted)
3. the last, only one
gare oto huu only child
4. old, long established
henua huu an ancient village
5. complete, full ten (= hunu)
6. the beginning, origin *cf.*
huuna
huu i burunga origin of clan
huu i ha'ate first words
henua huu the dry land, as
contrasted with the sea
'o'i awa huu lei you will
stop there for ever
la here huu he inherits
from his clan
huunga'i *v.intr.* to be born
in, be a native of
au huunga'i nal omaani I
was born in this village;
B. huu real
7. a mass, clump, cluster
huu i 'a'agi a mass of black
ants
huu i gau a branch of coral
huu i adi a bunch of leaves
for taboo sign
huu i tomaho a clump of
tomaho (a shrub)
huu i gana a cluster of
singers
8. to cluster, mass together
9. the back of a house
ruma huu
10. barringtonia speciosa; B.
huu

hu'u 1. to cough; B. hugu, vugu
hu'uta'i *v.intr.* cough from
2. to mention name of absent
person
hu'uni *v.tr.*
hu'usi 1. *v.tr.*
2. E. to tell, relate

huunga'i *v.intr.* to spring up,
loom up, of a ship

huuna 1. real, true, original
cf. huu; B. houna
huuna i goro really good
huuna i omaa original
village
2. the originator, the giver
of the 'Airasi feast

huunga'i 1. to grow up or be
born in, be a native of *cf.*
huu 6.

2. loom large, grow in size
cf. huu 7.
- huunia hairless, of a dog
- huusi to break at the end, as a
pipe stem close to the bowl
cf. huu 6.
- 'a 1. no, not
2. suffix to verb or adjective
to form a perfect
3. suffix forming adjectives
from nouns; B. ga
4. prefix forming adjectives,
and verbs; rarely passive
past participles
5. possessive noun, only with
pronouns in 3rd person
- 'aa 1. to stretch
'aasi v.tr. to stretch
'aasia p.p. stretched
2. to give; B. bouro gaasi
to stretch
- 'a'a 1. adv. of assent, yes,
of course!
2. to glide along as a snake
'a'aha gerund of 'a'a 2.
'a'aha'i to glide along
'a'ahi v.tr. to glide to
or from
'a'ara'i to glide along
'a'ata'i (nia) to glide away
from
ha'a'a'a to disturb
3. to spread, grow over, of
grass, creepers etc.
'a'aha gerund of 'a'a 3.
'a'aha'i to spread, overgrow
'a'ahi v.tr. to spread,
overgrow
ha'a'a'a to cause to over-
spread
ha'i'a'a to overspread in a
mass
- 'a'abi 1. E. a bar to fasten a
door
2. W. a walking stick
3. a young pig given to a bride
when she goes to her husband's
village 'a'abi ana
'a'abi ni beebie boo a stick
for poking pigs
- 'a'abua bloody
- 'a'ada tall grass with broad
leaves; B. gagata
- 'a'adara to clear the throat,
cough before speaking

- 'a'adaraha gerund of
'a'adara
'a'adarahi v.tr.
'a'adarasi v.tr.
'a'adarasia p.p.
- 'a'adaro (= 'a'adara)
- 'a'agi an ant (= 'a'aki q.v.)
- 'a'ago 1. W. to stroll about
'a'agoha gerund
'a'agohi v.tr. to stroll
to or from
'a'agona'i to stroll about
'a'agosi v.tr. to stroll
to or from
hai'a'ago to stroll in
company
2. E. to annoy
'a'agohi v.tr. to annoy
3. W. to be in the wrong place
where one should not be
'a'agohia wrongly
'a'agora'i to be in the
wrong place
4. W. lazy
awa 'a'ago to do no work,
not go to garden
'a'agohia E. carelessly,
thoughtlessly, by mistake
(= 'agohia)
ha'a'a'ago to make lazy, or
careless
- 'a'aha 1. gerund of 'a'a 2.
2. gerund of 'a'a 3.
- 'a'aha'i 1. to glide along
2. to spread
- 'a'ahi 1. to spread over
2. to lean, incline towards
ha'a'a'ahi to cause to
incline
ha'i'a'ahi to incline towards
one another
3. tongs made of bent bamboo
4. the name of a constellation
'a'ahisi to take up with
a pair of tongs
- 'a'ahubaa a tree with large fig-
like leaves and sweet smelling
white flowers, fruit not eaten
- 'aai mango tree, also ali; B.
ga al or gali
- 'a'aira'a strong, firm, vigorous,
capable of endurance
- 'a'ake (= aake) to turn over
'a'akehi v.tr. to turn over
dead leaves in garden ten
days after clearing (burnt
five days later)
'a'akeha gerund

- 'a'akesi *v.tr.* (= 'a'akehi)
 'a'akesia *p.p.* turned over to dry
 ha'a'a'ake, ha'a'a'akesi *caus.*
 hari'a'ake to turn over dead leaves, in a party
 hai'a'ake to turn over dead leaves, in a party
- 'a'aki a large black ant, bulldog ant, with painful bite; B. gagaki
- 'a'ana 1. to vomit, spit out, be sick
 'a'anaha 1. *gerund*
 2. *v.n.* vomiting
 'a'ananga'i be sick from a ngaua i i'a ma gu
 'a'ananga'i nia he ate the fish and became sick from it
 'a'anata'i to vomit out
 ha'a'a'ana to make sick
 2. to land, disembark from a canoe
 'a'anaha 1. a landing
 2. *gerund* of 'a'ana 2.
 'a'anahia *p.p.*
 'a'ananga 1. the landing of the Abarihurihu, a famous immigration of old time
 2. to land and spread, invade, colonise, immigrate
 'a'anangari *v.tr.* to land and settle in
 ha'a'a'anangari to invade
 hai'a'anangari to migrate to and populate
 hari'a'anangari to migrate to and populate
 raau na Abarihurihu rau aanangari suri omae the Abarihurihu over-ran the country
 'a'anari *v.tr.* to land at
 'a'anasi *v.tr.* to land at
 3. to beware, be on one's guard
 'a'anahi *v.tr.* to beware of, guard against
- 'a'ana'i a strip of waheda; W. anahi
- 'a'ani 1. W. that (referring back to something previously mentioned)
 2. E. those
- 'a'ano to see dimly, obscurely (= ano)
 ramorea i i'a nai baba ma gu 'a'ano they painted a fish on the board and then it got dim
 'a'anona'i to see dimly (rarely used)
- 'a'apo to secure a door with a bar, to bolt
 'a'apoha *gerund*
 'a'apohi *v.tr.* to bar, bolt
- 'a'ara hot, stinging, biting to the taste, as strong tobacco *cf.* 'ara
 a ngaua ma gu 'a'ara ngoona he ate it and felt a hot taste in his mouth; B. gagara, gagaraga
- 'a'araa 1. to begin to sprout; used only of ngari nut
 'a'araaha the sprouting of young nuts
 2. a variety of ngari nut
- 'a'ara'i 1. to spread, grow over
 2. to glide along
- 'a'are 1. a plant Arundo sp. (= awarosi, ahorosi); B. gari
 2. a N.W. gale of violent wind and rain
- 'a'ari 1. to pull apart and break
 a 'a'aria i uwe he pulled and broke the rattan
 2. to go on a journey, to go some distance, to keep on moving
 'a'ariha 1. *gerund*
 2. a journey
 'a'arihi to make a journey to or for
- 'a'aro to revolve
- 'a'asuaa a small red oyster
- 'a'ata'i to glide away
- 'a'ate to be hard and dry (= kakate)
 'a'ateha dryness
 'a'atehi *v.tr.* to be dry from
 'a'ateri *v.tr.* to be dry from
 ha'a'a'atehi to make dry and hard
 a sina ha'a'a'atehia it scorched it hard and dry
- 'a'au to help *cf.* rauhi, tatauhi
 'a'auha *gerund*
 'a'auhi *v.tr.* to help
 'a'auri *v.tr.* to help
 'a'auma'i *v.intr.* to help
 ha'a'a'auhi to rescue
 hai'a'auhi to help one another mutually
- 'a'aurere a kind of bamboo, tall grass with hard stem

- 'a'awa 1. a fish, sp. of blenny;
B. gagawa
2. a fresh water fish sp.
3. to go to a distance and
return; a man leaves the dance
and goes some distance and
dances back: regehi 'a'awa
cf. 'awataa

- 'aba 1. the wing of a bird, a
limb
2. the leaf of plants like
banana, caladium, large trees;
B. gapa
3. the steep face of a hill,
precipitous slope
'abairima a measure, from
middle of chest to extended
fingers
4. to prepare for a feast
'abaha *gerund*
'abahi *v.tr.* to prepare
for a feast
'abasi *v.tr.* to prepare
for a feast
ra 'abasia i rongo they
prepare a feast
'abatai *v.intr.* to prepare
for a feast
ha'a'abasi cause to prepare
a feast
hai'aba mutual preparation
for a feast

- 'aba'aba 1. leaf of such plants
as banana
'aba'aba i hugi banana leaf
2. E. fifty, in counting
mangoes; W. susu'aba
3. a hundred strings of money
4. the shoulder
5. sloping, a slope, one side
of the roof
'abasi slanting (trans. form
of verb used as adjective)

'aba'aba marawa a bird, green
parrot

'abaisina afternoon (sina, sun)

'abana'i faithful (Central Bush);
E., W. mangudi

'abao alongside, on both sides

- 'abara 1. the shoulder; B.
gapara
2. to carry on the arms clasped
on chest, thus making a seat

'abaraa the place in a house for
the stone oven

'abara'a startled, alarmed,
starting in alarm

'abara'i to startle, alarm *cf.*
'ipa
ha'a'abara'i to startle,
alarm; B. gagaparagi

'abarua to work at two jobs

'abara waewae a baby who plays
but cannot yet stand

- 'abasi 1. slanting
2. to prepare a feast

'abata'i to prepare a feast

- 'abau'u 1. a stick for support
2. to support oneself with a
stick

- 'abe 1. a creeping, jointed
plant, from whose strands string
is made
2. a woman's string girdle
(= age); B. gape (both meanings)
3. to set crosswise on the
beach a canoe after landing
'abeha *gerund*
'abengai to set crosswise
'abengi *v.tr.* to set cross-
wise
ha'a'abe to set crosswise a
canoe
rau ha'a'abea i ora nai one
to set the canoe broadside
to the surf

- 'abi 1. the thigh
'abiha the thigh of a hero
of old time
2. to steer a canoe or boat;
B. gapl
'abiha *gerund*
'abisi to steer
3. to drive in a peg or stake,
to make firm with a peg or
stake
'abiha *gerund*
'abisi *v.tr.* to drive in a
peg, to strengthen
'abisia *p.p.* strengthened
with stakes
4. to sit in a canoe, of two
men; B. gapl
5. to bring together, cause to
meet *cf.* kapl
'abisi *v.tr.* to bring toes
together and lift something
to close a door to tie two
poles together; B. gaplsl to
clasp, clutch, shut, bring
together

- 'abiha 1. thigh of hero
2. *gerund* of 'abi steer
3. *gerund* of 'abi strengthen

'abisi 1. to steer *cf.* 'abi 2.

2. to peg *cf.* 'abi 3.
3. to shut, tie together,
bring together *cf.* 'abi 5.

'abo to be firm, tight; as a
cork in a bottle
'aboha *gerund*
'abora'i to be tight, close
fitting
ha'a'abo to fit tight

- 'abobo 1. to feel pain inter-
nally after a blow
a to'oia i hasie'i ma gu
'abobo i abena a tree hit
him and his body was hurt
internally
2. to fall and be bruised and
spoilt, of fruit

'aboha *gerund of* 'abo

'abonga to come through, of first
teeth
'abongata'i *v.intr.* to
come through, appear
na rihona a tarawa'ana
'abongata'i his tooth
begins to come through

'abora'i to fit tight

'abota to crumble to powder, as
limestone burnt for lime
(= 'agota)
'abotaha *gerund*

'abu 1. blood; B. gapu
'abua bloody
2. dysentery

'abu'abu a coleus with red leaves;
B. gapugapu

'abui(na) 1. the sting of a ray
2. a ground creeper with pink
flowers

'abunawai a red shell, the lip
is used for making tegu hooks,
shell found only on Ugi

'abuta 1. the break of a wave
2. W. the foam and white of
the crest of a wave
3. B. surf
4. very white and sparkling
5. the shore below high tide
mark
6. salt on the rocks by the
sea, European salt; B.
gaputa surf
'abutaha *gerund* the
breaking of waves
'abutahi *v.tr.* to break in
foam upon
'abutasi *v.tr.* to break in
foam upon

'abutasia *p.p.* broken and
foaming
'abutai B. surf on the beach

'ada 1. a bunch or cluster, of
coconuts
'ada'ada a bunch or cluster,
of coconuts
2. *poss.pron.* their, theirs,
for food, drink, or anything
like medicine acting on one

'adaa to be stuffed up, of throat

'adarua their, theirs; of two
persons, referring to food,
drink etc.

'adaru'i *plural of* 'adarua

'adede old and going bad, of
yams long stored, rotting, of
a corpse

'adi to remove a portion or
small bit, as by chipping or
sawing
a 'adia i hau he chipped a
bit off the stone

'adi'adi 1. an aerial creeper
hanging in festoons from trees
gleichenia sp.; B. gasigasi
2. yellow armlets made in
Bauro from this creeper; B.
gasigasi. Bauro people make
yellow or yellow and black
armlets, Arosi red, or red and
black

'adiaro a saw made from a creeper
called mangure or mangore with
which two men sawed asunder,
sago palm etc.

'adinanga a spear with yellow
'adi'adi decoration at the
barbs (nanga)

'adio 1. the outer surface of
the dura mater
2. a creeper with bitter fruit

'adioao a larger sp. of 'adi 1.

'ado 1. to think *cf.* dodo
'ado'ado 1. to think
2. carefully; thoughtfully
siba 'ado'ado look carefully
'ado'adoha 1. *gerund*
2. *v.n.* thought
'adodo to think
'adoma'i 1. *v.tr.* or *v.intr.*
to think; usually followed
by nla
2. thought
'adoma'ina his thought; B.
katomagi

3. *v.intr.* to count
 'adoma'i aho'i to rem-
 ember, call to mind
 a 'adoma'i aho'isia he
 recollected it
 ha'a'adoma'i ahoi to bring
 to mind
 'adoma'i baronga to be
 cunning
 'adoma'i ginagina to be shy,
 afraid
 'adoma'i hakehake to think
 of many things at once
 'adoma'i hiru to be doubt-
 ful, anxious
 bwa'i 'ari au 'adoma'i hiru
 in! tawaro I won't go, I
 am doubtful about the work
 'adoma'i matangatanga to be
 confused
 'adoma'i mosi to decide
 au 'adoma'i mosia wa'i 'ari
 I have made up my mind to go
 'adoma'i nugasi to forgive
 'adoma'i nunuga to plan
 'adoma'i ngatangata to think
 furiously, be sure
 'adoma'i orua to think fine,
 noble, good thoughts
 'adoma'i radorado to be
 confirmed in opinion
 'adoma'i raroi to reflect,
 consider
 'adoma'i riu to be anxious
 'adoma'i ruarua to be
 doubtful
 'adoma'i suaa a remembrance,
 something kept in memory of
 'adoma'i tonatona to decide
 at once
 'adoma'i tobwa(na) to be
 cautious
 'adoma'i uamo'i to be reck-
 less
2. to share, used with na,
 da pronouns; B. katokato
 ha'a'ado to apportion,
 divide among
 a 'adona i hereho he shared
 the things
 'adomi *v.tr.* to share
 'adomia *p.p.* shared
3. each, all
 'adona sae every man
 'adona nei each one
 'adodau each of them
 'ado ni mou the whole of
 the garden
 'atona do
 'adoha all

- 'ado'a 1. a nut tree; B. gatoga
 2. a variety of betel

- 'adu 1. to rake a garden
 'aduha *gerund*
 ha'a'adu to rake
 al'adu a garden rake

2. to burn off undergrowth in
 making a garden
 a 'adua i mou he burnt off
 the undergrowth

- 'ae 1. to expose, bring to
 light (= ai)
 'aei *v.tr.* to expose,
 bring to light
 'aeri *v.tr.* to remove a
 covering and bring to light;
 ?B. gaeri to expose for sale
 2. S. thou (= i'ai, i'oe); B.
 gai you
 3. to urge, incite (= 'ai)
 'ae'ae to urge, incite

'aei to expose *cf.* 'ae 1.

'aeri to expose *cf.* 'ae 1.

'agaau *pers.pron.* our, ours,
 of food, drink etc.

'agaau'i *pers.pron.* our, ours,
 of food, drink etc. of several
 sorts

'agawa loose *cf.* gawa

- 'age 1. to be lazy
 'ageha *gerund*
 'ageha a lazy person
 'agesi *v.tr.* to give up,
 stop half way, put down
 prematurely
 'ageta'i to dislike, refuse,
 fail to get, fail
 a 'ageta'i mauru bela he
 refused to sleep with him
 2. to take out of a bag (= ake)
 'age'age to take out of a
 bag
 'agehi *v.tr.* to take out
 of a bag
 'agehia *p.p.* taken out,
 removed
 'agei *v.tr.* to take out;
 B. ake

- 'ageha 1. *gerund of* 'age 1.
 2. a lazy person

'agehi to take out

'agei to take out

'agera lice on pigs, smaller
 than bote ni boo (= 'akera)

'agesi to give up *cf.* 'age 1.

'ageta'i to dislike *cf.* 'age 1.

- 'ago 1. to seize, clasp round;
 B. gako, gako'i
 'agoha clasping immodestly,
 sodomy (= tui)

- 'agoi *v.tr.* to seize, clasp
 hai'ago'ago to wrestle
 hai'agoi to wrestle
 honu'ago consumption (said to be caused by a turtle, honu)
2. to adopt a child
 'agoi *v.tr.* to adopt
 3. a sp. of yam
- 'agoawa to clasp round with hands meeting
 'agowasi *v.tr.* to clasp round with hands
- 'agoha sodomy *cf.* 'ago 1.
- 'agohi carelessly, thoughtlessly
cf. 'a'agohi
 a gaasia 'agohia he threw it away thoughtlessly
 'agohia
- 'agota to crumble, fall to powder; of rocks
 'agotaha *gerund*
 'agotahi *v.tr.* to crumble from, on account of
 'agotasi *v.tr.* to crumble from, on account of
 'agotasia *p.p.* crumbled away
- 'agototo to clasp round and encircle completely *cf.* 'ago 1.
- 'agu 1. to prepare a feast
 a 'agua i rongo
 'aguha'i *v.intr.* to prepare a feast
 'agura'i *v.intr.* to prepare a feast
 'agunga'i *v.intr.* to prepare a feast
 ha'a'agu to prepare a feast
2. to give presents to a girl to induce her to come to the house
 'agu'agu to give presents to a girl to induce her to come to the house
 'agu'agumi *v.tr.* to give presents to a girl to induce her to come to the house
 'agu'aguri *v.tr.* to give presents to a girl to induce her to come to the house
- 'agugu 1. to descend, of aerial roots, banyan roots etc.
 (= akuku)
 'agugui *v.tr.* to descend, of aerial roots, banyan roots etc.
 'ahagugu to come down of its own accord; B. ahakuku
2. to subside, of a swelling
- 'aguguha *gerund*
 'aguguta'i *v.intr.* to subside
- 'aguha'i to prepare a feast *cf.* 'agu 1.
 'agura'i to prepare a feast
- 'aha 1. a comb for the hair; to comb; B. gaha
 'ahasi *v.tr.* to comb
2. decoration for the prow of a canoe
- 'aha(na) the base of a hill
- 'aha'aha 1. the dwelling place of Hatoibwari the supreme serpent god said to be on the summit of a high mountain in Guadalcanal, or in the sky or sun
2. a canoe used for burial; those buried on pyramids were first placed in this canoe which was raised aloft, chiefs sometimes 15 feet high
- 'aharara 1. twenty dogs teeth
 2. forty porpoise teeth
 3. two dogs teeth, the unit in counting such teeth
- 'aharau to sit above so that none can pass under, especially women; B. gaharara
- 'ahare veering south, of wind
 awareosi 'ahare S.W. wind
 mawai 'ahare S. wind
- 'ahari 1. broken, snapped, come apart *cf.* hari
 2. torn, as a fish's mouth by the hook
 'aharia broken, snapped
 a 'aharia i hinou the hook is broken
- 'ahasi to comb the hair *cf.* 'aha 1.
- 'ahe a crab, but only found in names of different sp.; B. gahe
 'aheharuta a large seacrab (= kukaharuta); B. gaheharuta
 'aheroma a red crab (= kukaroma)
 'aheto'o a small land crab
- 'ahe'ahe large tree with white or pink flowers; fruit eaten by children; like Malay apple
- 'ahehe to be crooked
 'ahehesi *v.tr.* to be crooked on account of

'ahesi E. long stakes; W. 'ahisi

- 'ahi 1. to put into splints a broken limb; B. gahi
 2. splints
 'ahi'i v.tr. splints
 3. to be the second party in a quarrel, defendant
 'ahi'ahinimae to be the attacked party
 'ahinimae to be the attacked party
 4. to dig with the hands
 (= arahi)
 'ahiha gerund
 'ahi'i v.tr. to dig with the hands
 5. to bring together, take up with tongs, fasten (= 'a'ahi)
 'ahisi v.tr. 1. to take up with tongs
 2. to fasten two sticks together; B. gahisi
 6. to stop, not leave a place, be detained by duty, remain fixed
 'ahiha gerund
 'ahinga'i v.intr. to be fixed, detained
 'ahira'i v.intr. to be fixed, detained
 'ahita'i 1. v.intr. to be fastened to
 2. prep. against, upon
 rabu 'ahita'i i dadahoro nailed on the cross
 ha'a'ahi cause to remain, keep detained, fix to; some Arosi people use ahi for ahi 5.
 7. to remove the bones of the dead (= hairahi)
 'ahi'i v.tr. to remove the bones of the dead
 8. to pile up together a number of things, e.g., nuts
 'ahi'ei to remove skins from nuts and throw them together; to break nuts on a stone (= butangari)
 9. to wait with expectation, to hope for cf. 'ohi
 10. bone of forearm
 'ahi'ahi bone of forearm
 11. v. to edge, make a side to, bank up along, bank up earth
 n. the edge, side, bank
 'ahi'ahi 1. to make a thatch wall to a house
 2. a partition in a house, not right across
 'ahii v.tr. to edge, bank up, make a side to, partition
 'ahina i be'a the edge of a bed
 au 'ahi bwarasia i bengagu
 I pile up the sand along my

sleeping place to keep it dry
 'ahii(na) a chamber, closet verandah; B. ahiahi a partition in a house

'ahi'a 1. Malay apple; B. gahiga
 'ahi'a ni wai an inedible variety

2. orange coloured
 buri 'ahia orange cowry

'ahida to flap, of a sail
 a 'ahida 'inia i ro'a it flapped in the wind

'ahiha gerund of 'ahi 3., 5.

'ahii v.tr. cf. 'ahi 10.

'ahi'i v.tr. cf. 'ahi 1., 3., 6.

'ahinga'i to be fixed cf. 'ahi 5.

'ahio 1. to twist cf. hio
 'ahiohio
 'ahioha gerund
 'ahiosi v.tr. to twist
 2. to be clumsy, left handed; clumsily
 'ahioha clumsiness
 'ahionga'i to be clumsy at
 'ahiora'i to be clumsy at
 3. a gastropod shell
 'ahiohio a gastropod shell

'ahira'i to be fixed cf. 'ahi 5.

'ahiro 1. to keep coming and going
 'ahirohiro to keep coming and going
 'ahiroha gerund
 'ahirohi v.tr. to keep coming and going to or from
 'ahirosi v.tr. to keep coming and going to or from
 hai'ahiro to keep coming and going mutually
 kai'ahiro = hai'ahiro (apparently a reciprocal)
 2. to whirl round; a whirlpool, eddy of wind
 'ahirosi v.tr. to whirl round
 'ahiroha gerund
 'ahironga'i to whirl round
 na mawa a 'ahirosia i hasi'ei
 the wind eddied round the tree

'ahisi 1. to take up with tongs
 cf. 'ahi 4., to fasten together
 2. W. long stakes

'ahita split, as a plank by the sun cf. hita, asida, wa'asida;
 B. asita

'ahita'i against, upon, fixed
to cf. 'ahi 5.

'aho 1. to fall
2. to adze
la a 'ahoa i auu he adzed
the mainpost

'aho'a 1. to be born prematurely
'aho'ata'i to be born
prematurely
2. an abortion
3. fallen

'aho'aho E. the inner shell of a
nut; W. kahokaho, 'ahu'ahu;
B. gahugahu

'ahoda to fall from something,
to commit a crime or sin; B.
wota
'ahodaha gerund
'ahodari v.tr. to fall from
'ahodata'i to fall from
ha'a'ahoda to cause to
fall, sin
ha'a'ahodari
a 'ahodata'i nia i hasi'ei
he fell from the tree

'ahoi to strip, pull off, as skin
from fruit; B. gawol

'ahu 1. ha'a'ahu to hire for
pay
2. E. all; B. gahu many
'ahua all
burunga 'ahu all the clans
mwane ahu a crowd of men
rau rauni ahua hako they all
decorated themselves
3. many, a crowd
4. a fighting party
'ahusi v.tr. to spread
abroad, to be known by all,
come to the ears of all, of
news
'ahusia 1. p.p. spread
abroad
a 'ahusia i tarohana his
fame was widespread
2. E. 20,000,000 in counting
coconuts
'ahuta(na) all, of every
sort
'ahutada all of them; B.
gahuta
5. to bring forth abundantly
'ahusi v.tr. to bring
forth abundantly
6. full, of the moon
hura 'ahu full moon

'ahu'ahu(na) womb (= kahukahu)

'ahu'ahuro 1. a toy windmill
2. a weathercock
3. the screw of a steamer

'ahui 1. stump, log of wood
2. afterbirth; B. gau

'ahui(na) bulb, tuber

'ahukawi a tree with white flowers
and clusters of berries, stalks
dividing into three and re-
joining; used as 'alrasi q.v.

'ahungari a variety of yam

'ahuriri seeds which rattle used
for dances

'ahusi 1. to spread news cf.
'ahu 2.
2. to bring forth abundantly
cf. 'ahu 5.

'ahusia E. 20,000,000 coconuts

'ahuta all, of every sort or
kind cf. 'ahu 2.
ahutada inoni all sorts of
men
ahutada i'a all sorts of
fish

'ahuto a tree with pale green
leaves and pink blossoms, the
wood used for rubbing fire;
the pith of 'ahuto is rounded
and put in the ear when
ararede q.v. is not worn

'ai 1. a tree or plant having
stem and branches; not used of
a fern cycad, sago palm coconut
etc. but used of small plants,
e.g., balsam. It is not there-
fore the true equivalent of
English "tree". 'Ai is used
in the Bush and in many com-
pound names of varieties of
trees, but on the coast hasi'ei
is used for 'ai; B. gai, tree
canoe
2. not; B. lga (= 'ai'a) elga
3. to incite, urge
'ai'ai to incite, urge
rau 'ai'aia they urged him on
4. tr. ending to verbs, but
not common; B. gagi
a mena'aia he imparted mana
(power) to him
ha'a bwau'ai to make foolish
(bwau foolish)
5. 'airi v.tr. to wonder at
6. 'airi 1. v.tr. to be
opposite to
na haka a'airi nai Ugi the
ship is opposite Ugi
2. v.tr. to make equal,
return equivalent, repay debt
e.g., at a man's death his
wife's relations wate uru and
the man's relations then 'airi

7. a dead spark
- 'ai'a no, not
- 'ai'ai the stem of Arundo (awarosi) which is eaten
- 'aibonga to carry fixed to a stick on the shoulder
a 'aibonga waiwai niu he carried a bundle of coconuts
- 'aiboo a tree, whose leaves and bark are given to pigs to tame them
- 'aidaa a large tree sp.
- 'ai'eu embers of a fire
- 'aihasi E. a tree sp. the shoots used for love charms
- 'aihasu W. a small bamboo; E. 'eihasu
- 'aihehene a tree sp.
'ai ni urao woman's tree, the shoots used for love charms
- 'aihuri a tree with pale yellow leaves planted at landing places; the leaves used as cabbage
- 'aihuu boards for the sides of a canoe
- 'aii a mango; B. gaai; also 'aai and 'aaii
- 'aikukusu a game, climbing along a greasy pole over the water
- 'aimahai a tree sp. with white flowers and very bitter fruit; B. gaimahal
- 'aimera a redwood tree used as 'airasi q.v.; B. gaimera
- 'aimisu a hardwood shrub, bark given to dogs to eat
- 'aimwadu a shrub, shoots burnt and ashes mixed with betel pepper and given secretly as a love charm
- 'aingi 1. a shoal of porpoises (= angiri, 'angii)
2. a bunch of bananas
- 'ainiadaroo a thorny tree sp.
- 'ainiboo a tree, whose leaves and bark are given to pigs to tame them
- 'ainigare a shrub with scented leaves heated and applied to ease pain
- 'ainihaka pawpaw (introduced)
- 'ainimisu a tree sp.
- 'ainiragui a tree sp. with large leaves
- 'ainitii a shrub, sage sp. leaves heated and applied to ease pain (= marageresae or mahana)
- 'ainiurao a tree sp. (= 'aimwadu)
- 'airaa a bowl (= kairaa, oba q.v.)
- 'airaha a tree sp.
- 'airari a tree fruitbearing sp. (= mabwe) (accounted as ruruunga, property)
'ailali
- 'airasi the name for the upper part of a tree brought into the village with many ceremonies, hung with ornaments and a dance performed before it and offerings made to it. Several different trees are used: ahukawi, 'aimera and especially varieties of fig
- 'airau E. to clear away shrubs and undergrowth
- 'airawa a tree like a guava with edible fruit
- 'airee 1. to be astonished; S.
'alri
'alree(na) n. astonishment, wonder
'alree v.tr. to be astonished at, wonder at, followed by gu, mu, na
'aireeha 1. astonishment, wonder
2. gerund
'alreenga' to talk about with astonishment
'alreesi v.tr. to wonder at
'alreeta' v.intr. to wonder
- 'airepo 1. a tree sp.
2. W. a pole kept in house for stamping pudding
- 'airere 1. a tree sp.
2. a white glistening tree seen in the distance

- 'airi 1. S. to wonder at *cf.*
'ai 5.
2. to be opposite, to pay a debt *cf.* 'ai 6.
- 'airida a small stick for making fire by rubbing in a groove
- 'airiri very feverish (= ariri)
'airirihi *v.tr.* to be feverish from
'airirisi *v.tr.* to be feverish from
- 'airoo 1. a pig trap of two bent trees and a rope
2. a stick to strangle a pig, tighten a bandage
- 'airoroho a stick for striking dogs
- 'aisuasuaara'a a prop for a fishing stage built at edge of reef; B. takisua
- 'aisura 1. a comb (rare use); B. alsura
2. a stick for carrying a bundle
- 'aisuru a tree sp. like a banyan
- 'aisusu'u a tree sp.
- 'aita very well! well then (introducing a fresh argument) (= holta, ita)
- 'aitabi W. a tree *Barringtonia edulis*; B. 'eitabi; E. hara
- 'aiti to grit the teeth, as a dying man; followed by gu, mu, na
a 'aitina i rihona he gritted his teeth
'aitiha *gerund*
'aitisi *v.tr.* to grit the teeth
- 'aitomu a tree sp. with scarlet berries strung into necklaces by girls
- 'aitora 1. to carry a bundle on a stick
2. stick for carrying a bundle; B. 'altola
- 'aitori 1. to carry a canoe on crosspoles
2. poles for carrying a canoe
- 'ai'u a chisel made of clam shell for carving ('u-)
- 'aiwasu a tree sp.
- 'aiwii *excl.* of astonishment, can only be used by men to men
- 'ake 1. to feel about, grope with hand; W. 'aki *cf.*
hakehake
'akeake to feel about, grope with hand
a akeakea i maho nai angana he felt for something in his bag
'akesi *v.tr.* to feel, grope for
2. to rake about with a stick, to scratch in the ground (of fowls)
'akeha *gerund*
'akehi *v.tr.* to rake, scratch
'akenga'i *v.intr.* to rake, scratch
'akeri *v.tr.* to scratch up the ground
- 'ake'ake to break into a house *cf.* hakehake
- 'akeha *gerund* of *ake* 2.
- 'akehi to rake
- 'akera, bote 'akera small louse on pig (= agera)
- 'aki W. to feel about, grope with hand (= 'ake)
'akiha *gerund*
'akihi *v.tr.* to grope for
'akinga'i *v.intr.* to grope
'akiri *v.tr.* to grope for
- 'ako in honu 'ako pleurisy, pneumonia, consumption; said to be called so from the belief that a turtle, honu, is seizing, 'ako the person
- 'aku'aku to obtain a nurse for a child
la 'aku'akua i urao si he got that woman as a nurse (for his child)
- 'akuu to call loudly to someone far off in a garden
- 'ama a tree, large, used for trapping birds and therefore classed as *ruruunga*, property
- 'ama'ama 1. lycopodium put into hair when going to fight; B. gamagama
2. any leaves stuck into the hair

3. a red seaweed
'ama'ama ni mae 1. leaves
put in hair when fighting
2. a pig set apart for a
future feast
- 'amami 1st pers.pl.ex. we, us,
ours, of a large number
mamami of food etc.; B. gami
'amami'i with pl. noun
- 'amara barren, childless; B.
gamara
- 'amata'i a tree sp. (= kamata'i)
- 'amau a fig with edible leaves
(= kamau); varieties of 'amau
are
huhua causing spasms
parako causing rheumatism
rauraha q.v. death entered
the world through a woman
changing her skin on this
tree, and it has a semi-
sacred character
- 'amau'a adj. able, vigorous,
strong, industrious
n. vigour, ability of.
kalmau'a; B. 'almauwa
'amau'aha 1. gerund
2. energy, industry, ability
'amau'asi v.tr. to take
pains with, do with vigour,
ability
'amau'ari v.tr. to be
energetic at
'amau'ata'i v.intr. to do
a stiff job, carry something
very heavy etc.
ha'a'amau'asi to put energy
into
- 'amengo 1. to cool, as a red-hot
stone; to be warm, not hot,
after cooling
2. to lose power, as time
passes; of a charm or spell
'amengota'i v.intr. to cool,
lose mena, spiritual power
- 'amera a red fish
- 'ameu 1st pers.pl.ex. we, us,
our, ours, used of smaller
numbers than 'amami
memeu of food etc.
'ame'i with pl. noun
- 'ami 1st pers.pl.ex. we, us,
referring to a large number
of people, all the village etc.;
B. gami
- 'amiria 1st pers.dl.ex. we, us,
ours, of two
- mimiria of food etc.
'amiri'i ours, pl. of
'amiria after pl. noun
- 'amou 2nd pers.pl. you, yours,
your
'amou'i you, yours pl. of
'amou after pl. noun
- 'amurua 2nd pers.dl.
mumurua of food etc.
'amuru'i your, yours, pl.
of 'amurua after pl. noun;
B. gamurua
- 'amwera to take the possessions
of a person
'amwerasi v.tr. to take the
possessions of a person
'amwerata'i v.intr. to
take the possessions of a
person
ha'a'amwera, ha'a'amwerasi
to despoil, strip of poss-
essions
- 'ana 1. prep. for, about, over,
concerning
a 'ari 'ana he went about it
ha'ausuri 'ana omaasi a
teacher for that village
2. his, hers, its; when food,
drink, medicine or anything
acting on the person is
referred to
wai 'ana his medicine (for
him to drink)
wai ana his medicine (owned
by him)
huna 'ana his trap (i.e.,
a trap to catch him)
huna ana his trap (to
catch someone else)
- 'anaraha to make a noise in front
of elders, be rowdy of. ngara
abu 'angaraha don't make a
noise (at your work)
- 'anaru a tree sp. with large
leaves (= kanaru)
- 'anate 1. a fish, mullet; B.
ganate
2. a variety of breadfruit
- 'anawe 1. white; B. ganawe
white, of birds only
2. a bird, Tropic Boatswain
Bird, Phaethon aethurus, very
seldom seen in Arosi
'anawe 'abu a variety of
the bird
3. an unmarried girl, virgin;
in songs and charms
'anawe bara a very fair-
skinned woman

- 'anawebora 1. a rather darker skinned woman
2. stripped black and white, as cloth
- 'ango(na) the outer gnarled bark of a tree (= kahokaho)
'ango'ango(na) the outer gnarled bark of a tree
- 'angore 1. B., W. to sleep
2. E. to die
- 'ani to lie with a woman, cohabit, commit adultery or fornication
hel'ani fornication, adultery
hal'ani fornication, adultery
'ania bataroha words used as a heavy curse
- 'ani'ani troubled, disturbed; of water stirred up
- 'aniwai W. a dragonfly
- 'ano bulb, tuber, part of a tree below the ground; B. ganu
- 'ao a redbreasted pigeon; B. gao
- 'a'o 1. a kite made of sago palm (ao). In Bauro ao from the word for sago palm
'a'ora'i v.intr. to fish with a kite
2. to jerk the rod up in fishing, to impale on a pole and carry (as a clam); to fish, to catch a clam by inserting a pole
'a'o'i v.tr. E. to fish with a rod = a'o which is the usual form; B. ago
- 'aonga'i to stare, gaze at
- 'a'opa large buttress roots of trees (= kakopa, kokopa)
- 'a'osi 1. an orphan (= a'osi)
2. an adopted child
- 'apa'apa a bird, a swallow (= kapakapa); B. gapagapa
'apa'apa bwautaka a variety with a white head
'apa'apa ni toro a large variety (= gaura ni toro)
- 'ape the plant from which string is made (= abe)
'ape'ape 1. S. a woman's string girdle
2. men's girdle in dancing of stripped and shredded coconut leaves (= age);
B. gape the plant

gapegape a girdle

- 'apo 1. to jam tight, be fixed firm, as cork in bottle, arm in cleft
'apoha gerund
'apohi v.tr. to close tight, block up
na hasi'ei a'apohia i mararuma the tree blocked up the door
'apohia p.p. jammed
'apona'i v.intr. to be tight, fixed
hal'apo'apo to be jammed together, as a tumbled mass of rocks
hari'apo'apo to be jammed together, as a tumbled mass of rocks
ha'a'apo to block, make tight, jam
2. to shut a door cf. 'apo 1.
'apoha gerund
'apo'apo to shut
'apo'apo'a shut, of a door
'apori v.tr. to shut a door
- 'apwe'apwe to bulge, of stomach after a feast
'apwe'apweha gerund
'apwe'apwehi v.tr. to bulge from, on account of
'apwe'apwenga'i v.intr. to bulge
'apwe'apweri v.tr. to bulge from
'apwe'apweria p.p. bulged used with masu, full, replete
a ha'amasu 'apwe'apweria he ate till his stomach was bulging
- 'apwo E. to stick in a narrow place (= 'apo, apwo)
- 'ara 1. v.tr. to stick fast
ha'a'ara to fix
2. to cram, shove tight
ha'a'ara to cram
a ha'a'ara i niu'nal he crammed the copra in the bag; B. hagagara
3. to bite, sting
na misu a'ara'ia the dog bit him
'ara'i v.tr.; B. gara
4. savage, of a dog, hot, biting, stinging to the taste, as mustard cf. 'a'ara; B. gagara
5. to be stuffed up, painful and sore, of the throat (= 'a'ara)
'ara'i v.tr. to be stuffed up with
ha'a'ara to stuff up, make sore and painful, the throat

6. to notch, cut a mark
 ha'a'ara 1. to make a notch
 2. a mark, sign
7. to come together, of large number; put together a number of things
8. to scrape *cf.* kara
 'arasi *v.tr.*
- 'araa a shoal of fish; B. garaa
- 'ara'ara 1. savage
 2. barbed, of a spear or arrow
 3. to grind the teeth in rage
 4. a shrub with white leaves
 'ara'ara mwaugoru a begonia with pink leaves (eating its leaves sets on edge (mwaugoru) a man's teeth)
 'ara'ara riho(na) gnash the teeth at
 'ara'ara rua double edged, two edged knife
- 'arabusi a red leaved shrub, acahypha; stakes of 'arabusi are used at the great festival Ho'asia; B. garapusi
- 'araga a seaweed; it appears when the yams are planted and grows with them, coming to maturity when they do so; B. garaka (also small fish among the seaweed garaka)
- 'araha chief (= araha *q.v.*)
- 'arahita 1. a few, as stakes for a garden
 2. in proportion
 'ado 'arahita share in proportion
 3. to bite in half
 'arahitari *v.tr.*
- 'arahoto to leap and snatch, as a shark *cf.* hoto
- 'ara'i 1. *v.tr.* to bite, sting
 2. *v.tr.* to be stuffed up with
- 'arainono B. a mosquito
- 'arakakau to be dying, at the point of death, biting one's fingers *cf.* 'ara 3., kakau finger
- 'araki 1. to stick fast, as paste; B. garaki
 2. to be overloaded, bent in carrying a load; B. garaki
 3. to be dirty, unwashed, dirt sticking to one
 a 'araki do'o; B. garaki unwashed
4. to be slow of growth
5. very hard, scorched ground; B. garaki
- 'aramaatai large blowfly *cf.* 'ara 3.
- 'aramadi to eat one food with another *cf.* 'ara 3.; B. garaamasi
- 'aramadioga a plant sp.
- 'aramwanga spoilt
- 'aranga a duck (= karakarangaisu'u) *cf.* ngara
- 'arangi a hundred, of yams, not of men; B. garangi
- 'arasi to scrape (= karasi) *cf.* 'ara 8.; B. garasi
- 'arata'i to cut a notch to remember a promise *cf.* 'ara 6.
- 'arato 1. an edible seaweed
 2. to go together
 ra 'arato hunia i dora si they went together to that place
- 'ara'u W. iguana; B. garagu
- 'are'are'o a person covered with bad sores
- 'are'are'oa 1. covered with sores
 2. stunted in growth
- 'are'i a fish sp. the head is poisonous
- 'arenga(na) 1. *n.* duty, obligation; B. garenga
 2. *v.* to help, give aid to
 ha'a'arenga to help
 hai'arenga helpful
- 'arere surf
- 'areterate a very small sp. of ant
- 'ari 1. to come or go (= gari)
 'arida a sea journey
 'ariha a land journey
 'ini 'ariha ana for his journey
 'ariha gerund
 'ariha'i *v.intr.* to go and get, what can be carried in the hands
 'arihi *v.tr.* go to, go for, fetch, get
 'aringa'i walk with
 'arita'i *v.intr.* go from

- ha'a'ari to send for
 ha'a'arihi 1. to farewell, send off
 2. to ask for
 ha'a'ari wai i gare a feast when a young boy of chief's clan is first taken to the water, and ceremonially bathed
 'aridora su'u i sina to die, lit. to go where sun sets
 2. ma'aria pitiable; B. magari = mama'aria, ha'ama'ari ha'ama'ari to pity, be sorry for
 ha'ama'ari'o I am sorry for you, poor you!
- 'ari'ae 1. to plant taro in a garden
 2. W. anything planted with the taro, bananas, yams etc.
- 'ariahu 1. a guest; invited person
 2. to summon to a feast
 a 'ari'ahura i noni rago he invited many people
- 'ariaro to come and go without speaking
 'arlarohi v.tr. to come and go without speaking
 'ariaronga'i v.intr. to come and go without speaking
- 'ari'asa adv. with difficulty
- 'ariauha'i v.intr. to go and ask for
- 'aribobo sideways (= aribobo)
- 'ariburu 1. to wave a pandanus whither one is going and say a charm, as a mother with a baby does
 2. mother and child
- 'arida a voyage cf. 'ari 1.
- 'aridaaba a name for January, when voyages are made
- 'aridorasu'uisina to die, lit. go place of sunset, a cry in killing an enemy
- 'ariha a journey cf. 'ari 1.
- 'ariha(na) thus, in this way
 'arihagu as I do
- 'ariha'i to go and bring what one can carry
- 'arihasimou to defecate, used by women only (men use hehe'a)
- 'ariho'i to turn round (= arihoi)
 'ariho'ini v.tr. to reverse, overturn
 'ariho'isi v.tr. to reverse, overturn
- 'arihu'i to overturn, reverse
- 'arihuro 1. to come and go silently
 2. round
- 'arihuro(na) the round edge of a vessel, brim
- 'arihuu to remain permanently (= 'arilhuu)
 'arihuuha gerund
 'arihuuhi v.tr. to remain in, at
 'arihuunga'i v.intr. to remain
 'arihuusi v.tr. to remain in, at
 ha'a'arihuu to cause to remain
- 'arii excl. of pain
- 'ariihuro brim (= 'arihuro)
- 'ariihuu to remain permanently, suffixes as 'arilhuu
- 'ariisu to change skin cf. ridu; B. risu
- 'ariro 1. to come and return again
 'ariroha gerund
 'arirohi v.tr. come and return to
 'arirosi v.tr. come and return to
 ha'a'ariro cause to return
 2. an eddy of the wind; B. ariroga
 3. to go astray
 ha'a'ariro to befool a ghost, usually by placing the halves of two different nuts under arms of corpse, the ghost thinking them halves of one nut, tries in vain to fit them and is delayed
- 'arisareaa 1. to go to a great distance, out of reach; as a wandering pig
 2. to travel, visit many lands
- 'arisuu to go and not return, to go for good

- 'ariunuunu 1. to go and hide
in the scrub
2. to lie in wait for an enemy

'aro 1. to turn round and round,
to stir round

'aro^{ha} gerund

ha'a'aro to stir

2. to plait two strands together
3. a string, line, fishing
line (= gela, galo); B. garo
4. a plant sp. amomum with
clusters of large flowers

'aro'aro

5. to cut or scoop round
6. 'aroahu peace of mind

(ahu)

ha'a'aroahu to comfort,
soothe, calm; B. matarotaro
bare

7. a woman's belt of shell
money and dog's and bat's
teeth
8. 'aro'a S. cold; B. magarohaga
cool

9. to itch cf. karohi; B.
garogaro

'aro'aro 1. to itch

2. a plant

'aro'aro saliva on baby's
lips wewe 'aro'aro

10. to scratch
'arohi v.tr.

'aro'abe a creeper ('abe) tied
tight round the head when a
man is bled with a miniature
arrow

'aroahu peace of mind

'arobwara waist string to which
gaha is attached cf. 'aro 3.

'arobwa'i to mix liquids cf.
'aro 1.

'arobwabasu a sling cf. 'aro 3.

'aro^{ha} W. pity, mercy (= aroha)
cf. 'aro 6.

ha'a'aro^{ha} to pity

ha'a'aro^{ha} v.tr.

ha'a'aro^{ha} 'o I am sorry
for you; B. magarohaga

'aro^{ha} 'i 1. to swim with breast
stroke, to dog paddle; B.
garohagi

2. a sp. of turtle

'arohi 1. to scratch cf. 'aro
10.

2. a paddle, oar

'arohi i muri steer oar or
paddle

3. a tree sp.

'arorabu a sling cf. 'aro 3.

'aroro 1. to roll fibres on
thigh into twin (= aro)

2. thin, of a dog

3. to twist, turn round; B.
garoro

4. a word used in a charm for
fine weather wai riri 'aroro

'arosi a tree sp. (= 'o'orosi
and 'o'a q.v.)

'aru(na) the roe of a fish
(= kero)

'aru'a 1. fallen, calm; of wind
2. a lull or pause in fighting

'asa difficult, wonderful cf. asa

'asi 1. tr. suffix, rarely
found, probably 'a plus s!

2. young, fresh; of a leaf

'asi'asi young, fresh; of
a leaf

rawa'asi to be young and
vigorous; of a man

3. W. striped black and white;
E. ware

bwana'asi striped cloth

'au'asi a variegated bamboo,
black and white

'asi'asi 1. quickly

tagora 'asi'asi work quickly;
B. garigari = asiasi

2. quivering, of the body
when fighting abe 'asi'asi

'asihe to sneeze; B., M. matia

'asihe^{ha} gerund

'asihehi v.tr. to sneeze at

'asiheri v.tr. to sneeze at

'asirai 1. to be in turmoil,
confusion

2. v.intr. to move from place
to place

'asiri to enter cf. siri

'asirihi v.tr.

'asohu to dive head first

'asohu i wai cf. Ulawa kakohu

'asohuna'i v.intr.

'asoso 1. to be continuous, of
surf breaking, men talking
cf. susu

2. to rise, be boisterous, of
the sea

'asosoha gerund

'asosohi v.tr. to rise

with (wind); be boisterous
against

'asosori v.tr. to rise
with (wind); be boisterous
against

- 'asu 1. to answer a call, cry
oil!
'asuha *gerund*
'asuhi *v.tr.* to answer with
a shout
ha'a'asu to answer
2. to start with surprise or
fear
'asura'i *v.intr.* to start
at, be surprised by
- 'asua to start
'asuani *v.tr.* to surprise,
startle
ha'a'asuani to surprise,
startle
'asuanga'i *v.intr.* to be
startled
- 'asu'a to start
'asuata *excl.* of disapproval
- 'asuha *gerund* of 'asu 1.
- 'asuhe a rat (= kasuhe)
- 'asuhemae a variety of banana
- 'asuhi to answer a call
- 'asuhohoro to call from a
distance *of.* 'asu 1.
- 'asuhu to lie with a woman for
the first time
'asuhuri *v.tr.* to lie with
a woman for the first time
- 'asungi to carry a child on the
shoulders
- 'ate 1. to annoy (= kate)
'ateha *gerund*
'ateha(na) refusal
'atehi *v.tr.* to annoy,
refuse
'atesi *v.tr.* to annoy,
refuse
ha'a'ate to annoy
'atehana a moo so and so's
refusal
2. dry, without moisture
'ate'atea dried completely
bwana si a 'ate'atea that
cloth is quite dry
- 'atebo very old, of a house
'atebongi *v.tr.* to be
very old from
- 'atege to be lost, drop out of
something
- 'ateha 1. *gerund* of 'ate 1.
2. refusal
- 'atehi to annoy, refuse
- 'atesi to annoy, refuse
- 'atete to rot, be rotting, of a
corpse (= hatete)
'ateteha *gerund*
- 'atiaro to rub fire on a bamboo
(sie or sara rub fire on wood)
'atiaroha *gerund*
'atiarosi *v.tr.* to rub
fire on
- 'ato rafter of a house; B. gato
- 'au 1. W. coral; B. gau
2. E. lime; B. gau
3. a bamboo; B. gau
4. a bamboo lime box; B. gau
5. a bamboo fishing rod
- 'a'ua how, of what sort, why,
what (of something not under-
stood; taha of something not
heard) *cf.* 'ua what then? what
do you come about?
- 'aua'o a sp. of bamboo
- 'a'uata of course! yes! quite
right! what I said!
- 'au'au 1. megapod, brush turkey;
B. auau
2. a stick for ubena, large net
- 'aubere one bamboo fitted into
another
- 'aubungu a sp. of thin bamboo
planted in burial places,
hera; B. gaupungu
- 'audamu lime box; B. gautatamu
- 'auhasu a sp. of bamboo used for
rafters; B. gauhasu
- 'auhi 1. to help (= 'a'auhi
.q.v.)
2. to gather together
- 'auhoa 1. a measure, about a
furlong
2. a bamboo knife for cutting
flesh
- 'aumanuhi a sp. of bamboo
- 'aumwa 1. a sp. of bamboo
2. a sp. of tree with long fruit
- 'aumwaru a lime box with a lid
(= mwaru)
- 'aupwapwa 1. a gourd (both tree
and fruit) thought to be
female (pwapwa) of bamboo

2. a limebox made from a gourd;
B. gaupaapaa
- 'auraho strips of tea palm for
sewing thatch
- 'auroha a bamboo cut as so as to
whistle in the wind, set up by
the shore on top of a tree
- 'auwhiui panpipes of bamboo;
B. gauwhiui
- 'au'u'u(na) oesophagus
- 'awa a fish sp. (= aawa)
- 'awaa to get well, recover
health, recover from fever
'awaasi v.tr. to recover
from
- 'awa'awa piper methysticum, not
now used for Kava drinking but
Kava was formerly made from
it and used at death ceremonies
cf. ba'e kakawa a larger
variety
- 'awao to blow over in the wind
'awaoha gerund
'awaohi v.tr. to blow over
from, by
'awaori v.tr. to blow over
from, by
'awaoria p.p. blown over
- 'awarao to emit breath
'awaraoha gerund
'awaraonga'i v.intr. to
breathe on
a awaraonga'i nia i halaru
he breathed on the charm
- 'awataa a stranger, one living
but not born in the place; has
a house of his own and not
merely a visitor (mahuara) but
has no property in land, trees
etc. B. gawataa
'awataanga'i v.intr. to
come from a far land to
settle down
'awataata'i v.intr. to
come from a far land to
settle down
- 'awi S., B. a hook cf. awi, kawi;
B. algawi a crook
- 'awii excl. of surprise, used
by men to men cf. 'awui
- 'awui excl. of surprise, used
by men to men cf. wui prefix
in addressing male, you there!
- 'eda 1. a tree sp. of Tradescantia
cf. rau'eda; B. raugeta
2. v.tr. to paint a bow or
spear red with 'eda leaves
(afterwards blackened with
'o'a) a 'edaa i ba'e
'edasi v.tr. to redden
and then blacken with 'o'a
'eda'edaa bright in colour,
deep sea colour, bright
yellow, bright green (Cod-
rington derives colour from
tree which has bright blue
flowers; but it appears more
likely tree named from colour.
Codrington does not give the
M. word gesa)
- 'e'e 1. to call pigs; each pig
was called by name
'e'esi v.tr.
2. to stop, refuse, disallow
a 'e'ehia i niu he refused
(to let him take) the
coconuts
'e'ehi v.tr.
'e'enga'i v.intr.
3. to throw away the husk,
taking out the kernel, of betel
nut cf. keke
'e'i v.tr. (not 'e'e'i)
to throw away the husk,
taking out the kernel, of
betel nut
4. to defecate (children's
word) (= keke)
5. yes, is that so! (only
Central Bush)
- 'e'eanga'i v.intr. to dispute
hai'e'eanga'i to dispute
- 'e'eha'i v.intr. to slip or
stagger, when standing
- 'e'ehi refuse cf. 'e'e 2.
- 'e'ere(na) the top of a tree;
B. gegere
- 'e'eri to dig, to harvest,
digging the crops cf. 'eri;
B. giri
- 'e'ero 1. to curl up, as a
board in the sun; bread in
toasting
'e'erohi v.tr. curl up
from
2. crooked, warped, curled;
B. gegero
'e'eroa crooked, warped,
curled
3. female of a turtle cf.
marawii
- 'e'esi call pigs cf. 'e'e 1.

- 'ege 1. white (= 'eke)
 2. a white cockatoo; not a San Cristoval bird, but brought as pets from Guadalcanal
 3. a sp. of shrub, the leaves are wrung out and given to children; B. geke
 4. to walk on the toes in a mincing manner, to put on airs, be conceited
 'ege'ege to walk on the toes in a mincing manner, to put on airs, be conceited
 'ege'ege'a conceited

'egea conceited

'eha'eha to slip in running but not fall

'ehu v.tr. to burn cf. 'eu
 a 'ehua he burnt it

'ehurodoma a malignant ulcer (rodoma = rodomana, Hades)

'ei E. a tree, in compounds
 hasi'ei a tree
 rari'ei a root etc. (= 'ai);
 B. gal

'e'i to pull off skins of areca nuts cf. 'e'e 3.

'eimahai E. a sp. of tree; B. galmahai

'eimwanihau E. a sp. of tree;
 B. galmanihau

'eirari E. a sp. of tree
 (= 'airari, mabwe)

'eita 1. W. well then! introduces a new clause or thought
 2. excl. go and get it! of something shot, or fallen

'eke white (= 'ege)

'eme S. to see (= 'ome elsewhere in Arosi)
 'emesi v.tr.

'ene(na) buttock

'eo'eo to cry continually at the breast

'ere 1. a garland, to make a garland
 2. to use the last syllable of a name, e.g., Nohu, for Ta'ainohu
 'ere'ere
 'eresi v.tr.
 a 'eresia i atana

'ere'ere a garland of leaves

'ere'ere(na) 1. the top of a tree; B. gegere
 2. the thin end of a club

'eri 1. a double kernel in a nut (ngari), accounted a prize
 2. to dig with a stick cf.
 'e'eri, arahi; B. giri
 'eriha 1. gerund
 2. harvest, crop
 'eriha'i v.intr. to dig and set up a post or pole; to dig a foundation

'erihoro a deep ditch on each side of a village or through the middle of it, when attacked the people crossed by a log drawbridge, some were 100 yds long 30 ft. deep and 10 yds wide

'erikari a sp. of yam

'eritarea a ditch dug to carry off storm water; B. tarea

'ero v.tr. to persuade against, dissuade from, urge not to do
 'ero'ero to persuade against, dissuade from, urge not to do
 a 'ero'eroa i ahuna he dissuaded him
 'erosi v.tr.
 ha'a'ero'eroahu to forbid, dissuade from, e.g., a marriage

'eru a herring, found in streams, also ero

'eru'eru a sp. of fish

'ete 1. to keep food to oneself
 2. to eat forbidden food

'etea 1. different; B. getea
 ha'a'etea differentiate
 2. alone
 3. a sp. of tree
 4. an outrigger canoe; B. geetea. Outrigger canoes were originally found only on the South coast, where sheltered harbours are numerous, but now also on the north coast. The canoe is dug out of a log and the free side is the gou. The booms front dadaro and rear dadahoro, the rattan U shaped attachment waropwarure the palm frond float ha'aahe

'ete'ete alone; B. getea

'ete'i hei'ete'i different,
alone; B. haitigi
(the 'i is said by some to
be the plural; B. gi)

'eu 1. a fire, fire; B. giu
of. 'ehu
2. to cook food for a feast
'eura'i v.intr.
3. a sharp pointed coral
hau'eu; B. hauglu
4. a kind of rock which
explodes in the fire hau'eu =
haumutimuti
5. very strong
sae 'eu a very strong man

'i 1. v.tr. suffix; B. gi
'ara, ara'i
2. pl. suffix added to possessive
pronouns, and some adjectives
agu agu'i E. my sg. and pl.
W. agua, agu'i
hereho agu my thing
hereho agu'i my things
the adjectives goro, omegoro,
raha, rago and husu may take
'i to show plurality
hereho goro'i good things
3. pron. 3rd pers. pl. obj. case
= ra of things only
au 'omesia I saw it
au omesi'i I saw them

'iba to wriggle the body convul-
sively; B. gipa
'iba'iba to wriggle the
body convulsively
'ibasi v.tr. to wriggle
the body convulsively

'idi 1. to quiver, tremble,
shake, as spear in hand, or
line with fish; B. gisigisi
'idi'idi v.intr. shake
with ague; quiver, of a
spear, etc.
'idinga'i v.intr. shake
with, from
'idira'i v.intr. shake with,
from
ha'a'idi'idi abe to make a
man long for or dread
2. v.tr. to grip a spear
a 'idia
3. to startle, surprise, do
unexpectedly, take without
leave
'idinga'i v.intr.
'idira'i v.intr.
a 'idira'i haua moi

'idi'idi 1. shake of. 'idi 1.
2. B. a game of cup and ball
(= kokotee, haahuhusu)

'idimwangari 1. unexpected,

sudden

a mae 'idimwangari he died
accidentally
2. hopeless, unto death, of
sickness (doubtful use)

'idinga'i 1. shake, quiver of.
'idi 1.
2. startle, surprise of. 'idi 3.

'idira'i 1. shake, quiver of.
'idi 1.
2. startle, surprise of. 'idi 3.

'iha 1. to move, rustle, as a
mat on which a man lies, a
snake or mouse moving under it
'iha'iha
2. v.tr. to shake
3. to quake, as a house in an
earthquake
'iha'iha to quake, as a
house in an earthquake
'ihara'i v.intr. to tremble
at

'ihoho a kind of bull roarer; a
fruit of the cycad mwaire is
hollowed out, holes made on
opposite sides, and string
passed through and knotted; by
drawing the string the sound
is produced

'i'i 1. to separate, divide into
portions, judge; B. ngingi
'i'iha gerund
2. to finish off in plaiting
a mat (bwana or rarare); B.
gisi
3. to work, in compounds only
of. 'ipa
'i'iha gerund
'i'ita'i v.intr. to work
all together; a working bee
4. to throw up sand as a crab,
kao, does a 'i'i' ano
'i'ita'i v.intr. throw up
on, mound up on

'i'iha gerund of 'i'i 1., 3.

'i'ikaoa bulging, of a bag of.
'i'i 4.

'i'ita'i 1. to work all together
of. 'i'i 3.
2. to mound up of. 'i'i 4.
3. to extirpate, kill everyone
in a village

'ima a clam shell Tridacna; B.
gima. Feasts were formerly
made with 'ima instead of pigs,
especially on Ugi and Three
Sisters, and they had a special
counting system. 'ima were

taken by inserting a long pole and then lifting, a'o

'ima buriburi a small sp.

easily taken

'ima buru a dark coloured sp.

'ima bora one with dark flesh

'ima hau a sp. very hard to remove

'ima mahui a white sp.

'ima puripuri; S. 'ima

buriburi

'ima susu = 'ima hau

'ima susuru giant clam

'imo to shout loudly, as in fighting or rejoicing; B. gimo
'imo'imo to shout loudly, as in fighting or rejoicing

'imu'imu a sp. of plant, the leaves used for toothache

'inahu to wrap up in leaves; B. glnahu

'inahusi u.tr.

'inahuni a fire covered with ashes but glowing underneath, to bank up a fire with ashes, prob. 'inahu

'inari to possess plenty of food, goods (= umari)

'inarisi v.tr. to possess plenty of food, goods

'ine W. concerning, by means of (= 'inia, 'ini) chiefly used in Abauro; B. gini, reni (E. Bauro)

'inetaha why, for what reason?

'ini by means of, concerning, on account of, used after verbs with suffix nga', ra'i, tai, ha'i, but some do not take it. Possibly the 'i of these suffixes has been attracted to ni or nia; but 'ini (B. gini) is used as a preposition apart from these verbs; B. gini, ginia, reni

'iniasi therefore

'iniataha why, for what reason

na arita'inia he went from him

e taha 'o 'ari 'inia what did you go for

nau gu hako 'inia I shall stop for that reason

a rabusia 'ini mada or 'inia i mada he hit him with a club

2. v.tr. to pinch, nip, hold with fingers; B. gini

'iniha gerund

3. to get leaves, cabbages (by pinching off)

'o'i 'ini roai, 'ini taangusi

4. to throb

mwa'ini'ini have a throbbing headache

mwa'ini'ini have a throbbing headache

'iniani therefore, for this reason

'iniasi therefore, for that reason

'iniataha why, for what reason

'inihete twist off

'ini'ini a little bit of pudding

'ini'inipwaa having had no young, of animals

'inimarahasiwae to pinch with backs of fingers

'ino(na) a debt, a fault; to be in debt, owe; B. gino

'inoa a debtor

'inosi v.tr. to be in debt to, owe

a 'inosiau 'inia I am in debt to him

'inosia p.p. in debt, indebted

ha'a'ino a creditor

'i'o to dwell, be, only used in a few phrases, e.g., 'i'o

hatara sit quiet, keep still

'i'ohatara keep quiet

'i'oraha (C., B. only) to

be excited, disturbed in mind

'i'oraganga'i v.intr. be disturbed about

'ipa

'ipa'ipa to struggle violently, as a prisoner, or pig in a net

'ipa'ipata'i v.intr.

struggle with; B. gipagipa, gapagapa

'ira a stone axe or adze

'ira mahera

'iraa S. to know, understand (used at one village only) (= 'irara)

'irara 1. to know, understand, perceive; B. girara
ha'a'irara to explain to

2. divination, seance, ordeal; answers to questions were given by the ghosts by movements of natural objects without human intervention, heavy objects moved etc. Certain men acted as mediums for ordeal *cf.*

tohe

gana'irara, mwarabaina; B. giraea
 'irara 'ini adi'o divination with adi'o shoots
 'irara 'ini basi with bow and arrow, shooting a man with miniature arrow
 'irara 'ini haslahu by folding a leaf containing lime, opening and noting position of lime
 'irara ha'agengeu by a ghost rocking a canoe
 'irara ha'aasu by burning sacrifices under two clubs, noting shadow
 'irara ha'asuu by burning a dog which rises up alive

'iraro *v.tr.* to believe completely without any doubt *cf.*
 raro

'iraroa thoroughly believed
 'irarosi *v.tr.* believe thoroughly

'irawaru a sp. of large tree with round leaves

'ire'ire(na) small fins of fish; B. giregire

'iri choose, prefer, like, want; B. girisi
 nahel 'o 'irisia what do you want
 'irisi *v.tr.*
 hel'irisi *n.* desire, wish, will

'iri'iri ha'a'iri'iri to set a high price

'iringe(na) voice, custom (= ringe)

'irisi choose *cf.* 'iri

'irori 1. a sp. of parrot, *Lorius cardinalis* = kirori; B. kirori
 2. to babble, prattle (= rori)

'iruha(na) E. the middle (= 'uruha)

'isi 1. to abuse, use angry or coarse language, swear, curse
 'isi'isi to abuse, use

angry or coarse language, swear, curse
 hei'isi'isi bad language, cursing

ha'a'isi'isi curse

'isiha *gerund*

2. to plan, decide together about

'isiri *v.tr.* to plan, decide together about

3. to finish

ha'a'isi to have the last word, as a woman

'ita 1. *v.tr.* to reject, refuse, loathe; B. kita

2. C.B. large

hasi'el 'ita a large tree

3. to gaze at

hal'ita'ita to hold and gaze at

'itaa to dislike

'itaburunga "reject the clan", the name of the only two crimes which were punished with death

1. incest, i.e., marriage within the clan

2. murder, i.e., killing a member of the clan

'ito 1. restless, unable to sit still; disputatious

'ltoha *gerund*

'lto'lto to move arms and legs about, to struggle violently

'ltonga' *v.intr.* to keep annoying

'ltora' *v.intr.* to be restless about, because of

2. to be bedridden

'ltonga' *v.intr.* be bedridden from

'iu 1. S. fire = 'eu a word given by Verguet; B. giu, ki

2. ha'a'iu'iu set a high price on (= ha'a'iri'iri)

'iwa to shake (= 'iha)

'lwa'lwa to shake

'o 1. root of many words meaning "like"

2. *pers.pron.2nd pers.sg.* thou, short for 'loae; B. lgo, go

3. (peel, scrape)

'o'l *v.tr.* to scrape, peel (with waro shell)

'oa a pair *cf.* koa, wai'oa

'oa ni hereho a pair of things; B. goa

'o'a 1. a sp. of tree, the bark is used for embalming and for staining, in the latter case the red juice is mixed with charcoal and forms a black paint for bowls etc.; B. goa kara 'o'a to embalm; incision made under left arm, viscera removed, body dried, painted and wrapped up and removed to caves in the mountains. There are said to be such bodies in mountain caves centuries old but in perfect preservation. Monongai said he had seen one such body
2. to stain, anoint; the skin; B. gogai
'o'a'i v.tr.

'oaha(na) to suit, set off
a 'oahada it suits them

'oani thus, in this way

'oa ni manu a pair of youths

'oasi in that manner, that way, just as you say so

'oasiasi so

'oatahi widower

'oba a food bowl, painted black

'obehu whitish end of a tree

'obi(na) 1. buttocks, seat (= 'abi)
2. the thigh; B. gopi

'obiwa C.B. the corners of a room by the door (= kopiwa)

'obu 1. a drinking coconut cf. kopu
2. unripe, small, immature, of a nut; B. gopu

'obwo 1. a pool
2. hot
3. fat

'obwo'obwo to bubble, boil (= 'opwo'opwo); B. goqo
'obwo'obwongl v.tr. bubble, boil from
ha'a'obwo'obwo cause to bubble, boil

'oda'oda to mix and cook in an oven breadfruit (bare'o) coconut milk (suru) and fig leaves (kamau)

'oda'odanga'l v.intr. to mix and cook in an oven breadfruit (bare'o) coconut milk (suru) and fig leaves (kamau)

'odo to work, as in a garden
'odonga'l v.intr. work at
'odori v.tr. to work (a garden) work at
hai'odo work together

'odo tabairua to work for two masters

'odo tabararua to work for two masters

'oe 1. thou cf. 'ae; B. go
2. W. you there! friend! used continually in address where English uses no word cf. Lau 'ae after personal names

'oena E. you there! friend!

'ogera'i hurriedly, hastily

'ogo 1. a sp. of creeper with yellow leaves; B. goko
2. to sit straight
3. W., B. narrow (= 'oko'okoa)

'ogu 1. horizontal slabs in wall of house
2. C.B. the thatch partitions in a house

'oha the stem of the betel pepper; B. goha

'oha(na) 1. enough
2. to suit, be fitting, set off
a 'ohada it suits them

'ohai 1. to stagger, fall, as on a lurching ship
2. E. to count, to read (recent use); B. gohagl

'ohauahe'eni E. the cry when killing a man

'ohe to bend, as a stick; B. gohe draw in waist
'ohe'ohe to bend, as a stick
'ohenga'l v.intr. to bend (a stick)

'ohereho E. the cry when killing a man

'ohi 1. to wait for, expect cf. 'ahi 8.
2. to screen cf. 'ahi 8. and ohiohi

- 'ohisi v.tr. to put on the T bandage (gaha); B. gohisi
 3. to be doubtful cf. gasi
 4. to run in fear
 a ha'ate 'ohi he is not sure, speaks doubtfully
- 'ohihi 1. to fear cf. koihi
 2. to follow
- 'ohisi 1. v.tr. to fear
 2. to put on T bandage
 3. to put tail between legs, of a dog a 'ohisi 'ini kekerena cf. 'ohi 2.
- 'ohu 1. v.tr. to cook with hot stones cf. mara'ohu; B. gohu
 2. v.intr. to boil
 3. v.tr. to put together, rake together, as a fire
 'ohura'i v.intr. to put together, rake together, as a fire
 4. various, different; to differ
 'ohunga'i v.intr. to differentiate
 'ohungi v.tr. to differentiate
 'ohura'i v.intr. to differentiate
 'ohusi v.tr.
- 'ohua 1. the first day of the annual harvest festival (Ho'asia), when all fires were extinguished, and the new sacred fire for the year was lit and carried from house to house; B. gohua
 2. a sp. of taro; B. gohua
- 'oi 1. (to fight); B. hairariha
 hai'oi to fight
 hai'oi to fight
 2. to break as the point of a spear cf. ma'oi
 'ola broken
 3. to scrape or peel with a shell (waro) cf. 'o 3.
 4. cut off tops of taro for planting
 5. very well! so then! in beginning a fresh remark
- 'o'i pron. 2nd pers. sg. fut.
 'o'i 'ari thou wilt go
- 'oia broken
- 'oia W., B. carefully (= onia)
 here 'oia do it carefully
- 'oi'oia having sores
- 'oi'oimae bitter fighting; trembling with fear
- 'oisaa so (= 'oasi)
 ha'ate 'oisaa speak in that way
- 'oita well, so then, ending one subject and introducing a fresh (= 'oi, hoi, 'alta)
- 'oiwaro(na) clear away, take down, pull off creepers
- 'oko'oko 1. to make leaf
 2. the sprouting leaves at the end of a branch
- 'oko'oko(na) the top of a tree; B. oko, goqo
- 'oko'oko'a narrow cf. tarl'oko'a
- 'ome 1. to see
 2. excl. believe me! listen!
 3. appearance, colour
 'ome meramera'a red colour
 'ome rahurahu'a grey colour etc.
 'omeha gerund
 'omeha(na) v.n. appearance, shape, colour
 'omenga'i v.intr. see with
 'omera'i v.intr. see with
 'omesi v.tr. to see
 'omesia p.p. seen
 ha'aome cause to see
 ha'aomesi a remembrance, something to call to mind a friend
 ha'a 'ome'irara make clear to
 kakawa'ome to be jealous
- 'omeadara to overlook
- 'omeadoi to find
- 'omegoro beautiful
- 'omehaidorari variegated
- 'omehihisi to choose, prefer
- 'omehiri to choose, prefer
- 'omemarakaranga to turn up the eyes
- 'omengenge to look away from, avert the eyes
- 'omenunu to appear above horizon
- 'omenunuha(na) to appear above horizon

- 'ome'ome a spy, to spy
- 'omepaurahaa unsuitable, ill fitting
- 'omera'ima recall to mind, recall the past
- 'omeretehi to understand, see clearly
- 'omesadoi to find
- 'omesigihi to choose
- 'omesuri to look after, take care of; an overseer, manager
- 'omesurirae the man (well paid) who carried the rotting corpse of a chief (araha) daily to running water; it was carried by him pickaback and bathed on his shoulders
- 'ometa'a ugly
- 'ometa'e to favour, love
gare au 'ometa'e 'inia my beloved son
- 'ometara(na) to beware of
- 'ometaraburu to fail to recognise, as someone much altered
- 'ometariraua to fail to recognise
- 'ometarisi to overlook, fail to see
- 'ometoha'i(nia) to see clearly, plainly
- 'omo'omo(na) the end, top; as of a tree
- 'ona 1. to be like
'ona nei si take that one of. ha'a'oi, 'oani, 'osi etc.
2. like, as
3. if
'ona 'o'i 'ari if you go
4. W. to eat only fish
- 'onai v.tr. to be like
a 'onala it is like it
- 'ona'ona to feel uneasy, preparatory to being sick
'ona'onanga'i v.intr. become uneasy from, because of
'ona'onara'i v.intr. become uneasy from, because of
ha'a'oa 'ona to make uneasy
- 'onari B. to eat only fish
- 'onata possibly! if!
- 'one E. to eat only fish
- 'oni like this, thus (= 'oani)
- 'onia B. carefully (= 'oina, here 'onia)
- 'oni'oni a tale, story, myth
- 'oni'onia carefully
- 'onu to shake, as tree in wind, house in earthquake
'onu'onu to shake, as tree in wind, house in earthquake
'onuhi v.tr. to shake
'onuhia p.p. shaken
'onunga'i v.intr. shake with, by, from
'onura'i v.intr.
ha'a'onu to shake
- 'oo 1. straight; to stretch the legs, straighten; B. goosi to level
'oohi v.tr. go straight to
'oosi v.tr. to straighten; to level off, make flat
'oosia p.p. straightened, levelled
2. a spear of. koto
'oohi v.tr. 1. point a spear at
2. threaten with any weapon.
Names of different kinds of spears are: boeralohorosi, mamarangari, mute, musimanu, ooral, popohau, raradodo, suruwasi
3. to curdle, of coconut milk (= da'oo)
- 'o'o 1. firm, firmly; B. gogori strengthen
'o'onga'i v.intr. to strengthen
'o'ori v.tr. strengthen, prop up
'o'ori(na) foundation
'o'ota'i v.intr. to strengthen
ha'a'o'ori 1. to strengthen, help, assist, make firm
2. to confirm by laying on of hands (recent use)
3. The Comforter (St. John) (recent use)
2. 'o'oha'i v.intr. 1. overflow, of water
2. overturn
3. incline a vessel, pour
4. on end
5. straight on, up
3. a sp. of yam with tubers on the vine (= patango); B. gogo

4. a wooden gong, made from a hollowed tree; inside was burnt out; B. gogo. The gongs are made in sets (bara) of different sizes: 'o'oraha bass, 'o'o maradaro soprano, 'o'o r'!' treble. They are used to send messages by a code (combination of beats) in words (not sentences) so that practically any message can be sent by those, now very few, who know the code. The gong belongs rather to the Bush than the Coast, and rather to Bauro than Arosi, i.e., it is more used there. Gongs were also used for tunes (mwaramwara) and short, well known messages. In Ulawa and Ugi there was no real talking with gongs (only short phrases) as in Arosi and still more in Bauro. A large gong will carry a message 10 miles.
5. a sp. of tree
 'o'omaradaro a variety used for gong making
 'o'orawaraha another variety
 'o'or'!' a variety used for outrigger canoes
6. to try to rise when weak
 (= mama'o'o)
- 'o'ohai 1. overflow, overturn, incline of. 'o'o 2.
 2. on end
 3. straight on, up
- 'oohi 1. point a spear
 2. threaten with a weapon
- 'o'ome to see (= 'ome)
 'o'omes! v.tr.
- 'o'onga'i strengthen of. 'o'o 1.
- 'o'onu 1. to shake, tremble of. 'onu
 2. paralysis, palsy
- 'o'omaradaro 1. a sp. of tree
 2. a soprano gong
- 'o'ora 1. to prepare a garden; B. gogora prepared garden
 2. unplanted but prepared, of a garden mou 'o'ora
 3. E., B. a pudding with coconut oil (taumwa)
- 'o'oraha a bass gong
- 'o'ori 1. to strengthen, prop of. 'o'o 1.
 2. curly, of the hair
 3. stiff
- 'o'ori(na) foundation of. 'o'o 1.
- 'o'ori'i 1. a sp. of tree
 2. a treble gong
- 'oosi 1. to straighten
 2. to level
- 'o'ota'i to strengthen of. 'o'o 1.
- 'o'o'u a widow
 mwarugu widower of. nao a man or woman fasting after death of spouse
 'o'o'ura a widow
 'o'o'ura a widow
- 'ooura to come from a distance, of sound, e.g., of a gong
- 'opo'opo to bubble, boil (= kopokopo)
 'opor! v.tr. to bubble, boil because of, from
 'opos! v.tr. to bubble, boil because of, from
- 'opwo'opwo to bubble, boil; B. gogo
 'opwor! v.tr. bubble, boil from, because of
 'opwos! v.tr. bubble, boil from, because of
- 'ora 1. to blaze, gleam, shine of. 'oree crayfish; B. maora a crayfish
 'ora'ora to blaze, gleam, shine
 'orah! to gleam, shine upon
 'orara a blaze, gleam, flash
 'ora, tora may be related hau'ora'ora sacred stones in several parts of Arosi, said to gleam at night like a full moon
2. 'oras! v.tr. 1. to rush upon
 2. to pour out upon
 3. to discharge a volley of spears
3. to scrape with a shell of. 'o'ora
 'oras! dregs of stained coconut scrapings; B. goras!
4. to appear, of a ghost; they often appeared as fire, perhaps 'ora 1.
 'oraha gerund
 ha'a'ora to appear, of a ghost
5. to unfold, of the flower of a coconut
6. to begin to bear, of a coconut

'ora(na) spathe, of coconut and other flowers

'oraa bright eyed

'oraamai the first bud of a coconut

'oraha *gerund of* 'ora 4.

'orahi gleam upon *cf.* 'ora 1.

'ora'ora to blaze *cf.* 'ora 1.

'orara a blaze gleam *cf.* 'ora 1.

'orasi 1. rush upon
2. pour out upon
3. discharge a volley of spears
4. dregs of coconut scrapings

'orea a prawn, crayfish; also
ura, ngoda; B. goree
'oree ni wai freshwater prawn

'oree ri'i the colder months, winter

'ori 1. to scrape
'orisi *v.tr.*
'orisia scraped; B.
gorigori scrape, shell for scraping
2. 'oriha to be sick, ill
'orihanga'i *v.intr.* to be ill of
ha'a'oriha to make ill

'orisi scrape *cf.* 'ori 1.
'oro'oro 1. to shake
2. to reel, stagger
3. to be loose
'oro'oro' *v.intr.* to be dizzy
'oro'oro' *v.intr.* to shake with, from, as a house in an earthquake

'oro 1. to cut up, as for planting; B. goro
'oro'oro a slice of yam etc. for planting
2. to cut off the top of a tree or flower
'oro'i *v.tr.*

'oro'ha'i be dizzy *cf.* 'oro 1.

'oro'i to cut off the top *cf.* 'oro 3.

'oro'oro 1. shake *cf.* 'oro 1.
2. reel, stagger *cf.* 'oro 1.
3. be loose *cf.* 'oro 1.
4. slice for planting *cf.* 'oro 1.

'oro'oro'ha'i 1. shake from *cf.* 'oro 1.
2. stagger about *cf.* 'oro 1.

'oru to light a fire

'oruru W., B. close packed, thick together, choked, impassable

'osa 1. to shrivel
2. an old withered yam no use for eating or planting

'osara E. to pant *cf.* 'osora manawa 'osara

'osi so, like that, in that way, is that so? indeed?

'osite that's right! that's the way! yes indeed! is that so!

'osora 1. W., B. pant *cf.* 'osara
2. W. to be at last gasp

'osu to be thoughtless, careless
'osu'osu'a thoughtlessly, carelessly
'osuh'i *v.tr.* to be thoughtless, careless about
'osunga'i *v.intr.* to do or speak thoughtlessly, carelessly
a 'osunga'i nia i ha'ate tauaro

'ota to tread
'otara'i *v.intr.* to tread on and carry off, as mud
o 'otara'i nia i nunu'u
'otari *v.tr.* tread on
'otaria *p.p.* trodden

'ota(na) W. footprint; E. benga
'ota'ota(na)

'otamwago leglets of beads worn at a feast (= 'otomwago)

'otamwakeke to walk crookedly; B. gotomwago

'otapaniwai to walk with footprints at right angles to one another

'otasida to slide, slip

'oto to land, of a canoe; B. goto
'otoha *gerund*
'otoha'i *v.intr.* land
'otohi *v.tr.* land at
'otonga'i *v.intr.* land
'otora'i *v.intr.* land
ha'a'oto cause to land

'otomwago bead leglets (= 'otamwago)

'o'ua how are you? By stress, accent, and different combinations a great deal is conveyed by this small word 'ua; a mastery of its use is important in Arosi

ra'i'ua it doesn't matter, whichever you like etc.

'ou'ouwae a woman's charm for child bearing

'owai W. to put to sleep a child; E. 'uwai

'u 1. to call

'usi v.tr. 'usia mai

2. to carve with a chisel, to excavate a cave in rock

'u'i v.tr.

'ai'u a chisel made of clam shell

'ua 1. how, of what sort, why?

'a'ua? how? why? what?

(not understood; taha? not heard) what then? what do you come about? suppose that is so what then? etc.

'a'uata! of course, yes, quite right, just what I said! etc.

gasi 'ua na! just so! yes quite true! no doubt! etc.

ma'ua! or, either; and if so what does it matter! etc. naani ma'ua naasi! this or that

ma'ua 'o 'uasi greeting to one met on the path, or a stranger

mia 'o 'ua to one arriving, polite enquiry as to where he is going and why

2. 'uara'i v.intr. to make a spell to kill or injure cf.

aru

'uasi v.tr. to make a spell to kill or injure

ha'a'uasi to send a spell, make a spell

hai'uasi a spell (= kuasi); B. kuasi

'uamai why do you come?

'uana very well! so be it!

'uani very well! so be it!

'uara'i make an evil spell

'uasi make an evil spell

'uasimwaeroo a spell to kill, a mwaeroo, sinamus! or ramo; of twice the usual strength

'uata very well! so be it!

'ubena a large net; B. gupena

'ubu(na) E., B. the middle; B. gupugupu (at Rafu rafa)

'ubuna name of village on N. Coast

'ubuta(na) the middle; B. guputa

'ubwa to grumble; B. guqa

'ubwani v.tr. to be jealous; to be always nagging, of a wife

'ubwangi v.tr. to grumble at

'ubwasi v.tr. to grumble at

'ubwata'i v.intr. grumble about

hai'ubwani jealousy (of married woman), continual nagging, swearing at her husband, curtain lectures, leading him a dog's life; formerly such women were divorced; B. haiguqani

'uda 1. to be spawned, brought forth, of fish

'uda'uda to be spawned, brought forth, of fish

'udaha gerund to be spawned, brought forth, of fish

'udanga'i v.intr. to be spawned, brought forth, of fish

'udara'i v.intr. to be spawned, brought forth, of fish

ha'a'uda to spawn

ha'a'uda'i to spawn

2. to shake; B. kuta

'udanga'i v.intr.

'udara'i v.intr.

3. to move the limbs (= 'uta)

'uda'uda to move the limbs

'udaha'i v.intr.

'udanga'i v.intr.

'ue S. (tawaraha) rattan (= 'uwe); B. gue

'ugu 'uguni v.tr. to pull down creeper or rope

'uha to be frightened, anxious, timid (perhaps also uha)
a 'uha i ahuna

'u'i to cut with clam shell chisel, cut into rock cf. 'u

'u'i'u'i 1. a round pool on a rock

2. a grain; B. uwe a pearl
3. end
- 'uma a necklace of dog's teeth
(= tarai'uma); B. kuma
- 'uma'uma pharynx
- 'umi to be long, of hair
- 'umi'umi small roots of taro,
long roots of ferns
- 'umwa 1. to grow thin
'umwanga'i v.intr. grow
thin from (= tori)
'umwata'i v.intr. grow
thin from
ha'a'umwa cause to grow
thin
2. to ebb, of the tide; to
fall, of a river
'umwata'i v.intr. to ebb,
of the tide; to fall, of a
river
ha'a'umwa to wait for the
tide to fall
- 'unahu 1. to be slow, slowly
(= ugahe)
'unahusi v.tr. be slow at
2. to move about stiffly and
slowly, as an old man
- 'unga'i 1. to roll along, with
rolling gait, of a heavy man
2. to go slowly, pompously,
solemnly, awkwardly, of any-
thing big
- 'unu 1. a sp. of lizard (= kunu);
B. gunu
2. v.tr. to speak, tell, name,
say, call
'unua named
'unuha'i v.intr. to slander,
tell tales of, be angry with
'unu'unu to slander, gossip,
talk angrily, quarrel
ha'unu'unu to slander;
slander, false witness, tale
bearing
- 'unua 1. named
2. a good spirit (hi'ona); one
who has been devout (mahasi)
during life, and then bathes in
the living water of Marapa after
death, so that the soul aunga
becomes spirit (hi'ona) and
'unua, that is united in being
with the personal being
A'unua who is at the centre
of all things
- 'unuha'arangasi to confess
- 'unuha'i to slander
- 'unuradoma'i to relate in order
- 'unutahanga'i to confess
- 'unutoha'i to confess completely
- 'unutoma'i to confess completely
- 'unu'unu to slander, gossip
(= gunua); B. gunua
- 'ura 1. smooth cheeked, no
beard or hair on face (= kura);
B. gura
2. sp. of tree, the root gives
a scarlet dye
- 'urahu a sp. of fish Oligorus
gigas, famous in tales; B.
gurahu
- 'ure'ure a sp. of tree; B. kure
- 'uri(na) 1. the skin, of men,
animals, roots, fruits
kuripwapwa cf. kaho
2. scurf on the head
3. the thin film on water
4. the inner bark of a tree
kahokaho or ango outer bark,
then 'urimaui, and the
innermost bark 'uri adaro;
B. gawo ataro
5. v.tr. to peel
- 'uria a small octopus, squid
- 'uria adaro a small black octopus
- 'uriadaro 1. innermost bark
cf. 'uri
2. a starfish
- 'uria ni'abu sp. of 'uria,
speckled, if a man sees it his
clansman dies
- 'uria ni ibwa sp. of 'uria,
large
- 'uria ni obwa sp. of 'uria,
large
- 'uria ni rodo sp. of 'uria,
large
- 'urimaui inner bark cf. 'uri
- 'uri'uri a sp. of tree
- 'uro'uro(na) 1. v. to drip from
a height, of water
2. n. a waterfall 'uro'uro
i wai

- 'uru 1. to be hot, stinging, as much lime on tongue in betel chewing *cf.* 'ara
'uruha *gerund*
ha'a'uru make hot, stinging
2. to rot, of taro; B. guru
3. to blind a pig with lime in the eyes to keep it from straying *cf.* kuru
'uru'i v.tr. blind a pig with lime
'uru'ia blinded with lime
ha'uru blind a pig with lime
4. to be blind (= kuru)
'uru'i v.tr. to shut the eyes
5. to make leaf, put on foliage *cf.* husi; B. hagahisi
'uruha *gerund*
'uru'uru *gerund*
6. the foliage of a tree, i.e., the whole mass of foliage
hare'uru a leaf shelter
7. a twig or bough of a tree, a bundle of twigs
'uru i hasi'e'i
8. a noun of direction
'uru hura'a farther out
hasi'uru auru plant deep
9. curly, of hair
10. land, appearing high or low
- 'uruara'a 1. high, mountainous land
2. higher
- 'uru'ari farther off
- 'uruauru 1. low flat land
2. deep down
- 'urubobono a thick mass of foliage *cf.* 'uru 6.
- 'uruha *gerund* of 'uru 1., 5.
- 'uruha(na) the middle (= 'iruha, 'ubuta)
- 'uruhani'ahu child born between first and last 'uru, 'ahu
- 'uruhura'a farther out *cf.* 'uru 8.
- 'uru'i 1. blind a pig *cf.* 'uru 3.
2. shut the eyes *cf.* 'uru 4.
- 'urumai nearer *cf.* 'uru 8.
- 'urungari a bough of a nut tree used as a spell (sura'i) *cf.* 'uru 7.
- 'urusiri farther in *cf.* 'uru 8.

- 'uruu a sp. of thorny plant, with lanceolate leaves
- 'uru'uru to make leaf *cf.* 'uru 5.
- 'usae that, that one, of a woman, corresponding to mo'o for a man, but mo'o is now used for either
- 'usi to call (= usi)
- 'usu to refuse, decline
sae 'a'i'a raba 'ari ma 'usu moi a man doesn't want to go and just refuses
'usuha'i v.intr.
'usura'i v.intr.
- 'uta 1. to move the limbs *cf.* 'uda; B. kutakuta
'uta'uta to move the limbs
'utahi v.intr.
'utanga'i v.intr.
2. to reject, dislike (= 'ita)
'uta'i v.tr.
- 'uu W., B. yes
- 'u'u 1. v.tr. to take from a pile
2. to be elastic, pulling back when drawn
'u'uha'i v.intr. draw back from when pulled, pull back from
'u'unga'i v.intr. draw back from when pulled, pull back from
'u'usi v.tr. detach vine from a tree, pull down from
'u'usia pulled out from
ha'a'u'usi pull out a vine, pull out something elastic
3. top of coconut just below branches
4. to be shrunken in body
'u'uta'i v.intr. to be shrunken in body
5. a sp. of fish, Balistes, which cries 'u'u = kuku
- 'u'u(na) 1. neck
2. throat
- 'u'udiwi red hot (red neck of diwi)
- 'u'uha'i pull back from *cf.* 'u'u 2.
- 'u'uhasinagia sore throat *cf.* 'u'u(na) 2. (nagi flint)
- 'u'umi swallow *cf.* 'u'u(na) 2.

- 'u'unga'i to be elastic *cf.*
'u'u 2.
- 'u'unu to call (= 'unu)
- 'u'ura a sp. of hardwood tree;
B. gugura
- 'u'urari 1. deep rooted of trees
2. firm, decided, stout hearted
- 'u'uri v.tr. to trust; B.
hagauri
'u'urila p.p. trusted
ha'a'u'uri cause to trust
hai'u'uri to trust
- 'u'uridae to go in vain for
- 'u'uridaedae to be doubtful of
- 'u'urito'o to go successfully for
- 'u'uritoo to trust vainly, mis-
place trust
- 'u'uru to thud, roar, vibrate,
as an engine *cf.* guruguru
'u'uruha'i v.intr. to thud,
roar because of, from
'u'uruta'i v.intr. to thud,
roar because of, from
- 'u'usara to take wood off the
fire
- 'u'usi detach from *cf.* 'u'u 2.
- 'u'usu to go through the forest
where there is no path
'u'usuha gerund
'u'usuh v.tr. to go through
a trackless forest
ha'a'u'usu to send through
a trackless forest
- 'u'uta'i be shrunken, of body
cf. 'u'u 6.
- 'uwai E. to put a child to sleep;
W. 'owai
- 'uwe rattan (= 'ue); B. gue

I

- i 1. v.tr. suffix
wa bring
wai bring (object specified);
B. ni, mi, ti
2. of, belonging to (= ni, si,
ri, hi
gare i maa pupil of the eye
3. *excl.* of disgust
4. definite article used with
nouns, verbs treated as nouns,

- and pronouns
i ruma the house
au 'omesia i 'ari ana; W. ni
saw him go (his going)
i ia he
5. locative
i Heuru at Heuru
i aro to the sky
i toro to the hills
6. instrumental prefix
irango, itoro = ai

- ia 1. *pers.* article (= a)
ia mo'osi he yonder
2. *pers.pron.3rd pers.sg.*
he, she, it = a which is always
used in objective case; B.
ngaia
3. S. verbal article = a

- i'a 1. a fish; B. iga
2. a fish tooth (porpoise -
used for money) abe 4 teeth;
is the unit
3. a prefix to many names of
fish *cf.* use of hua, koru,
manu, aru etc.

i'a'ahau a bony fish

i'aahea a fish like a pike.

i'agaru a large bluish fish

i'ahasiwae

iahu C., B. to sit (= heinagu,
doodoo)

i'ahunu 100,000 fish teeth

i'amanu a sp. of fish, chaetodon

i'amamaesipoo a small black
poisonous fish (for pigs poo)

i'amaori a long straight hook
(= tegu)

i'amarumu a black freshwater
fish with soft flesh

i'amera a red sp.

i'ameu *pron.1st pers.pl.ex.*
small number; we, us

i'ami *pron.1st pers.pl.ex.*
large number; we, us

i'amou *pron.2nd pers.pl.* you

i'amourua *pron.2nd pers.dl.* you
two

i'amurua *pron.2nd pers.dl.* you
two

- i'amisu sp. of fish
- i'amwaa a long bodied fish in lagoons
- i'anagi a fish with large spines on its back
- i'ani'adio a large deep sea fish
- i'aniane a small sp. of fish
- i'aniano a fish with thick snout; B. lgainonl
- i'a nibongi a sp. of fish (= i'alibongi)
- i'a nitorimatawa a deep sea fish
- i'a'oree a sp. of fish
- i'arada a small red fish
- iatangawaiianasi W. an Abauro expression: "Who is that?"
- i'atatarl a sp. of fish
- iatei who (= tei, atel) (interr. not indef. which is nei); B. watl, katl (wa and ka are masc. and fem. prefixes)
- iau yes (= lo) Introduced from Bauro, but now common
- i'awaibora a freshwater fish
- i'awirora a sp. of freshwater fish. Names of wellknown fish: ba'ewa (shark); buma; eru (herring); girlo, lri'o (porpoise); harl (ray); iri (swordfish); mwarore (garfish); sawa (mullet); walau (bonito)
- ibwa 1. the coral reef (= ubwa)
2. the water on the reef (the edge is maririna); B. lqa
- idu 1. v.tr. to bore a hole
a idua he bored a hole
ldunga'i v.intr. to bore in
ha'aidunga'i to bore
ha'aldu to bore
2. a drill
3. to reject, refuse
ldunga'i v.intr.
ha'aldu
4. to count
lduml v.tr.
5. to compose a song, idugana,
a idua i gana
iduha gerund
ha'aldu to compose a song
- iduidu a hole made by pigs, filled with rain water, and inhabited by frogs
- idutari an act of the soul of a man on his way to Hades. He stands on the leaping off rock, Regeha, and then makes an oration (idu i tarl) about his past life, his friends etc. ending with the shout, tarlnal and then leaps (manu tarl) into the sea
- ie excl. of anger
- iei adv. there (in no'al i ei, nal i ei, there, some write no'al i 'el, nal i 'el)
- i'ei prep. in cf. 'al; B. gal i'el omaa 'etea in another village (some prefix lei)
- igaau pron. 1st pers.pl. (of smaller number than igia) we, us cf. gia
- igaraa pron. 1st pers.dl. we two
- igi 1. to beat with the knuckles
2. to beat a gong with stem of sago frond cf. kinakina
igligl to beat a gong with stem of sago frond; B. niki, manikliniki
igilha gerund
igira'i v.intr. beat with knuckles, beat a gong
iglsi v.tr. beat with knuckles, beat a gong
- igia pron. 1st pers.pl. (of large number) we, us cf. gaau
- iha 1. to unwrap, as food cooked in leaves; B. eha
lhasi v.tr. to unwrap, as food cooked in leaves
2. to spread out, as a mat (= uharl) (only used in tr. forms)
iharl v.tr.
a iharia i tara 'inla he spread it on the path for him
ihasi v.tr. to put leaves under food in a basket
3. (lift up)
ihanga'i v.tr. to lift up and threaten, with, as a spear a ihanga'i i ma'e
iha rate to remove the skull (rate) when body decays
4. to throw down
ihanga'i v.intr.
ihata'i v.intr.

5. brother-in-law, sister-in-law, of same sex as speaker, classificatory term = waiha; B. waiha, kaiha (masc. and fem. prefixes)
6. to roll up the eyes
ihasi v.tr.
- ihaiha 1. to quiver, of the tops of trees in a breeze
2. to listen
- ihanga'i 1. to lift up and threaten cf. iha 3.
2. to throw down cf. iha 4.
- iharate remove the skull after death
- ihari to spread cf. iha 2.
- ihasi 1. to put leaves under cf. iha 2.
2. to roll the eyes cf. iha 6.
- ihata'a to eavesdrop
- ihata'i to throw down cf. iha 4.
- ihu to shout in exultation
ihulhu to shout in exultation
ihuhuni to triumph over
ihunga'i v.intr. exult at
ihusi v.tr. to shout to, about
- ii ha'aii 1. to nip with fingers so as to hurt
2. to poke with a stick
- iaa pron.3rd pers.sg. he, she, it (in objective case, a)
- ike(abe) ikenga'i v.intr. to jump, hop
a ikenga'i nia i abena he hopped along
- imaa a turtle shell bark tied to bonito hook
- imoimo E. bird's nest fern, asplenium nidus av'es
- ina(na) 1. mother, classificatory sense, but others than the actual mother are usually gera ina (little mother) ina in direct address, (not inagu); B. kaina (ka fem. prefix)
2. daughter, as addressed by her parents
- inango C., B. to gather for funeral ceremonies; W. irango
- inau pron.1st pers.sg. I, me (in objective case au)
- ine 1. mother, in compounds = ina; rarely used alone
2. E., B. to wonder, be astonished
3. a long creeping grass, the shoots are eaten
4. a large stone for breaking nuts, used with stone gagare
- inee to adopt a child, by woman or man
ineenga'i v.intr. to adopt a ineenga'i nia i gare
- inetae child whose mother is dead, orphan
inetaur'i child whose mother is living
- ini 1. this, here
boi i ini come here cf. na ini, na nini this
2. to be pitted, rotten, of sole of foot
iniini to be pitted, rotten, of sole of foot
- inisi a mother, especially of pigs cf. gare, garasi child; inisiboo, inisi misu, inisinoni (si is probably prep.)
- inoni 1. W. a man (homo); E. noni; W. sae (a man, vir. is mwane); B. inoni, inuni
nonihunga a crowd of men
dara inoni a sacrificial bowl carved like a man's head and shoulders, sacrifice placed in head
2. exalted, noble (rarely used except with caus. prefix)
ha'ainoni to exalt, exalted, noble; B. inoni, waura inoni
- io 1. yes (some use 'io)
2. (said interrogatively) I don't know, perhaps so
- i'oe pron.2nd pers.sg. thou (in objective case 'o); B. go
- ira 1. pron.3rd pers.pl. they, them (in objective after verb ra)
2. S. to remain cf. ura = ra
ira nei those who
ni ira moi mau he still remains
- iraa pron.3rd pers.pl. they (not suffixed to verb as object)

iraawaru a sp. of tree

iraki the name of a constellation

- irango 1. a roller for a canoe
 2. to place rollers for a canoe
 3. W. to go to a death feast; B. Inango
 4. to dash into the middle of, as a shark into bonito shoal
 5. to leap and dash away, of bonito
 6. a name for the two chiefs of a village, the head chief and his assistant chief

irango(na) to eat bait, of sharks
 a irangona i baa
 irangoha gerund
 irangohana li'a the fish scattered
 irangosi v.tr. to dash in and scatter a irangosi'i

irarua pron. 3rd pers. dl. they two

- iri 1. a swordfish; swordfish were carved and men buried in them; Iri were often carved on posts of canoe house; B. Iri
 2. to pour
 Iri mai pour into this
 Iri si v.tr.
 3. to plot to kill, to plan a fight
 ha'ai ri to put out money to kill a man

irimoro to rise to the surface of herring (buma) and bonito (waliau)

iringi to pour cf. Iri, ringi
 Iringisi v.tr. (perhaps double tr. suffix)

iri'o a porpoise, larger sp. than girlo

irisi pour cf. Iri 2.

- iro 1. a small gastropod shell from which earrings are made
 2. earrings
 3. to look
 Irohi v.tr. look into, look for
 4. to stare
 5. to revenge
 Iroha gerund
 Irohi v.tr. stare at, gaze into
 Ironga'i v.intr. gaze at

iobwararuma high in the sky, of the moon cf. Iro 3.

iroha gerund of Iro 4.

- irohi 1. look at cf. Iro 3.
 2. gaze into cf. Iro 4.

- iroiro 1. a clear pool in the reef in which one saw one's reflection
 2. glass (recent) looking glass

iromada(na) revenge cf. Iro 5.

ironga'i gaze at cf. Iro 4.

- iru 1. yam soup (= suru)
 2. to sip yam soup
 Iruha gerund
 Iruhi v.tr. to sip, drink

isi there, that

- isuisu 1. a nose ornament, made of clam shell
 2. to hold up to the nose in playing cat's cradle (ra'una)
 3. to run in on the top of a wave (= asuasus, esuesu)

ita 10 lengths of money; B. Ita

itoro a piece, bit

Iu a twin
 Iumasina boy and girl twins
 Iuoru three at a birth, triplets

K

ka neg.part. = ga, 'a; B. ka

kaaia I don't know

kaaka to sieve
 kaakara'i v.intr.

kaakae E. a baby; W. kakae; B. kakare

kaakae 'abara wa'ewa'e a baby able to sit up and play
 geregere stage above kaakae, small child
 kakaro'ura a baby who can crawl
 kakaroboo a baby who can crawl on knees and elbows
 kakarokuka a baby who crawls on hands and toes
 taanini a baby holding onto supports
 sukaemane a baby who tries to walk but falls
 'obwohaoru mane a baby who can walk

kaakara a small portion of water or liquid

kaakara'i 1. to shake and rattle, as a bottle kaakara
1 wai
2. to sieve kaaka

kaakaru a well, with stone floor and stone sides to the height the water reaches; once common now mostly filled up with rubbish, or fallen in; stone carvings round some kaakaru; B. waikaru

kaakawa a small sp. of fish

kaaranga a house lizard

kaaranga mushroom, fungus
cf. kalinga ear; B. kaaringa
kaaranga 'ora phosphorescent fungus, stuck in hair
kaaranga puupuu a fungus found in hollow circles underground, dug out and eaten

kaauria pierced with a single spear, or bullet cf. kairango

kabo 1. S. to bite, nip (= tapo)
kabori v.tr.
2. S., B. rotten, be rotten
cf. ngabo
kaboha gerund
kabora'i v.intr. be rotten from
kabori v.tr. be rotten from

kae 1. stale, of food; old, long stored, of yams uhikae = kai
2. B. to deceive cf. koe, kohe, kare

kaeatewa tall and thin (= kaiatewa)

kaekae a cockatoo

kaemahoraha a large thing (= kai mahoraha)

kaeraha B. very large, of house, pig or any object (= kairaha)
nei na kairaha the very big one

kahaiha a sp. of plant

kahakahaa deep and dark, as a pool in the forest

kahika a sp. of gastropod

kahiohio 1. to turn round and round, as a dog preparing to lie down cf. hio, kaihiohio
2. to swim in circles, of fish

kaho to bark a tree
kaho'i v.tr.

kahoi thin skinned, of a coconut

kahokaho(na) 1. outside bark; rough outer skin cf. 'uri
2. inner shell of nut; B. gawo

kahua dirt on walls

kahuaa stale, mouldy, of food

kahukahu(na) 1. womb cf. ahu belly
2. to hold in the womb

kahuko 1. a sp. of owl; B. kohigo
2. the name of a clan with this totem

kahure to pull apart, tear off, strip
kahuresi v.tr. to pull apart, tear off, strip

kahure(na) the husk of grains

kahuru a variegated sea eel (= kakura)

kahuto a sp. of soft wood tree with red flowers, used for rubbing fire; the pith is made into disks for the ear and painted shining white, and replaces on ordinary occasions the ararede shell figure of the sun worn at feasts; B. gahuto

kai 1. stale, of food (= kae)
2. a call to a dog, kai! kai!
3. B. a dog; B. gau
4. v.tr. to rub out
5. v.tr. to pull to pieces, as a flower; B. gai
6. prefix to adjectives and nouns

kaiatewa tall and thin

kaihau W., B. a large block of stone

kaihiohio curly, of hair

kaihirihiri twining round, creeping over, of a vine

kaihorō lie across, obstruct, as
a tree; perhaps 'ai, a tree
kaihorosi v.tr.

ka'ika'i(na) stalk of fruit
(= kaka'i, kakata)

kaikaiaharau sill of doorway

kaimahoraha W., B. very large
thing

kaimanu child's word for a small
bird

kaimaua fullgrown, adult, of a
man

kairaa a mortar for betel chew-
ing, medium size, between
mota and oba; B. kairaa

kairaha W., B. very large, of
house, pig etc. (= kaeraha)

kairango 1. W. withered at the
top, of a tree
2. a crowd of people with many
spears
kairangoa = kairango 2.

kaka 1. v.tr. to prepare for
'agau kuki kakaau cook in
preparation for me
2. to move along in folds as
a snake; B. gaga
kakahā gerund
kakahā'i v.intr. to move
in folds over, along
a kakahā'i nia i ano
kakanga'i v.intr. to move
in folds its body
a kakanga'i nia i abena
kakara'i v.intr. = kakahā'i
kakasi v.tr. = kakanga'i
a kakasia i abena
3. to erect (of male organ)
4. to throw a rope, throw out
a cloth cf. gaasi; B. kasi
throw
5. to drag down a creeper, pull
down something
kakahā'i v.intr. to drag
down a creeper, pull down
something
kakasi v.tr. to drag down
a creeper, pull down some-
thing
6. to stretch out the arms;
B. kaka, kakasi
kakaka to stretch out the
arms
kakasi v.tr.
7. to split
kakasi v.tr.
kakahita split, broken;
cracked by cold, as soles of

feet; B. kaka, kakasi
8. to pull apart (= 'a'a) as a
bag's mouth, a fish's mouth in
extracting hook
kakasi v.tr.

kakae W. a baby (= kaakae q.v.);
B. kakare cf. gare

kakaenawai a dragonfly

kakaeniwai a dragonfly

kakaha gerund of kaka 2.

kakaha'i 1. move along in folds
cf. kaka 2.
2. drag down cf. kaka 5.

kakaharau a sp. of small gastro-
pod in streams

kakahi E., B. tongs cf. 'a'ahi;
B. gagahi

kakahita split cf. kaka 7.

kakaho(na) 1. peel, rind; B.
gawo cf. kahokaho
2. abraded, of the skin
3. to chew betel nut

kakahuru to shake out, as a
cloth; shake off cf. gagahuru
kakahuruha gerund
kakahurunga'i v.intr. shake
off from
kakahuruta'i v.intr. shake
off from

kaka'i(na) stalk of leaf cf.
ka'ika'i

kakairaa crisp, of leaf, paper
etc. cf. 'a'alraa

kakaka stretch out arms cf.
kaka 6.

kakamate cuttlefish cf. kaka 6.

kakamora a race of very small
people, reported to exist in
the mountains, of whom many
tales are told (= kakangora,
pwapwangora)

kakanga'i glide, of a snake cf.
kaka 2.

kakangara a sp. of betel pepper

kakangora = kakamora; B. kakangora

kakaniwai a dragonfly (= kakaeniwai)

kakanuwai a dragonfly; B. to'awai,
harowai

kakao

kakaoa 1. to shout
2. the cry when a canoe is seen approaching; B. kakaoa

kakaora'ana a deep gulf, a narrow pass, an isthmus, a point jutting far out (= aro'una) cf. kao; for ending 'ana cf. B. noun suffix gana

kakapo a sp. of sweet smelling herb

kakara'i move along ground, of snake cf. kaka 2.

kakarakona E.; W. kakarangoda

kakarangoda 1. W. a sp. of reddish ant in trees (= kakarakona)
2. a sp. of bird, black in colour (= paparakau)

kakaraosia striped, streaked, as flesh of arm torn and bleeding

kakareaharau a door step, sill, fence; B. gagareaharau

kakaro 1. to crawl; B. tataro kakarohi v.tr. crawl along
2. tendrils of climbing plant (= kakawe)
kakarohi to tickle cf. karo

kakaro(na) strings of a bag

kakaro boo a baby crawling on knees and elbows

kakarohikou a sp. of Eranthemum, wahere, with beautiful violet-like flowers, growing on grey limestone rocks (= mwahi)

kakarokuka a baby crawling on hands and toes

kakaromwada W. to gather shell-fish

kakaromwasa E. to gather shell-fish

kakaro'ura a baby just able to crawl

kakaru a well (= kaakaru q.v.); B. waikalu cf. G. karu bale water

kakaruhote a sp. of hardwood tree

kakarupepe a sp. of tree with white flowers frequented by butterflies (= 'a'arubebe)

kakasa to put lime on the hair cf. kasa

kakasi 1. to glide, move body in folds cf. kaka 2.
2. to throw a rope cf. kaka 4.
3. to drag down cf. kaka 5.
4. to stretch the hands cf. kaka 6.
5. to pull open cf. kaka 8.
6. to split cf. kaka 7.

kakata(na) 1. handle, of an axe; B. gagata
2. W. strong and big cf. kakate
3. W. a neat, wellformed small man

kakataa E. a neat, wellformed small man

kakate 1. W. strong and big cf. ngatangata
2. to be dry and hard cf. ngangate; B. gagate
kakatera'i v.intr. to be dry from
a kakatera'i sina
haakakate to dry in the sun, as a cloth

kakau(na) 1. finger or toe; leg of an insect cf. gagau, gau; B. kakau
wairaharaha or raharaha thumb or big toe
usuuae, usuusuuae, usuhe'u index finger
tarakaki, ataraibai third finger
mwaeraha, ohi fourth finger
wairi'iri'i, riri'i little finger
2. to whistle with fingers to the lips

kakau'ara'ara claw of a crab

kakautangahuru a centipede

kakautewa a mosquito

kakauu 1. C., B. I don't know
2. C., B. to set out at day-break; W. huora'i, E. huorodo

kakawa W. v.tr. to disobey, refuse, dispute; E. kakoa cf. kawa, gawa
a kakawa 'ari he refused to go
kakawaha gerund

- kakawasi *v.tr.* to disobey, refuse, dispute
 kakawata'i *v.intr.*
 ha'akakawa cause to refuse
- kakawa'ome to be jealous
 kakawa'omesi *v.tr.* be jealous of
- kakawe(na) tentacles of octopus, streamers of jellyfish, tendrils of climbing plant
cf. kawi hook, 'ahe crab;
 B. gahe a crab
- kakawera'a long and curling at the end, as flower stalks of pawpaw; opposite to hauhuu
- kakawi 1. to grasp, clutch *cf.* kawi
 2. tangled, as yam vines intertwined
 haikakawi entangled
- kakawima'o a sp. of plant, the dry stem is used by boys as a cigarette; they smoke the pith of it
- kake 1. to shrivel up with cold, shudder, shiver
 2. to get cramp, cramped, crooked with cramp
 3. to crook the fingers; deformed with bent fingers;
 B. gake
- akea crooked, of fingers
 makake crooked
- kaki to hitch up with crook or finger (= aki) *cf.* tarakaki
- kakoa E. to refuse, disobey, dispute an order; W. kakawa
 kakoata'i *v.intr.* to refuse, disobey, dispute an order
- kakoa'ome to be jealous
 kakoa'omesi *v.tr.* be jealous of
- kakopa large buttress roots
 (= 'a'opa, kokopa)
- kaku 1. to be dull, stupid
 ahugu a kaku how foolish of me
 kakuha stupidity
 ha'akaku make stupid
 a ha'akakua i ahugu
 2. to forget
 kakua forgotten
 kakuha forgetfulness
 kakunga'i *v.intr.* forget about
- kakuta'i *v.intr.* forget about
3. soundly, of sleep mauru
 kaku
 rau duru i diri do ra'i mauru
 they knotted a dracaena to make them (the enemy) sleep soundly
 a mauru kakuhana he slept soundly
 kakuhana soundly, prob.
gerund of sleep
4. to associate with, be friends with *cf.* hagu, sagu, gugu
 kakuni *v.tr.* to associate with, be friends with
 kakunia *p.p.* associated
 kakungi *v.tr.* = kakuni
 kakungia *p.p.* = kakunia
- kakuru a variegated sea eel, toothless (= kahuru)
- kama a sp. of tree (= ama)
- kamaitau the name of the life size figure of a woman carved in stone on the western cliffs near Rohu
- kamata'i a sp. of tree
- kamau a sp. of fig (= 'amau *q.v.*)
- kame to lift lime to the lips with limestick
 kamekame to lift lime to the lips with limestick
 kameri *v.tr.* to lift lime to the lips with limestick
- kamo 1. to go stealthily, to stalk *cf.* amo
 kamoha *gerund*
 kamokamo 1. to go softly in the dark
 2. adultery
 kamori *v.tr.* to follow stealthily
 heikamori adultery
 2. to look at (= 'ome, 'eme)
 kamosi *v.tr.*
- kamoda an adze
- kamoha *gerund of* kamo 1.
- kamokamo 1. go softly in the dark
 2. adultery
 3. the name of a serpent spirit
- kamori follow stealthily *cf.* kamo 1.
- kamosi look at *cf.* kamo 2.

kamu to close, shut up, as a clam (= komo)
kamu'i *v.tr.* close upon, shut and hold tight

kamwa a sp. of small, striped fish (= gamwa, gaumwa); B. **kama**

kana **kanakana** to have a nice taste in the mouth
kanahi *v.tr.* cause a nice taste
kanari *v.tr.* cause a nice taste
hai kanari a nice taste
a kanaria a mo'osi i maho i ngau the food tastes nice in his mouth

kanakana'a savoury, pleasant tasting, making one's mouth water

kanaru a sp. of tree

kane to rejoice; to boast, be proud, conceited; B. **kane**
kanekane rejoice
kanesi *v.tr.* rejoice at, boast of
kanea joyful
kanekanea joyful, happy, contented

kangara a duck (= karanga, ngarangara, karangaisu'u)

kani E. to stick in, lodge in, as a spear in a tree (= kawi, madare)

kao(na) 1. a large portion of liquid, from a third to half full *cf.* gao; B. **kaona**
kaokao a large portion of liquid, from a third to half full
 2. to stoop
kaokao stoop, lower the head
kaoha *gerund*
kaoha'i *v.intr.* steep;
adj. crouching
a hora kaoha'i he ran away crouching low
kaohi *v.tr.* to stoop under
 3. to stalk, crouching and creeping
 4. to associate with a woman one intends to marry, court
kaori *v.tr.* to court a girl; B. **kaoni** adultery
 5. **kaori** *v.tr.* to play with a person
haikaori play, games
 6. a sp. of crab

kaoa egret (= kaopwa)

kaoha 1. *gerund* of kao 2.
 2. stooping a siri kaoha

kaohi stoop under, crouch behind

kaokao 1. half or a third full
 2. to stoop, crouch
 3. to stalk
 4. dottle of pipe; a little left at the bottom of a vessel
 5. E. a sp. of plant like a sunflower, with small yellow flowers; W. gaogao

kaopwa 1. a bird, egret (= kaoa); B. gaoqa
 2. the name of the clan with this totem; head of the clan possessed club with carving of kaopwa

kaori 1. W. to persist in doing; E. kasaori
 2. to court a girl
 3. to play with a person

kapa with two corners cut off, shaped like a V *cf.* esu

kapaakapa a swallow (swift, I)

kapakapa 1. with two corners cut off, shaped like a V
 2. a swallow (swift, I); B. gapagapa

kapakapaesu 1. criss-cross, a rhombus (= kekerekapaesu)
 2. a bird, swift

kape 1. to flutter the wings;
 B. gaha run swiftly
kapekape to flutter the wings
kapeha *gerund*
kapera'i *v.intr.* to flutter about
 2. to scrape with the foot, as brush turkey
kapekape to scrape with the foot, as brush turkey
kapehi *v.tr.* scrape (the ground)
kaperi *v.tr.* scrape, scratch
kapesi *v.tr.* scrape, scratch
kapesia *p.p.* scratched

kapi 1. to bring together, wedge tight, pick up with toes
kapisi *v.tr.* wedge between legs, pick up with toes, jam into a hole
kapisia *p.p.* wedged, jammed

2. to tuck T bandage gaha into waist string
kapira'i v.intr. to tuck in
3. flutter, flap wings (= kape)
kapipapi flutter, flap wings
kapiha gerund
kapira'i v.intr. flutter about, striking with wings
- kapii a sp. of tree with large, oval leaves
- kapi'oa crosslegged
- kapiro(na) waist string (= kawira'i)
- kapo to be rotten cf. ngabo
kapoha gerund
kapoha'i v.intr. be rotten from
kaporu v.tr. be rotten from
- kapogiru a sp. of taro
- kaporu 1. cupboard or shelf for storing things, in a house or canoe; B. giporu
2. a small room in a house, usually for a man and his wife to sleep in
- kapu(na) blood, only in names of heroes etc. (= 'abu)
makapunamwarore the name of a hero born from garfish blood, who finally changed into a garfish (mwarore)
- kapuru a stone sinker for fishing (= kopuru)
- kara 1. scrape, bruise; B. gara
karasi v.tr. scrape, bruise, take off skin
2. (shake)
karakara v.tr. to shake
karakaraa shaken
karakaraha'i v.intr. shake up
karakaranga'i v.intr. shake up
3. v.tr. to cut, as pieces of nautilus shell (= gara); B. kara
4. a parrot; B. gara
kara marawa a green variety
kara mera a red variety
5. karaha'i v.tr. overturn cf. garanga'i
karangi v.tr. overturn
6. karakara to cry, sound, of musical instruments
karaha'i v.intr. to sound from
karakara bamboo musical instrument
karakara old coconut with sound of water within swishing about
7. makarakara ill fitting; awkward, inconvenient in shape, of a box etc.; B. makarakara
makarakaranga'i ill fitting for, awkward for
8. a parcel of pudding, gori, wrapped up; B. kara
9. to put the fruit of Barringtonia, huu, on the fire and apply it as a poultice when hot; a poultice (the meaning appears to be "apply heat, burn" cf. karapoto etc.)
- karadede'au yam mash cooked in hollow bamboo
- karaha'i 1. to overturn cf. kara 5.
2. to sound cf. kara 6.
- karahasi a spark sticking to the foot
- karahita 1. to split from heat of sun
2. to split a stick and insert another in the split
karahitari v.tr. to split
3. cut into, spaces cut opposite one another, as in inlaying with nautilus
4. a man trap, large bamboo cut lengthwise and plank inserted, man treads on this, plank falls and foot is held
- karakara shake with, from
- karakaramangaru a pink begonia (kara = 'ara, bite)
- karakaramwadio a black insect with brown legs
- karakaranga'i shake up
- karakarangai su'u a duck (= karanga karangaisu'u)
- karakarapuru very hard, of wood
- karakarata(na) 1. many
karakarata i noni many men
2. various, of every sort
karakarata i maho i ngau every kind of food
- karanga a duck
- karangaisu'u a duck

- karangi 1. to overturn
 2. a red sp. of fish caught at night; B. karani
 3. the name of the man who catches it

karao a coconut leaf basket

karapasu a sore under skin of sole of foot (= husu)

- karapoto 1. burnt, blackened in the fire cf. poto
 2. a brand with blazing end
 3. firewood

karasi to scrape cf. kara 1.

karawe'e split by the sun
 karawe'enga'i v.intr. to be split because of
 karawe'esi v.tr. split with, from
 karawede to split, from the sun
 karawedenga'i v.intr. be split because of
 karawedesi v.tr. be split by heat

- kare 1. a son or daughter, only in gong talk (= gare q.v.)
 2. S. to do, make (= haau, haai)
 3. v.tr. to treat gently, keep an eye on an angry person
 ha'akare to treat gently, keep an eye on an angry person

karekare S. to lie, deceive

kareri'i E. pupil of the eye;
 W. gare i maa; B. karekare i maa cf. kare 1.

- kari 1. v.tr. to tear (= hari); B. tari
 karikari to tear
 makari torn
 2. a strip
 kari uwe strip of rattan

kariikari E. a plant, sp. of ginger with large leaves; W. gariigari

karikari v.tr. to scrape off small roots with waro shell

karikariaharau sill of door (= kaikaiaharau)

- karikari'ariha 1. a centipede
 2. the meeting of two currents or tides

karikaringa a sp. of fish, mullet

- karikariria 1. W. to keep looking behind
 2. W. to be anxious

karikaririraa E.; W. karikariria

- karinga(na) 1. ear; B. karinga
 2. gill of fish

karingaahora ear with lobe drawn out

- karingadiri 1. ear with dracaena leaves (diri) stuffed into hole bored, so as to enlarge the hole
 2. to stuff dracaena leaves into the ear
 Note: the ear hole is filled with either (1) dracaena leaves (2) white painted disk (3) a shell disk; 2 and 3, representing the sun, and all having a sacred character

karingahau E. to be deaf to reproof, to refuse to listen

- karo to feel after, grope; to nibble at bait
 karohi v.tr.; B. karo to muddy water with hand

- karohi 1. to grope for
 2. to nibble bait
 3. to scratch; B. karu
 4. skin disease from scratching, the itch
 5. to stroke a dog

karowai W., B. gather shellfish, eels, fish etc. in a stream (= wado, kawai); B. karowai

- karu 1. to scratch
 karuha the quality of scratching, scratchiness
 karu'i v.tr. to scratch
 karumi v.tr. to scratch
 karumia p.p. scratched
 karusi v.tr. to scratch
 karusia p.p. scratched
 2. the white left in a nut after saukai scraping
 karu i niu

karua'i to be foolish, talk foolishly
 karua'isi v.tr. to talk foolishly of

karuha(na) scratchiness karu

karuhe a crab that burrows in the sand

karukaru 1. the itch (= karohi);

B. karukaru

2. a scratch made by a girl with claw of tehe hawk as a sign she has had intercourse with a man

karupenga a round plaited coconut leaf plate (= tarupenga)

karuwini 1. *v.tr.* to scold
cf. wini

2. *v.tr.* to poke with a bit of stick, to poke out wax in ear with sago leaf midrib

kasa 1. *v.tr.* to rub lime on hair

kasakasa to rub lime on hair

kakasa to rub lime on hair

2. to break

kasa'i *v.tr.*

kasari *v.tr.*

kasaria *p.p.* broken

makasa broken

3. a tree sp. (= parako *q.v.*)

4. *v.tr.* to smooth, give a final polish, with leaf of kasa, as to a dara bowl

kasaori *v.tr.* to be always doing the same thing, to persist in; W. kaori

abu kasaoria i angagu don't be always (taking things) from my bag

kasikasina mudi sister of mudi.

If in a certain game the white stone used is lost, they mound up the sand, make a deep narrow hole, spit in it, and level the mound to find the stone, mudi; the mound is kasi = kasina.

Thus in a child's game the old word kasi, sister, with female prefix ka, is preserved in Arosi; B. kasi sister

kaso a basket without a handle

kasuhe a rat, mouse; B. asuhe

katakata(na) stalk of flower

kate *v.tr.* to trouble, annoy,

disturb, vex (with *abe*) (= 'ate)

ha'akate *caus.* to trouble,

annoy, disturb, vex

abu ha'akate i abena don't

annoy him; B. hagakate

katikati 1. to squeak, of mice

2. to nibble, gnaw; of mice, rats; B. ketekete

katikatiha *gerund*

katikatihi *v.tr.* to nibble

katikatisi *v.tr.* to nibble

kau 1. branching coral burnt for lime (= gau); B. gau

2. to catch and hold, as a shirt in a nail

kauha'i *v.intr.* to catch on, be hooked by

kauri *v.tr.* to catch, hook to, hold

kauria *p.p.* hooked, caught

3. a crook for pulling down fruit; B. igawi

4. a finger, in game songs (= kakau)

5. E. a thorny flax-like plant; W. gau

6. *excl.* kaul kaul quick; in bonito fishing

kaukau to munch, crunch bones

etc. a word much used of ogres in stories *cf.* ngau, koru;

B. korukoru

kaura frigate hawk and conventional design of it

kauraha the name of a serpent

spirit; formerly a devout

woman, but now a hi'ona spirit;

B. kagauraha

kauwa E. grandfather (= wauwa);

W. uwai; B. kaura, kauwa

grandmother, elder sister (ka fem. prefix). Arosi uses

both wauwa and kauwa for a

male, though they are the masc.

and fem. forms respectively of uwa in Bauro

kawa to lose, let go (= gawa)

kawasi *v.tr.*

kawae E. grandmother; W. wae

kawai to gather shellfish, prawns, eels etc. in a stream (= wado, ka rowai)

ga siba kawai let us go

searching for (prawns)

kawi 1. S. a hook; B. gawi

2. to hang to, as a bat; be hitched, hooked to

kawiha *gerund*

kawiri *v.tr.* to hang, cling to

kawikawi to hang, cling to

kawira 1. rheumatism in joints, twinges of pain

2. a bent leg from thigh muscle being affected

kawirai waist string, with the gaha cloth; it forms the T bandage originally worn by men, and still used

kawou a hermit crab; B. gou

ke *excl.* when one has made a wrong statement and notices the mistake

keha to unwrap, undo, take out (cork), open oven (= iha); B. eha

kehasi v.tr. to unwrap, undo, take out (cork) open oven

kehasii a shrub sp.

kehu 1. to strike
kehura'i v.intr. to strike
2. to sit firmly, seldom move (= huuhuu)
kehukehu to sit firmly, seldom move
waekehukehu an old woman (sits always in the house)

keimaua 1. E. fullgrown, adult (= kaimaua q.v.)
2. S. a chief cf. Rahunimwane

keke 1. v.tr. to refuse to give up, be contentious, dispute (= 'e'e)
2. to defecate, a children's word only

kekere(na) tail; B. gere
kekerekapaesu a bird, swift (= kapakapaesu)
kekerematanga a weevil, earwig; B. kekeramatanga

kekerei small cf. gere, gare
kekereiha smallness
kekereta'a very small

kekerei'a 1. a small verandah in front of canoe house
2. to make a verandah for canoe house. prob. "fish's tail" the canoe house being the body. So in boys initiation the platform on which they stood represented a bonito; corresponds to sinakuhi of ordinary house

kekete a coconut leaf basket for drying nuts cf. kete 2.

kekewe a bird, fantail

kemo straight, of hair; like a Polynesian's cf. mweda
magaregare, omo, ohuwego,

wasiaa (soft)

kena to be uneasy, in uneasy position; uneasily
kenakena 1. restlessly, uneasily
hehnagu kenakena sit half rising, not sit right down
2. quickly
hanokenakena go in a hurry
3. urge, exhort
ha'akena to urge
ha'akenakena urge, exhort, hasten
ha'akenakenanga'i v.intr. to urge to, about, concerning

keni a woman; in many names of women, not otherwise used

keo W. a sore, ulcer; E. keto;
B. garo
keohi v.tr. to have a sore from
keonga'i v.intr. to have a sore from, on account of
keora'i v.tr. to have a sore on the lips
ha'akeonga'i caus. to cause a sore
ha'ikeo a person with a sore (recip. ha'i)

The chief kinds of keo are:

keo buriburi W. yaws
keo pupuri E.
keo ongaonga ulcer that kills quickly (in a week sometimes) eating away the nose and lips
keo raro a deep-seated ulcer
keo tapatue a large sore on a child
keo ngabongabo a sore on foot with bad smell
keo haso a sore that begins in a ring on the skin
keo susuniboo a swelling turning to sore
keo husu a sore under skin of foot which gradually eats out
keo huni ringworm
keo ra'e very painful ringworm turns to sores
keo 'ehurodoma the most malignant form of ulcer

keohireia the name of a snake spirit at Tawatana, who caused sores if anyone approached carelessly the chief's burial mound

hireia lightning

kepwaio to swing the body backwards and forwards

kepwaonga'i v.intr. to swing (the body)

- kepwaosi v.tr. to swing
(the body)
- kerakera solid (rock as opposed
to rocks) hau kerakera
(= hauhara)
- kere to cut, notch, draw out
line, cut nautilus shell
kerekere a notch or mark
or line, cut
kerekere serrated, dented;
as a leaf
kerengi v.tr. to make a
notch on, count, mark
- kerekere kerekere ha'ate to
speak doubtfully
kerekere ringe to speak
doubtfully
- kero S. a basket; E. kaso; W.
abira; B. tero
- kesau a word used in songs,
perhaps = woman
- keta 1. to spoil, take property
cf. kete 1.
ketanga'i v.intr. to spoil,
take property
ketari v.tr.
2. to be careless
ketaketa carelessly
here ketaketa to do a
thing carelessly
- kete 1. to destroy, ravage,
commit an outrage, as stealing
another's wife
2. a basket with a handle;
B. gete
kete ni ara rough basket
of coconut leaf for yams
kekete basket of coconut
leaf for drying nuts
3. steep
a ura ketekete taras that
path is a steep one
ketekete steep, high,
lofty, precipitous
ketea gerund
4. v.tr. annoy, provoke with
words cf. kate, kete 1.
- ketea E. alone o'a ketea; B.
getea
- ketekete to nibble; of rats,
mice cf. katikati
- ketiketi to nibble; of rats,
mice
- keto E. a sore (= keo q.v.)
ketoketo'a having sores
inoni ketoketo'a leper
- (recent) cf. morumoru
- ke'u a pearl shell spoon (= roa,
waro)
- kewao a tree sp. (= geuwao)
- ki 1. prep. i, ni, si, ri,
of, in compound words and
phrases
2. in raiki adopt. ki appears
to be transitive suffix
- kiakia an armlet made of ra'o
or 'ima
- kiikii W. to contend (= kitikiti)
haikiikii a contest
- kiinga E. a bird sp.
- kiki 1. small
sae kiki a small man cf.
amoraha, amokoki the Arosi
names of moaba and moiki,
Rennell and Bellona Islands
to the S.W.
2. much younger than the rest
of the family, of men, dogs,
pigs, e.g. Benjamin was gare
kiki cf. gare 'amara
- kikii E. son and daughter of
mother's brother, cross-cousin
- kikimo a children's game
- kikiparanisu a cricket that sings
at night with chorus of frogs
wadi
- kikipau to be stingy (= kipau)
kikipauha gerund
kikipaunga'i v.intr. to be
stingy about
- kikipo 1. a large yellow ant,
bites severely
2. a black ant
- kikiri'i very small cf. kiki,
ri'i; B. kikiri'i
- kikiru a children's game
- kikito to beat water with hands
(= kiro) (giroha with coconut
shells)
- kima to joke, chaff
kimaha gerund
kimaha'i v.intr. to joke
at
haikima recip. to joke with
a person
kimakima 1. W. banded like
a snake

2. wavy lines of pattern in carvings
3. to lie, deceive, kima kimakimaa E. cf. kimakima 1., 2.
- kimweo a black swamp bird cf. meo; B. kimeo
- kinakana 1. E. to beat a tune on a gong cf. iki, gana; B. kinikana
2. a gong tune (not messages)
- kinikana W. cf. kinakana
- kino to spoil, dirty, befoul kino'i v.tr.
- kiokio a bird, large kingfisher; B. kiochio, sigo (B. Bush)
- kiokio ni mou a bird, white hawk
- kipau to be stingy cf. keke, bwau
kipauha gerund
kipaunga'i v.intr. to be stingy about
kikipau stingy
ha'akikipau to refuse to go, dislike to do, reject a proposal to do, go
- kipo to stir up water
kipongi v.tr.
kipongia dirty, of water
makipo dirty, of water
ma'ipo dirty, of water
- kira 1. a green parrot
kirakira a green parrot
2. to say your own name, as the parrot says kira (considered wrong)
3. a namesake, one with the same name, as yourself kira
- kirakira 1. a green parrot
2. a bright green, large land shell, Bulimus sp.
3. a long-handled tomahawk cf. 'ira; B. kirakira
- kire a pandanus (= gire)
- kiri 1. a very small land crab kuka kiri
2. v.tr. to slice, with a knife; cut open a tin; B. (Haununu) kiri
kirii v.tr. to slice, with a knife, cut open a tin
- kirikiri to tickle under the armpit; B. kiti
- kiro to beat the water with the hands cf. kikitto, giroha
kirokiro to beat the water with the hands
kiroha gerund
kirosi v.tr. to beat the water with the hands
- kirokiro a clear pool in the reef, or in rocks (= iroiro) cf. biro, iro; B. mwakiro
- kirori 1. a creeper used by children as a swing
2. to swing by a rope, or creeper
3. a children's game
4. a parrot
lorius cardinalis = irori
kirori warihu i adaro a children's kirori (game)
kirori warihu i noni a children's game
- kiru bent, to bend
kirusi v.tr. to bend
ha'akirusi caus. to bend, make crooked
makiru crooked
- kiruanga to go and hide, used of the first player in a game of hide and seek binihu; the rest binihu and the last pwaikukusu; 'o giru goro i anga ha'a garaa "you have hidden our money bag" is said to the first. A form of giru
- kitikiti 1. to strike with a stick on gourd or bamboo; B. kitikiti
kitikitipwa to rattle lime-stick in lime gourd or box
2. to contend in games
kitikitingi v.tr. to contend against
haikitikiti E. a contest, game
haikiikii W. a contest, game
- kito to be restless, nervous cf. siko
kitoha
kitokito to twist, wriggle (as an eel's tail cut off); B. gigiro
- kiwaro to swing on a creeper
- ko 1. water, children's word
2. to drink, children's word cf. gono
3. S. the, thereupon (= gu q.v.)
- koa(na) companion, mate, fellow-worker cf. 'oa a pair

- hoa a friend, fellow, one of
 a pair, similar, synonym
 koana i ha'ate a synonymous
 term
 ha'ikoa foster brother
 ha'ikoada children of two
 sisters
 ha'ikoani children of two
 sisters
 koagoro even number
 koata'a odd number
 koara'i 1. *v.intr.* to come
 to an agreement
 2. *v.intr.* to count, tally;
 B. koakoa bring together
 two sorts of food
 koani live with another
 woman (not wife)
 koaniha adultery *cf.* Santa
 Anna koa cross-cousin
- koahehe to come to nothing, of
 proposed marriage
- koe 1. to joke, chaff, deceive,
 lie *cf.* kohe (Central B.); S.
 karekare; B. koe
 koeha *gerund*
 koeha *v.n.* a joke, a lie,
 guile
 koekoe to joke, to lie
 koenga'i *v.intr.* to mock
 ha'akoekoe *caus.* to jest
 ha'akoenga'i *caus.* to jest
 at, joke about, chaff, mock
 2. S. yes (one village)
- kohe kohe 1. a yam sp.
 2. to lie, deceive (Central B.)
cf. koe
- koihi 1. *v.tr.* to shrink,
 draw in head and shoulders,
 shrink in fear
 2. to put tail between legs,
 to fear, grovel, of dog *cf.*
 'ahihi, 'ohi, 'ohihi, 'ohisi
- kohu an albino
 kohukohu white hair from
 old age
 kokohu; B. hugo white hair
- kohuko 1. W. an owl (= kahuko)
 2. the name of a clan with owl
 totem
- kokaapae a tree sp.
- koke deep; of bowl, vessel, pool
 dara koke European cup,
 soup bowl
- kokiri a tree, apostrophised
 in death song angionua
- koko 1. to lull to sleep child-
 ren by singing (= kookoo)
 2. B. to farewell, say goodbye
 (Central B.)
 3. root of many words meaning
 to enclose, shut in
- kokohono dark and lowering, of
 the sky, hono (= rodohono)
- kokohu 1. disturbed, troubled,
 dirty, of water *cf.* 'agohu
 2. to slip down, of earth or
 sand
 kokohui *v.tr.* to pull down,
 pull to pieces
 kokohura'i *v.intr.* to slip
 down on account of
 ha'akokohu *caus.* cause to
 slip down
 3. white hair from old age
 (= kohukohu *q.v.*)
- kokoita stingy *cf.* ita
- kokoita'i to deceive, fail to do
- kokoake 1. a small, clear pool
 in rocks *cf.* koke
 2. basin of river bed (= 'obo)
- kokomarua dim, dark koko, maru
- kokomo to shut in, as ship in
 harbour, man in cave *cf.* komo,
 kamu
 kokomosi *v.tr.* to shut in,
 enclose
 kokomosia *p.p.* shut in,
 sheltered
- kokona smooth, slippery, of path,
 rocks *cf.* kona
- kokorako to cackle, of hen that
 has laid an egg; B. kokorako
- kokorete a man who marries a
 sister (haho, asi); he was
 killed (the woman su'utee)
- kokoriki game of throwing up and
 catching several objects as
 they fall
- kokoro a hollow in uneven ground
- kokoroha'a hollow inwards, con-
 cave, as bottom of a glass
 bottle
- kokorohuto a skin disease, lumps
 like lumpy porridge
- kokorota'a ticklish, as sole of
 foot

kokorowawa an 'ado'a nut with the inside eaten out by rats

- kokoru 1. white of egg
 2. kokoru i niu thin film of egg
 3. a drop
 kokoru i 'abu a drop of blood
 4. a small portion of food
 kokoru i boo a piece of pork
 5. v.tr. to gnaw cf. koru
 6. to eat unripe fruit

kokorubote a large grasshopper put on hair to eat (koru) bugs (bote)

kokoruhau a small bird

kokosu humpback cf. kosu

kokotaa to cackle, of fowls and women cf. kota; chatter (of children); B. koko

kokotee a game of throwing up and catching in order, a number of objects (= kokoriki); B. kokotee

koma to put away carefully, store up a treasure
 komasi v.tr. to put away carefully, store up a treasure

kome a round white shell armlet of ra'o trochus

komenuhi 5. sentences with similar letters in the words, to be repeated as many times as possible in one breath (like Peter Piper etc.)

komiro a tree, sp. cotton?

komo to close tight upon, as a giant clam (= kamu)
 komo'i v.tr. to close tight upon, as a giant clam
 komosi v.tr. to close tight upon, as a giant clam

komokomo to hold in the mouth

komu 1. three tufts of hair on children's head, reduced in number till on marriage the last is shaved off, the first left and the last removed is over the fontanelle
 2. the crest on a bird, comb of a cock

komukomu 1. cf. komu 1.
 2. a little wooded island, standing out by itself
 3. a beard cf. kumu, kumukumu;
 B. komu, kumu clan
 kokomu tufts of hair on head
 ? kumukumu tap root
 here komukomu seize by throat

kona 1. smooth, slippery
 konaha gerund
 kokona gerund
 2. W., B. large and fine, good to view, of a growing garden
 a kona i mou
 konagoro large and fine, good to view, of a growing garden
 konaomegoro large and fine, good to view, of a growing garden
 3. to pull out
 konasi v.tr.
 4. to slip, start out of the hand or from its place cf.
 kona 1.
 konakona to slip, start out of the hand or from its place
 konahi v.tr. to slip on
 konahia p.p. slipped
 konari v.tr. to slip on, from
 konaria p.p.
 kokona slippery
 konata'i v.intr. to slip from
 5. to dart out the tongue, as a snake
 konaha gerund
 ha'akona caus. to dart out the tongue, as a snake
 konasi v.tr. to dart out the tongue, as a snake

kongari 1. empty
 dara kongari an empty dish
 2. naked
 sae kongari a naked man
 3. merely, simply, just; ordinary
 waikongari pure water (nothing with it)
 haikongari naked

konokono 1. W. the throat; B. konokono drink
 2. Adams apple (rare)

koo to make unintelligible sounds, as a baby; B. hagakoo
 ha'akoo to make unintelligible sounds, as a baby

kookoo 1. to make unintelligible sounds, as a baby

2. B. a salutation, farewell
kookoo mauru goro goodbye
(= koko)
3. a word to deter children
(related to Malaita word for
grandfather, I.)
4. the name of a dance

koongaa a grass sp.

- kopi 1. to put in the lap
kopiha *gerund*
kopihi *v.tr.* to put in the
lap, hold in the lap
kopinga'i *v.intr.* to put
in the lap, hold in the lap
kopira'i *v.intr.* to put in
the lap, hold in the lap
2. to hide
kopihi *v.tr.* to hide
kopiha'i *v.intr.*
kopikopi *v.intr.*

kopikopiei

kopiwa E. a corner

- kopo to boil (= 'opo, 'opwo,
'obwo) *cf.* 'oo
kopokopo
koposi *v.tr.* to boil from,
on account of, with

- kopu 1. newly formed fruit
2. unopened bud

- kopuru 1. a round stone for a
sling
2. a stone sinker for fishing
(= kapuru)

- kora 1. a round object; a seed,
egg, nut, shell of mollusc
(containing mollusc) *cf.* hua,
poupou
2. prefix to many round objects;
B. pwakora kernel of nut
koraidahi a pearl
koraidangi a Murex shell
koraidangi a charm Murex
shell hung from top shoot of
a tree to bring wind
koraikua a hen's egg
koraingari a canarium nut
koraimabwe the kidneys; B.
wanamapwe (wa fruit)
koraiao an ivory nut
koratea tonsils
koraihau skull of a dead
man
koraitete decorated knob
end of club
koraiuhi Haliotis shell
koreiporu a land shell,
snail
 3. sound of gong, or tree
struck with stick (= kore)

korai wairari

- korakora 1. tonsils
2. swelling in the groin

- kore 1. the sound of a gong,
or tree struck with stick
korekore the sound of a
gong, or tree struck with
stick
korekore daromera
2. to rattle, strike with a
stick *cf.* kura
korekore to rattle, strike
with a stick; a tree cut
thin on both sides and struck
like a gong; B. kore to tap,
to rattle pestle in lime
box (= kitikiti)
koretee 1. to rattle, as
spears against each other,
tee
 2. not to come up to the
standard of native custom;
not to fulfil the obligations
of a clansman

- kori 1. a pudding, yam and
coconut (= gori)
kori aro mangari a pudding
2. a tree

korikai a fern sp.

koringi to ring a bell holding
handle

korirengarenga a sucking fish

- koro 1. S. a halo round the
moon (rare, usual word umu)
2. root of several words,
meaning a hollow

- korokoro 1. ha'akorokoro 1. to
give a present to appease an
angry or crying child, prob.
goro, good; B. hagakorokoro
2. *v.tr.* to soothe
 2. a large flying beetle
(= pwerupweru); B. gorogoro
 3. a deep, clear pool in the
rocks (= kirokiro) *cf.* kokoro

koropwai i niu white of egg
(= kokoru i niu)

kororiwa a hollow in a stone

korowai a sp. of taro

korowaisawa a sp. of taro

- koru 1. hair round male organ
2. place where koru 1. grows
3. vulva
4. *v.tr.* to gnaw, eat hard

- food, as a biscuit; B.
korukoru, kuro
kokoru
- koruukoru a nut with several
kernels
- kosa to annoy, interrupt, be
disrespectful, talk loud and
drown others *cf.* kota
kosa'i *v.tr.* to annoy,
interrupt, be disrespectful,
talk loud and drown others
kosaha
- koso 1. a stone cup for pound-
ing areca, used in sacrifices;
now used by old men
2. C., B. to crush areca nut
in mortar
- kosu 1. rounded end or knob,
peak of a mast etc.
2. the top of the roof of a
house
3. a hunchback, to be hunch-
back
kosuha *gerund*; B. kusu
hunchback, the elbow
- kota(na) 1. ankle bone, ankle
kotakota ankle bone, ankle
2. to chatter
kotakota 1. to chatter
2. a stir, noise of loud
talking
kotaha *gerund*
kotahi 1. to talk loudly
to a sick person
2. to annoy with chatter
- kote a very small bird which
builds a wonderful elaborate
nest
- koto 1. *v.tr.* to use pestle
to crush areca nut in mortar
cf. koso
2. to spear *cf.* 'oo
kotomi *v.tr.* to spear
kotomia *p.p.* speared
- kotokoto 1. *v.tr.* to let fall
heavily, as post into a hole
2. to tramp down hard
- kou 1. to bark, of dogs
ha'akou to bark, of dogs;
B. kou
koukou to bark, of dogs
2. hermit crab, *Coenobita*
(= kawou); B. gaou, gou
3. to joke
koura'i *v.intr.* to taunt
haikou *recip.* to jest,
chaff
haikoura'i *recip.* to taunt,
jest
- kouauu coconut crab *Birgus*
iatro (= auu, asusu *q.v.*)
- koukou'a delirious
- koukukou'a delirious
- kowai an untruthful person,
always embroilers a story
- ku *pers.pron.1st pers.sg.* used
though rarely as subject and
object of verbs
kutauro, kua'i tauero I am
working, I shall work
cf. gu *poss.pron.*
- kua 1. kuasi *v.tr.* to make a
spell *cf.* 'uasi, hai'uasi
kuara'i *v.intr.* to make a
spell; B. kuasi
2. a fowl
kua mwane cock
- kuakua a game in which spears are
thrown at a banana stalk, if
it is hit the thrower goes on
a pace nearer
- kuasi a cripple who creeps about
in a squatting position *cf.*
riduridu
- kuha to cover, conceal, under
mat etc.
kuhai *v.intr.* to cover
over with, conceal oneself
under
kukuhai
kukuha a leaf umbrella
- kuhi 1. dusk, evening
2. to be dim, dark, obscure
kuhiha *gerund*
kuhisi *v.tr.* to darken,
obscure, to overcloud
kuhisia *p.p.* obscured,
dimmed
na raita a kuhisia the
light is obscured
3. dirt
- kuhihi
- kuhikuhi water spirits, like men
but with fins under arms, who
live in dark, deep pools and
devour swimmers, dragging them
down
- kuhu to fall on and pierce
kuhuri to come through and
out
a kuhuria i tara he came
out at the end of the path
- kui to refuse (= rui, tui)

kui(na) an egg

kui 'au'au a phase of the moon

kuka a crab

- kuka ahetoa like pio
- kuka aoni'ei a sea crab
- kuka aopara a large swamp crab
- kuka bare'o large saltwater
- kuka bunabuna small fresh-water
- kuka burumwaamwaa large saltwater
- kuka 'e'eri large land
- kuka haruta very large sea
- kuka ha'u small, found in ha'u
- kuka kahoiniu small land
- kuka kiri very small land
- kuka maamera large saltwater
- kuka menalarite red and brown
- kuka mwaamwaa small, angular sides
- kuka ni ahe with heavily furred claws
- kukapio small land
- kuka rihoriho very large sea
- kuka roma red, dangerous to man
- kuka tapo small black
- kuka teuteu a gastropod mollusc sp.
- arimango a very large crab with paddles
- auu, asusu, birgus iatro coconut crab
- mwamwasia small long-legged crabs used for bait
- riho or kakau'ara claw
- riwa, tahu crab hole

kuki 1. (ENG.) to cook

2. a pot, kettle, cooking vessel

- kuki kakata a boiler, saucepan
- kuki bwaumwaa a kettle
- kuki dodo'e a boiler with handle

kuku 1. a small bivalve mollusc Arca sp.

2. v.tr. to call a person (= kuuku); a kukua Taro

3. to sink, bury in the sea

cf. kuru

- kuhuha'i v.intr. to sink, bury in the sea
- kukurae to bury a corpse in the sea

kuku bare'o a bivalve mollusc sp. Cardita

kukuha a leaf umbrella kuha

kukuha'i v.intr. to cover over with a mat etc. kuha

kukuhau(na) to bury at sea (= kuku, kuru)

kukuhi

kukukuha to cover over (with a mat); kuha

kukumanu a coconut drinking cup, for solemn occasions; usually decorated with carvings of birds; formerly used at ceremonial, kava drinking at death ceremonies. The round varieties are tete'u 'urao and tete'u waiwai

kukuraahua (so pronounced by some)

- kukurahuanga'i to be sleepy, sad because of, from
- haikukurahua sleepy, sad
- cf. kuku, rahu ashes; grey

kukurahua to be sleepy; sad, sorrowful

kukuru to hang down, as pot over fire (= kuru)

- kukuruha
- kukurunga'i to hang, set hanging
- haikukuru hanging

kukuruhua to be sleepy, eyes dim with sleep cf. kuku, dohu ashes

kukurumwasi 1. S. an insect sp. found in house

2. a game, when parents leave house the children lie covered with a mat

kukurupwau a plant

kumara (Maori via Norfolk Island) sweet potato (not a Mota word)

kumo kumori v.tr.

kumukumu 1. to coo, of pigeons

2. a sp. of pigeon

3. three tufts of hair on children's heads (= komukomu)

4. a small wooded island standing alone (= komukomu q.v.)

5. an ornament at the prow of a large canoe, surima, consisting of a black lump of cycad root (borabora) with red grass streamers (areare) and feathers stuck in it

kuni *v.tr.* to let down, lower,
as a sail or a man by a rope
cf. guni; B. guniguni

- kunikuni 1. to let down,
lower, as a sail or a man
by a rope
2. a rope for nutting
3. to draw down, as a ring
on finger
4. a love charm

kunu a sp. of lizard; B. gunu

kura 1. hairless, of a baby;
smooth skinned, not needing to
shave

2. to have no hair on face;
B. gura
kuraha *gerund*

kurakura to wave the arms
kurakuranga'i *v.intr.*

kurakuratee to rattle, as lime-
stick in box *cf.* korekore

kuratee to rattle

kure to go free, carry nothing
take'o kurenga'i nia si?
why do you carry nothing?
kurekure to go free, carry
nothing
kureha *gerund*
kurenga'i *v.intr.*
makure without a bag,
carrying nothing

kuri skin, only in compound
words, names etc. (= 'uri)

kuripwapwa(na) 1. outside shell
of nut
2. bark of tree

kurirapwa 1. a fruit all skin
and little flesh
2. a boaster
3. the name of a man in a folk
tale

kuru 1. to be blind, to have
sore inflamed eyes, to have
poor sight *cf.* doa
kuruha *gerund*
kurunga'i *v.intr.* shut
the eyes
ha'akuru'i to blind
2. to extinguish, put out, of
a lamp or fire; dead, extin-
guished, of light or fire; B.
guru
kuruha *gerund*
kuruha'i *v.intr.* extinguish
kuru'i *v.tr.* to put out a
light or fire
kuru'ia *p.p.* extinguished

kurunga'i *v.intr.* extin-
guish

ha'akuru to extinguish
haikuru dead, of a fire

3. to extirpate; dead, of a
man

kuruha *gerund*

4. to hang down, as a pot over
the fire, strings of money
from the ears

kurukuru to hang

kuruha *gerund*

kurunga'i *v.intr.* cause to
hang

haikurukuru hanging

kukuru hang

5. to swing, wave
kurukuru to swing
kuruha *gerund*

kuruha'i *v.intr.* to swing
by the legs first born male

child as soon as he is born
kurunga'i *v.intr.* swing

the arms, wave the arms

haikurukuru swinging

ha'akurukuru *v.tr.* to make
swing, to swing

6. to bury in the sea

kuruha *gerund*

kuru'i *v.tr.* to bury in
the sea

kuruha'i *v.intr.* to bury
in the sea

kuruha *gerund* of kuru 1.-6.

kuruha'i 1. to put out *cf.* kuru

2.

2. to swing the first born *cf.*
kuru 5.

3. to bury at sea *cf.* kuru 6.

kuruhi to come through *cf.*
kuhuri

kuru'i 1. to put out *cf.* kuru 2.

2. to bury at sea *cf.* kuru 6.

kurukuru 1. to hang *cf.* kuru 4.

2. to swing *cf.* kuru 5.

3. to draw down *cf.* kuru 6.

kurunga'i 1. to shut the eyes
cf. kuru 1.

2. to extinguish *cf.* kuru 2.

3. to cause to hang *cf.* kuru 4.

4. to swing the arms *cf.* kuru
5.

kurupwaumwane a sp. of shrub
with abundant small lanceolate
leaves

kuru waiane a small blind race,
with no nose, one eyehole in
centre of face; with power to
go through trees or into rocks,

saying magic words to open and close them

kusi C., B. (ENG.) a cat

- kuta 1. to slash carelessly, strike out aimlessly
 kutakuta to slash carelessly, strike out aimlessly
 kutaha *gerund*
 kutari *v.tr.* slash carelessly
 kutasi *v.tr.* slash carelessly
 2. to annoy, provoke; B. kuta to rub
 kutakuta to annoy, provoke
 kutaha *gerund*
 kutahi *v.tr.*
 kutasi *v.tr.*

kutaa to go in the dark
 kutaaha *gerund*
 kutaari *v.tr.* to go along (in the dark)
 a kutaaria itara he followed the path in the dark

kuta'a unpleasant to the sight

kuta'ai *v.tr.* to dislike the look of (prob. kuta 2.)
 a 'ome kuta'ala he saw it with repugnance

kuu to strip off the skin
 kuuhi *v.tr.* to strip off the skin
 kuusi *v.tr.* to strip off the skin

kuukuu 1. to call from a distance a person in a garden
 2. to announce a birth or death by calling from village to village across the valleys
 kuukuuha *gerund*
 kuukuuhi *v.tr.* call to
 ha'akuukuu 1. to call
 2. to announce births and deaths in this manner

M

- ma 1. to fear
 abu! ma
 2. and, but; the vowel changes, mi'oe, miraau for ma i 'oe, ma iraa or may alter to e meiohani, and mow, for ma i ohani
 3. of course, yes, perhaps (= mea)
 4. a sp. of tree
 5. conditional prefix often

forming a past participle *cf.*
 mwa, mai
 kari tear
 makari torn; B. ma

- maa 1. conditional compound prefix, redupl. of ma 5.
 maanabu stiff (nabu) or ma plus ta
 2. the face
 3. hole, opening, mesh of a net, gate
 4. edge, point, brim
 5. front of a person or house (in early translations St. Luke, na'o which has a different (indecent) meaning was used, a slavish following of the Mota idiom, alo nago)
 6. numerical unit in counting fish hooks, needles, stakes, flints, fishing rods, houses, traps, slings, armlets and matches
 7. a spot, stain, crystal in rock (as hornblende phanocrysto in dolerite) etc.
 8. a groove for rubbing fire in a soft stick *cf.* masi
 9. to look at, stare
 10. a circle, in toomaamaa
 maani *v.tr.* a circle
 maanga'i *v.intr.* look out at
 a maanga'inia i asi he looked out at the sea
 11. to lead
 maani *v.tr.*
 a maania i mao he led the dance
 12. to feel awe, reverence, shame
 maata'i *v.intr.* in awe of, ashamed of
 13. dry *cf.* mamata

maa(na) the eye; B. maa

ma'a 1. hard, hardened in the fire *cf.* maka
 2. dried canarium nuts
 ha 'ama 'a to dry nuts in baskets over the fire

maaangia distressed, troubled, ang!

maaangiangi *v.tr.* to distress, trouble, with sad thoughts
 a maangianga
 maaangianga *p.p.* distressed, troubled, grieved
 ha'amaangiangi to distress, trouble, grieve

maabe 1. to hunt cuscus (= mabe)

2. to work at details, do delicate work *cf.* abenga'i
 maabea a craftsman
 maabenga'i work at details, do fine work
 ha'amaabe work at details, do fine work
 3. to search for crabs for bait
 maaberaukuka name given to one who does so

maabwangora a sp. of fish, swine fish; B. maqangora

maabwaro a splinter; B. maagaro

maadai to look up; B. atakau
 maadaihi *v.tr.* look up to

maadamu to move the lips in eating

maadehu a spark *cf.* rahu, dohu

maadidi to recover from pain, feel relief
 maadidinga'i *v.intr.* feel relief from pain
 maadidisi *v.tr.*
 maadidisia *p.p.* relieved from pain
 maadidita'i *v.intr.* feel relief from pain

maadi'u doubtful
 a 'adoma'i maadi'u 'inia he is doubtful about it

maadu'u 1. to turn the eyes
 2. to wink, blink, be dazzled
 maadu'uha *gerund*
 maadu'unga'i *v.intr.* wink at, be dazzled by
 ha 'amaadu'u to dazzle, make blink

ma'ae a sp. of strong smelling fish, caught with bait of red clay in which crab's claws are set

maagari to go and see, visit;
 B. garl

maagarigari 1. to look round, gaze about
 2. to be dizzy

maagi to be shy, ashamed; B. mamaki
 maagisi *v.tr.* be ashamed of, shy of
 maagita'i *v.intr.* 1. be shy, ashamed of
 2. to despise, as an ugly child

haimaagi shy, ashamed

maagira ashamed

maagua to be put to shame, made to feel shy, as when a request is refused (= maakua)
 maaguaha *gerund*
 maaguata'i *v.intr.* to be put to shame by, made to feel shy by

maagugu to cover over, protect, as a book from rain
 maaguguta'i *v.intr.* to cover over, protect, as a book from rain

maahaha high, lofty (= ahaha)

ma'ahe seagull; B. magahe

maahiohio to walk with difficulty (= mwahiohio); to sway, stagger; B. ahiohio

maahoo to be ignorant, unskilful, a novice, new at; B. mawoo
 maahooha *gerund*
 maahoonga'i *v.intr.* be a novice at
 maahoota'i *v.intr.* be a novice at

maahoosi *v.tr.* to boast, boast of; to show off, do so as to be admired
 ha'amaahosi show off at

ma'ahu dusk *cf.* gahu

maahua a sp. of tree, like coffee, both in leaves and red berries (= mangahua)

maahura with round, goggle eyes, said to be from hura, the moon; B. maahura

ma'ai(na) wax in the ear

maairo to dive for fish (= mairo)
 mairohi *v.tr.*

maakoko approach the shore of a ship or canal
 maakokohi *v.tr.* to be near and opposite
 na haka a maakokohia lone

maamaa 1. to inlay with shell, decorations with shell work
 maamaa'a inlaid
 2. to face
 maamaata'i *v.intr.* turn from
 maamaari *v.tr.* 1. shade eyes with hand

2. a shade for eyes, a hat;
B. maamari
3. a knot, two pieces of string
knotted together; a fastening,
a button (recent)
4. the first firewood put on
the fire
5. a mesh
6. to lead; a leader
maamaani v.tr. to lead a
dance
maamaari v.tr. to go first
along
a maamaaria i hohano he took
the lead in setting out

maamaa'a inlaid

maamaahau to sit like a chief

maamaaidangi the four quarters
of the sky

maamaani lead a dance

- maamaari 1. to shade the eyes
2. a sunshade, hat
3. to go first, take the lead

maamaata'i turn from

- maamoku 1. a piece, bit
2. a measure of shell money
from finger tips to elbow; B.
maamoku

maana lucky cf. mwaana, mwaa

maanabu to make stiff or hard
something soft, as something
affected by heat put in a cold
place cf. manabu
maanabusi v.tr. to stiffen,
make hard
maanabusia p.p. stiffened,
hardened
ha'amaanabu to stiffen,
harden

maana'o the end of the village
rau maana 'o the end
nearest the enemy; B.
maanago

maanga'i to look at cf. maa 9.

- maangenge 1. to have one eye
bigger than the other
2. to water at the eyes,
have moist eyes
maangengeri v.tr. to be
moist from, at; of the eyes
maangengesi v.tr. to be
moist from, at; of the eyes

maangudi 1. to become slippery,
pliable, soft, movable with

- wet or cold
a o'ori go'u i shoe ma gu
maangudi 'ini wai the shoe
was stiff but became soft
pliable with the wet
maangudisi v.tr. become
soft, pliable from; B.
maangusi
2. faithful
maangudiha gerund
maangudiha 'i v.intr. be
faithful in, at
maangudisi v.tr. be faith-
ful in

maanguu to talk at a distance
so that only the sound not the
words are heard by the speaker,
rau maanguu cf. baanguu
maanguuhi v.tr. to talk at
a distance so that only the
sound not the words are
heard by the speaker
maanguuta 'i v.intr.

- maani 1. to look at, stare cf.
maa 9.; B. maa i
2. to lead cf. maa 10.
 3. to try; used after verbs
dau maani attempt to do
ngau maani taste
 4. to tell, speak, talk; B.
maani
mamaani to tell, speak, talk
mamaani usuri a tale,
tradition, story
 5. to copy, imitate, mock; B.
maga
mamaani to copy, imitate,
mock
ha'amaanu to copy, imitate,
mock
haimaanu a copy, model

ma'ani 1. a bungler
2. to be poor at, unskilled
in, bungle (= mangahu)

maanuru to mourn and fast after
much death in a village; no
beating of gongs etc. allowed
maanuruha gerund
maanurunga 'i v.intr. mourn
on account of
haimaanuru to mourn

maapokawai(na) tears

maapokowai(na) tears

- maara 1. a wound, a sore place,
bruise
2. to be wounded in fighting
maaraha gerund
maarahi v.tr. to wound
maarata 'i v.intr. be
wounded by

- ha'amaara 1. to wound
2. to harm
- ma'ara a banded sea snake
- maaraga to gaze in expectation,
as a cat waiting for a mouse
to come out *cf.* maraga
maaragahi *v.tr.* gaze at
maaragasi *v.tr.* gaze at
- maaraha 1. *v.tr.* to remove the
wood of a fire and leave only
a glowing red hot mass
2. the heart of a fire, a
glowing fire, furnace
- maarara 1. to be translucent,
transparent (= marara)
2. to provoke, threaten
(= marara)
maararaha *gerund*
a maararaha 'ini 'oo he
threatened him with a spear
maararai *v.tr.*
maararasi *v.tr.*
3. to stare at, gaze
maararaha *gerund*
maararahi *v.tr.*
maararasi *v.tr.*
- maarau a variety of nut with a
large mesh
- maarerenga crosseyed; B. marere
- ma'ari 1. B. magari, hagamagari
ha'ama'ari 1. to pity
2. by mistake, carelessly
mama 'aria pitiable
ha'amama'ari to injure
2. for example, namely, that
is to say
- maaringa 1. to turn the ear to,
listen *cf.* karinga ear
maaringahi *v.tr.* give ear
to, listen
maaringasi *v.tr.* give ear
to, listen
ha'amaaringa turn ear to
a ha'amaaringa i karingana
haimaaringa listening
2. a sp. of fish, speared on
the reef; B. maaringa
- maaru a term in counting teeth,
either ten, twenty or fifty
as counted in ones, pairs, or
fives
- ma'aru 1. to twinkle, wink
the eyes; B. makarukaru
twinkle, sleep, sleepless
2. to sleep
3. to be sleepless
ma'aruha *gerund*
- ma'arunga'i *v.intr.* be
sleepless from
ma'arusi *v.tr.* sleep from
(fatigue); twinkle because
of
haima'aru twinkle, of the
stars
4. to call with the eyes,
convey a message with the eyes
ma'aru'aru to call with the
eyes, convey a message with
the eyes
- maaruhe thin, as a leaf
- ma'asara a rocky place where no
vegetation grows, desert
(= mangasara) *cf.* ma'a and sara;
B. sasara desert
- maasigo(na) chips in chopping a
tree
- maasii a stick for breaking nuts
when nutting
- maata to talk and come to an
agreement, make a covenant
maatasi *v.tr.* to talk and
come to an agreement, make
a covenant
maatasia *p.p.* talked over
and agreed on
ha'amaata to cause to talk
over
haimata an agreement,
covenant; to agree
- ma'ata 1. but, nevertheless
ma-ata au ha'anongi'o all
the same I beg you
2. indeed, of course
i'oe ma'ata is it indeed
you?
- maata'i 1. *v.tr.* or *v.intr.*
to feel pain, to inflict pain
2. pain
ha'amaata'i to pain, tease,
bully
3. very, forming superlatives
cf. use of ta'a
tewa maata'i very tall
4. to be in awe of *cf.* maa 11.
- maata'i rakerake pleurosy
- maatau quickly
- maatou a sp. of tree
- maa'u E. to fear (= mama'u); B.
maagu
maa'usi *v.tr.* fear
maa'uta'i *v.intr.* be afraid
of

maau

maauta'a fitting, suitable,
setting off, as a dahi or
other ornament

maa'uta'i manu a sp. of fish

maawai a sp. of deep sea fish

maawari *v.tr.* to sharpen, as a
razor *cf.* wari, wasi; B.
maawari

mabe to look for cuscus (= maabe)
mamabe to look for cuscus

mabo a grasshopper, locust;
? B. paupau
maborae a large sp.
mabosuomaa a sp. of mabo

mabotabota crushed; B. apota
broken, of egg

mabusu to explode, of a gun
cf. busu
mabusuha *gerund*
mabusunga'i *v.intr.* to
explode from

mada 1. a club. The chief
varieties are: bwauata, hari,
kira, darima, kiakia, rutu,
sapi, tarolre; clubs were
also used as shields, held in
the middle by the left hand
well forward, to glance off
spears. Many were heirlooms,
with names and magical powers
mada maomao a small orna-
mental club for dancing
2. to be ripe; B. mata
madari *v.tr.* to grow ripe
from
madaria *p.p.* ripened
ha'amada *caus.* to ripen,
by hanging up in house, as
bananas
haimadamada to grow ripe
together
mada i karinga E. a crying
child, expression to calm
a crying child
mada no'a i hugi E. a
crying child, expression to
calm a crying child
3. a gastropod mollusc, Nerita;
B. mwasa
4. *v.tr.* to clean up, put to
rights
madamada clean, clear,
bright, free from weeds
ha'amada to clean up

mada(na) the crop of a fruit tree

madaa W. sweat, perspiration;
E. mahenaa

madaamada a fish sp.

madaara a variety of yam

madada equal to, worthy of
cf. haidadanga, dada 3.
horomadada an omen

madahudahu very brittle
(= magahugahu) *cf.* sahusahu

madahuhu(na) E. top of tree
stump; W. magahuhu

madamada 1. clear, free from
weeds, bright
2. E. *v.tr.* to ripen, by
hanging up in house (= ha'amada)

madamudamu the sound of pigs
crunching food *cf.* damu,
ha'adamu; B. matamu

madara 1. ha'amadara irreg-
ularly, not together; as in
singing
2. the Morning Star

madaraa sweating, perspiring
(= madoraa)

madare to stick, catch on; fall
on and remain, as an arrow in
a tree
madareha *gerund*
madarehi *v.tr.* to rest on
madarehia *p.p.* fallen and
resting on
madarenga'i *v.intr.* to fall
and rest on
ha'amadare *caus.* to cause
to fall on and remain

madari 1. watery and soft, as
the centre of a bad yam
2. wet and slippery, as rocks,
an oiled stone

madawedawe weak; B. matawetawe
madawedaweha *gerund*
madawedawenga'i *v.intr.* to
be weak from

madawera 1. clear from obstruc-
tions, as a well kept house
within
2. free from stain or blemish
madwerasi *v.tr.* stainless
as regards
3. to find relief, as from
change of position, change of
scene, or work
madawerasi *v.tr.* to find
relief in, by

madehu a spark (= *maadehu*) *cf.*
dohu, rahu; B. *tihu* anything
 burning in fire

madengudengu nodding with sleep

madi to pick the flesh from the
 bones *cf.* *amadi*
madimadi

madidi to be free from pain,
 easier in body (= *maadidi*)
madidisi v.tr. to be
 relieved from
madidisia p.p. relieved,
 feeling easier
madidinga'i v.intr. to be
 relieved from
madidita'i v.intr. to be
 relieved from

madina several things for one
 purpose, as pipe, matches, and
 tobacco
haa mai madina give me the
 other things (matches,
 tobacco for my pipe); B.
masina

madingi(na) the last of a row or
 series *cf.* *dingi*

madiwa broken, notched, chipped,
 as a knife blade; B. *matihu*

mado small divisions of a garden

mado(na) the space in front of a
 person; B. *mato*
madoma to be clever, wise
madomaha gerund
madoma'i v.tr. to be clever
 at; wise in, about
madomasi v.tr. to be clever
 at; wise in, about
ha'amadoma caus. to make
 wise
haimadoma'i recip. wise

madomudomu crushed and broken up,
 as a fallen tree *cf.* *domu*
 (= *matabitabi*)

madoo 1. the dry pith of a tree
 2. very dry
 3. rough

mado'o dry, of food
ngau mado'o eat only dry
 food

madora(na) time period, space
 between, a straight
madorana Uki mei Wango the
 sea between Ugi and Wango
madorani at the present
 time

madoraidangi an hour
 (recent); B. *matora*

madoraa sweating, perspiring
 (= *madaraa*)

madori 1. fullgrown, ripe; of
 a nut *cf.* *tori*
 2. to be always saying the
 same thing *cf.* *ori*
madorisi v.tr. to be
 always saying the same thing
ha'amadori caus.

madoro to be hot, as stones in
 the fire; B. *matoro* stones
 for oven; fever

madoroha gerund
madorohi v.tr. to heat
madorohia p.p. heated
madorongi v.tr. to heat
madorongia p.p. heated
madorosi v.tr. to heat
madorosia p.p. heated
ha'amadoro caus. to heat
haimadorohi recip. hot
 from one another

madu 1. possessions of a dead
 relative or friend
ruma madu house where a
 friend has died
 2. beloved child
 3. child raised to rank of a
 chief (= *bwaura'i*)
 4. a love charm for one of
 opposite sex, or for a friend
 of the same sex (makes the
 charmed person follow about and
 sit with the charmer)
 5. a single cowry shell (Ovulum),
 and shell money, worn below
 each knee; B. *matu* love charm,
 cowry below knee

madu'i to smear lime on face as
 a sign of intercourse with a
 man (= more)

mae 1. to be numb, unable to
 move, ill
 2. to be eclipsed (of moon), to
 be unconscious, to faint
 3. to die
 4. death

maeha gerund
maeha illness, accident
maemae 1. very weak,
 wasting
 2. infirmity, weakness
maemaeha illness, accident
maesi v.tr. to be ill with,
 die from, kill
maeta(na) a death feast
ha'amaemae to cry, of a child
ha'amaesi 1. to kill
 2. to watch, as a thief;
 a cat watching a mouse

mae hahi to wait for a person to die to take his property or marry his wife etc.

mae huni to wait for a person to die to take his property or marry his wife etc.

mae igare a hungry man
rihumae death and burial ceremonies

adaImae pay a ceremonial visit after a death

maemangari sudden, unexpected death, body not wasted
maemwanari sickness unto death

maehaioringa'i to die and hand on

maehaiorita'i to die and hand on

maera danger, death, illness, weakness

maeraa danger, sickness

5. payment for work done, or land bought

maenga(na) payment
maena i ano, iboo iherehor-ago'i payment for land, pigs, many things

6. an enemy cf. haimae, herumae, waimae, maeronga; B. mae

7. a fighting party

8. weapons

9. the lee side of an island (where the sea is mae) on San Cristoval the South Coast is Asimae, the North Coast Asimaui

ma'e a long spear for fish; B. mage

maea 1. a small particle of food, smaller than an areca nut taken and breathed on, with the words of a spell repeated and then added secretly to the food in a bowl, the man who eats shortly falls sick cf. mae 1., 3.

2. an object, stone or bit of ginger, believed to be inserted into body by a spell and causing a swelling

3. the swelling caused by maea 2.

4. a spell or charm, usually with words and lime

5. a spot or thing (spear, path etc.) charmed by maea 4.

6. charmed, a place under a spell, holy (recent)
ha'amaea to set apart a bowl for sacrifices; to

sanctify (recent)

7. a snake whose bite causes illness or death, a charmed snake, a poisonous snake (in Arosi belief the same thing)

maeahu E., B. excl. really! indeed!

maeburu a woman born of a snake said to be the ancestress of the snake clan mwaa

maeha accident, illness; B. maeha

maehahi to wait for someone to die, to marry his wife or get his property

maehaioringa'i to die and hand on ori

maehaiorita'i to die and hand on ori

maehoro to faint, become unconscious and revive cf. dlonga'i; B. maeworo

maehuni cf. maehahi

maehunu the heart (= hui'ai, babahunu, hanahunu, to'ohunu) cf. matehunu a dead man, hunu rogohunu

maemae very weak, wasting away

ma'ema'e the sp. of palm from which a ma'e is made; B. magemage

maemae'a weak, ill

maemaeha accident

maemangari sudden death with the body still whole (mangari)

maemwanari sickness unto death

maenasi a taro sp.

maenato a tree sp. (= mainato) sacred; Hatoibwari, the serpent spirit used to appear in a grove of maenato; also used to protect a garden

maenga(na) pay for work, or purchase money for land sold or things bought cf. mae

ma'engo to stroll about (W., B. but known in W.)
ma'engoha gerund

ma'engohi v.tr. to stroll
to
ha'ama'engo to stroll about

maeo full grown, ripe, black
(of nuts) cf. maero, meo; B.
meo

maera 1. danger, death cf.
mae 3.; B. maera
2. weakness, illness

maeraa danger, sickness

maerada W. a pronged spear for
fishing (= marada); B. marata

ma'ere the end of a branch etc.
cf. 'ere

maero(na) 1. pregnancy
2. to be ripe cf. maeo, meo
maerosi to be ripe for,
of, from
3. to become weak
mamaeroa weakened
4. to droop, to sweat with
heat, grow weak
maeroha gerund
maerohi v.tr. to droop,
grow weak from
maerona weakened, drooping
maeronga'i v.intr. be
weakened by
maerosi v.tr. become weak,
droop from
maerosia p.p. weakened
maerota'i v.intr. droop
from

maeronga(na) an enemy
maerongaburu hereditary foe

maesi die from, of cf. mae 3.

maesimwaeroo 1. claw of coconut
crab
2. vein on neck of bonito
(must not be severed)
3. the hair on backs of toes
and fingers; this may be
pulled out only by a man's son
or nephew or his murderer
(mwaeroo)

maeta(na) a death feast

maetahataha a smooth passage
through the reef

maetawa a boat landing (= maltawa)
cf. tawa

maetokerau W. to go eastwards to
kill turtles, word used in
dance songs cf. Maori tokerau

maga 1. E. to covet, desire
a maga 'inia i urao ana he
coveted his wife
magata'i v.intr. to covet,
desire
harimaga covetous; B.
harimaka

2. to like, care for, be fond
of

3. to break (= gewa, kasa);
B. makama
maga'i v.tr. to break
maga'ia p.p. broken
magari v.tr. break
magaria 1. p.p. broken
2. slaughter
magasi v.tr. break
magasia p.p. broken
ha'amagamaga to break

4. the spawn of crabs; W.
pokupoku

5. the spawn of the fish
baohu

6. to crush with a pole
magani 1. v.tr. to crush
with a pole
2. a pulp, crushed mass of
food
magamagaa p.p. crushed to
a pulp
haimaga crushed
a awa haimaga

magahogaho ill-fitting, too
large, as a bag, shirt
(= marahoraho); B. makawoaga

magahuhu 1. to crumble, of
rocks (= huhu)
magahuhuha gerund
magahuhuta'i v.intr. to
crumble on account of

2. cracked, not broken
magahuhuha cracked, not
broken

magahuhu(na) W. top of tree
stump; E. madahuhu

magai to crush cf. maga 5.

magairua discontented, desiring
different things at the same
time cf. maga 1.; W. tabairua

magama 1. split, as ground in
dry weather cf. gama; B.
makama broken
magamanga'i v.intr. to be
split by, from

2. a slaughter cf. gama; B.
makama

magamaga clean (= mwagamwaga);
W. mwagaga

magamagaa crushed cf. maga 5.

magani 1. to crush *cf.* maga 5.
2. a pulp *cf.* maga 5.

maganunu cracked, but not broken,
as a plate
maganunuha *gerund*

magaraha E. a live ember, glowing
coal; W. mwagaraha *cf.* maaraha,
kara

magare 1. to hide a fruit in
the sand, others guess where
hidden (= kikiru) *cf.* gare,
karekare, koe
2. to be weary, tired out
magareha *gerund*
magaresi *v.tr.* to be weary
from
magareta'i *v.intr.* to be
weary of

magaregare straight, of hair
like a Polynesian's or many
Melanesians

magari 1. to break *cf.* maga 2.
2. to be weak and trembling,
after an attack of fever

magaria a slaughter (= gamaria)
prob. maga 2.

magarigari to look about
(= maagarigari)

magaroaa E. flourishing, of
plants; B. magarohaga con-
valescent

magaru E. flying fish; W.
mwagaru

magasi to break *cf.* maga 2.

magatai to covet *cf.* maga 1.

magauwiri the small Palolo worm,
first eaten *cf.* wiri

magawaro a yam sp.

magaweri the night for taking
Palolo worm *cf.* ogu

magera a club like rutu but
without limed eyes; W. maragera

magewa broken *cf.* gewa

magewanunu cracked, but not
broken *cf.* maganunu

magi to be ashamed (= maagi)

magita'i to despise (= maagita'i,
mwagita'i)

magiro E. soil, loam; W. mwagiro

magita(na) to try, follows verb
(= hagita, maani)
eba magitana try to run

magita'a E. wet, muddy ground
after rain; W. mwagita'a; B.
mwakitaga horrible, unplea-
sant to see

mago 1. E., B. for that reason,
therefore (= 'iniasi)
2. dehortatory, don't (Central
Bush)

magoegoe loose, as hoe in socket

magohegohe 1. contracted, as
stomach of hungry man
2. thin, wasted *cf.* ha'agohegohe;
B. magohegohe

magomo 1. to work to no purpose,
without result *cf.* gomo
magomohi *v.tr.* to work at
vainly
magomori *v.tr.* to work at
vainly
2. to feel pain internally
after a blow or accident
magomoha *gerund*
magomonga'i *v.intr.* to feel
pain on account of
magomosi *v.tr.* to feel
(pain)
ha'amagomo *caus.* to cause
to feel pain internally
magomogomo = magomo

magora to be amenable to reproof,
improving in conduct (= wagora)
magorahi *v.tr.* to improve
on account of (reproof)
magorahia *p.p.* improved by
reproof
ha'amagora *caus.* to reprove
and improve

magoru E. a fresh water lamelli-
branch; W. mwagoru; B. makoru

magu 1. and thereupon, and then
ma, gu
2. to be afraid (Central Bush);
B. magu *cf.* maa'u

magugu 1. W. to fear
maguguha *gerund*
magugunga'i *v.intr.* to be
afraid of
ha'amagugu *caus.* to make
afraid
2. to start, shiver, at sudden
sound; B. maakuku
3. to shrink
maguguhi *v.tr.* to shrink
from

maguguta'i v.intr. to shrink
from
ha'amagugu to frighten

maguru 1. to crash, resound
cf. guruguru, nguru (= maraguru);
B. manguru
maguruha gerund
ha'amaguru caus. to make
crash, resound
2. v.tr. to crash against
3. thunder (= akuru, guruguru);
B. askuru
4. a breadfruit sp.

magu'ua yes, certainly, of
course, ma, gu, 'ua

maha 1. dry cf. mamata
ha'amaha caus. to dry in
the air
2. v.tr. to splice creepers
(hasiwaro) one is split,
another inserted, and the two
rolled together

maha(na) E. left hand; W. manawi;
B. maha
ruamamaha(na) left hand

mahaaha light, not heavy cf.
ahaaha lofty, the sky
mahaahaha gerund
mahaahasi v.tr. to be
light by or from
mahaahasia p.p. lightened
mahaahata'i v.intr. to be
light from
ha'amahaaha to lighten

mahaai bitter

mahai bitter; B. mahai
mahaiha gerund
mahairi v.tr. to make bitter
mahairia p.p. made bitter

mahana 1. food prepared for a
fishing expedition
2. food eaten before going to
work
a ngau mahana
3. ready for work
4. payment of workmen in food;
B. mahana hot
5. a sweet-smelling sage
ocymum, like 'ai ni til (which
is introduced) but with whiter
leaf; B. mahana

mahanahana savoury, of taste or
smell, as yam soup; B.
mahanahana hot

mahanehane long for, covetous,
envious cf. hane
mahanehanenga'i v.intr.

long for, be envious of
mahanehaneta'i v.intr.
long for, be envious of

mahanenga'i v.intr. to look
about, to find the right
direction

mahari torn cf. hari, kari

maharihari broken up, falling to
pieces; B. maharihari
mahariharia gerund
mahariharinga'i v.intr.
fall to pieces from
mahariharia'i v.intr. fall
to pieces from
ha'amaharihari cause to
fall to pieces

mahasi 1. to be devout, zealous
to do the will of the serpent
spirit Hatoibwari; to perform
all one's religious duties
cf. hasi
mahasiha gerund
mahasinga'i v.intr. be
zealous for
mahasiri v.tr. to perform
religious duties
2. one who is devout, religious
and becomes finally 'unua q.v.
after bathing in the life-
giving river of Rodomana
(Hades), Kauraha, a woman, is
the best known example, who
after becoming 'unua took a
serpent incarnation and was
worshipped. Bp Patteson,
translating the Apostle's
Creed, used her name for God.
It is said the mahasi were
usually women
3. sacriligious, opposite to
mahasi 1.

mahau to be slow at doing,
unwilling cf. haata'u
mahauha 1. gerund
2. sloth
mahaunga'i v.intr. be
slothful at
mahauta'i v.intr. be sloth-
ful at
mahausi v.tr. to do sloth-
fully, slowly, unwillingly
ha'amahau to make slothful,
unwilling

mahe 1. a shrub, sweet-smelling
and sacred, planted in hera
burial grounds, and used to
decorate armlets, long glossy
crinkled leaves, 4 sepals,
petals, and stamens in the
white flowers Evodia hortensis
(C. calls it Panax) (= hahe);
B. mahe

2. to decorate armlets with any sweet-smelling leaves, or hair with flowers (= bibisi)
 mamahe to decorate armlets with any sweet-smelling leaves, or hair with flowers
- mahenaa E. sweat, perspiration;
 B. mahenaga
- maheraa 1. the open space in front of the houses of a village *cf.* hera
 2. broad, wide
 3. a broad variety of stone axe
 'ira maheraa
- mahere to be weak from a wound
 mahere'a weakened from a wound
 maherenga'i v.intr. to be weak from
- mahereaa E. tired with work *cf.* here
- mahereha'a W. tired with work
- mahete to gaze at with desire or pleasure *cf.* hete
 maheteha gerund
 mahetenga'i v.intr. to gaze at with delight
 maheteri v.tr. to gaze at with desire, or delight
- mahi'ei a tree sp.
- mahihi to grovel, crouch, put tail between legs, of a dog, to be afraid, grovel *cf.* ahihi;
 B. ahihi
 mahihiha gerund
 mahihinga'i v.intr. to grovel at, crouch to
 mahihira'i v.intr. to grovel at, crouch to
 mahihisi v.tr. to fear in a servile way
 ha'amahihi caus. to cause to grovel
- mahiniaa
- mahino madoro a hornet sp. *cf.* maniho, manipo
- mahiri divided, judged *cf.* hiri, hihiri
- mahiria divided, judged
- mahita split *cf.* hita; B. asita
 mahitanga'i v.intr. to be split by, from
 mahitahita split
- maho 1. to cause a quarrel, set at enmity
 mahosi v.tr. to cause a person to quarrel
 ha'amaho caus. to make quarrel, set at enmity, disturb
 2. to heal, become sound;
 B. mawo, mapo
 mahonga'i v.intr. to heal up from
 mahota'i v.intr. to heal up from
 ha'amaho(a) caus.
 3. a person, thing
 ia maho so and so
 mahos that thing yonder
cf. mareho, hereho, heho;
 B. marego
- mahono empty of people with the houses all shut (hono) up, of a village
 mararuma hako rau honosia
 no'a all the doors have been shut
- mahoro 1. a piece, bit
 mahoro hasi'ei a bit of wood
 2. to be over, of rain etc.
 ha'amahorosi to forbid
 3. to be still, quiet, of surf;
 B. maworo
 mahoroha gerund
 mahorongi v.tr. to be quiet on account of, as heavy rain
 mahorongia p.p. quietened
 mahorosi v.tr. to be quiet from
 mahorosia p.p. made quiet, stilled
 mahorota'i v.intr. to be still from
 4. to finish fruiting, of trees
 mahorosi v.tr. to finish, stop giving (fruit)
 mahorosia p.p. fruited, fruit crop over
 mahorota'i v.intr. to cease from
 ha'amahoro caus. to make to cease fruiting; B. maworo
 5. broken, sundered, as stem from pipe *cf.* horo
 mahoroha gerund
 mahoronga'i to be sundered from, by
 ha'amahoro irregularly, as in ending a song
 6. (protecting)
 ha'amahorosi to cover over
- mahosi to break off, broken off, as a crab's claws (= mahusi)
- mahosikoro brittle, of wood

mahu 1. S. to cease from, stop
(= bahu); B. pahungagi
mahu moi don't
'o mahu moi 'ini 'ari don't
go
mahunga'i v.intr. to end,
cease from, be silent from
(speaking)

2. to endure; to be quiet
(= bahu); B. pahu
mahuha gerund
mahuta'i v.intr. to endure
ha'amahu caus. cause to
endure, quieten

3. white cf. mahui, mahunu

mahuara a traveller, visitor
(not a native, auhenua), or
one living in the place
'awataa

mahuara'a a sudden squall

mahugari to be dizzy, see things
going round
a mahugari i maana his eyes
are dizzy

mahuu to be soft; of tree, wood,
food, stone, ground cf. hu
mahuhua soft
mahuhua gerund
mahuhunga'i v.intr. to be
soft from

mahui 1. white (= mamahui)
2. a white cuscus
3. a male cuscus (the white
sp. believed to be the male)
4. a tree sp. large leaves
eaten (E., B.)
5. a small white fish sp.
6. a banana sp.
ha'amahui to paint white

mahunu 1. a dead man (= matehunu)
cf. hunu

2. white cf. hunu
mahunuha gerund
mahununga'i v.intr. to be
white from
mahunura'i v.intr. to be
white from
mahunuri v.tr. whiten with
mahunuria p.p. whitened
ha'amahunu caus.

mahunuhunu bewildered, tired,
of the eyes
ha'amahunuhunu glittering,
sparkling

mahu'o 1. early, to go early
cf. hu'o
mahu'ori v.tr. to be
early for
mahu'ohu'o early dawn

2. to run away, of man or
animal (= ma'uho)
mahu'onga'i v.intr. run
away from
mahu'ota'i v.intr. run
away from

mahuraa E. a waterspout
(= makuraa); W. mwakuara; B.
maguara

mahuru dry coconut scrapings
after being wrung out

mahusi to break off, come off,
as claw of crab or fingernail
(= mahosi); B. mahusi

mai 1. hither cf. mari; B. mai
mai hei? where do you come
from?
haa mai give me.
a tere mai he came here
from the east
2. nearer
a mauru mai Tawatana he
slept nearer here at Tawatana
bo mai a little nearer
3. lowtide, ebb; B. megu,
manata, matana (different
villages of Bauro)
mai rara dead low water
at spring tide
mai ana hura pwaa ebb when
moon rises
maltee very low tide
maluru very low tide
4. a conditional prefix
5. to fail, of menses
maiha gerund
maisi v.tr. fail from

ma'i intr. suffix, followed
usually by nia

maia 1. what do you want? what
do you come for?

2. a greeting on the road
mala ai a greeting on the
road cf. ai

maiha split, but not severed
iha

maihaiha separated, as by wind
parting branches (= maobaoba)
maihaihangai v.intr. be
parted by, drawn aside by
maihaihata'i v.intr. be
parted by, drawn aside by

maihurihuri rolling on the ground,
as a dog

maimai to chew (= mamai); B.
mai

mainato a sp. of tree (= maenato)

mainiharisi neap tide

ma'ino'ino W., B. dirty *cf.*
gino, kino

mainora W. clear, pure (= manora)
cf. mairona
mainoraha *gerund*
mainorasi *v.tr.* be pure
on account of

ma'ipo foul, dirty *cf.* makipo;
B. magiqo
ha'ama'ipo a stick for
stirring up a fishpool (uhu)

maira to be lazy, work with
frequent spells
mamaira to be lazy, work
with frequent spells
mairaha *gerund*
mairanga'i *v.intr.* be lazy
at
mairata'i *v.intr.* be lazy
at
mairasi *v.tr.* to do lazily,
often resting

mairara dead low water at spring
tide

mairi to fall off a pile of
things (= mamairi) *cf.* lri

mairia E. very small, smaller
than kekerei

mairie W. very small

mairo to dive for fish
mairohi *v.tr.* (= maaurohi)

mairoiro bright *cf.* iro; B.
tooiroiro
mairoiroha *gerund*
mairoirosi *v.tr.* be bright
from

mairona clear, pure (= mainora)

ma'iru to be crooked; W. mwa'iru;
B. mwagiru
ma'iruha *gerund*
ma'irunga'i *v.intr.* crooked
from
ma'irusi *v.tr.* crooked from
ma'irusia *p.p.* made crooked

maise E. pain; W. maesi; B. maise
maiseabe bodily pain
maiseahu travail, bitter
pain or trouble
maiseraha faint with hunger

maitaita split, broken, of hard

ground *cf.* mahitahita

maitana good for eating, pleasant
to the taste
a ngau maitana it has a
pleasant taste

maitee 1. very low water
2. exposed rocks at dead low
water

maiteehuri very low water, many
rocks exposed

maka 1. *cf.* ma'a, manga
maka 'u'u 1. W. Adams
apple
2. E. the throat
2. put down. A word only used
in game song Makasono, the
children at the word maka!
put down, at sono! take up

makahoahoa hard and split, as
ground scorched by sun
maka (*cf.* ma'a hard manga
rocky) may be related to
Polynesian maka a stone

makahuhu 1. soft rock, soft
ground *cf.* mahuhu; B. makahu
soft
2. a soft yam

makai four, in a Bush system of
counting

makaka split, torn *cf.* kaka
makakaha *gerund*
makakasi *v.tr.* be split
from, by
ha'amakaka to split

makaku hard and bad, of a yam

makaku(na) the eyes of a coconut

makamakaa hit and split, of a
coconut

makanu sharp *cf.* ganu; B. makanu

makapooa half withered, rotten,
as in a rainless season *cf.*
kapo

makapu to smell bad, stink
makapuha *gerund*
makapunga'i *v.intr.* smell
bad from

makapunamwarore the name of a hero
who was born from the blood
(kapu) of a garfish (mwarore)
and later turned into one; B.
gapu blood

makarakara ill fitting (of a garment) awkward, inconvenient in shape as a box or something one tries to put in it; B.

makarakara
makarakaranga'i v.intr. to be ill fitting for, awkwardly shaped for

makari 1. torn cf. kari

2. to wait (= akari)
haimakari to wait for someone

makaru 1. sharp cf. makanu, karu

mamakaru
2. to blink the eyes when sleepy
makarunga'i v.intr. to blink from

makasa broken, as an egg cf.

kasa, masaka
makasaha gerund
makasata'i v.intr. be broken by

makasono a children's game, at putting down and taking up an object at the words maka and sono respectively

makeke E. crooked; W. mwakeke; B. makeke cf. ma'iru

makekoaa to be busy and refuse
au makekoaa au bwa'i 'ari
I'm busy and shall not go

makere 1. notched, broken, serrated (of leaf) cf. kere
makerekere notched, broken, serrated (of leaf); B.
makere

2. cracked, as an armlet
makereha gerund
makereta'i v.intr. be cracked from

makimaki

makipo foul, dirty (= ma'ipo); B. magiqo

makiponga'i v.intr. be foul from
ha'amakipo to forbid, as a marriage (said to be same word)

makira 1. to keep on at and not give in though hopeless and weary

makirahi v.tr. to keep on at and not give in though hopeless and weary cf. dira;
B. makira in vain

makirari v.tr. to keep on at and not give in though hopeless and weary
makirasi v.tr. to keep on at and not give in though hopeless and weary

2. a famous harbour on the south coast where the Spaniards landed; where the first Englishmen to arrive (whalers) careened their ships; and where the first missionaries (Roman Catholics) settled and showed great heroism during their six years stay. Verguet obtained here the first vocabulary of the language

3. the name by which San Cristoval (properly Hanuato) is now known in the Solomons

mako 1. soft (= mwako) cf.

mamako, matota; B. mako
2. cooked, done, of food (= matota)
makoha gerund
makonga'i v.intr. be soft from
ha'amako to soften, cook thoroughly

makomako 1. to besmirch with black mud and disguise oneself, at a feast, so as to frighten the women and children

2. those who did so; they formed a sort of secret society, were believed to be the dead, wore coconut fibre masks and dresses of rustling banana leaves; others merely covered themselves with mud; they wore a wreath of red fern and were elaborately tattooed cf. ethnological article

3. the masks worn, of coconut fibre or bark; they covered the whole head (= mwakomwako) cf. mwako mud

makorokoro 1. a red fish sp.

2. a fish sp. brilliant blue green and pink, prob. goro

makorukoru E. to crackle, as dry biscuit eaten koru; W. mwakorukoru

makure carrying nothing, without a bag cf. kure; B. kure

makuru 1. resounding (= maguru)

2. leaking, leaky; B. mwakuru
makuruha gerund
makurusi v.tr. to leak from, on account of

makurukurua a sieve
 nuinula or ganigania i
 makurukurua shake the sieve

mama 1. to feel awe, fear *cf.*
 S. maa'i holy
 ha'amama(a) to threaten,
 scold
 2. to drip on, as from a leak
 ha'amama to drip on, as
 from a leak

mamaa 1. cry when killing a
 man, mamaal
 2. ashamed *cf.* masa
 3. a fish sp. freshwater, said
 to be young stage of mwasi

mama'a to feel a pain and fear
 to do again
 ha'amama'al to deter by
 punishment, sharp scolding
 ha'amama'a to threaten;
 B. hagamamaga

mamaani to repeat, imitate,
 mock *cf.* maani
 a mamaania i samuhana he
 imitated his foreign way of
 speaking
 haimamaani model, example

mamaani usuri a folk tale

mama'ari E. pitiable

mama'aria 1. E. pitiable
 ra o'a mama'aria they are
 in trouble (lit. pitied)
 2. sorrow, trouble
 ha'amama'ari E. injure
 ha'ama'ari'o I am sorry for
 you
 haimama 'ari E. pitiable;
 B. magari; W. ha'aaroha

mamaa'u to fear *cf.* magu, matagu;
 B. mamaagu
 mamaa'uha *gerund*
 mamaa'usi v.tr. to fear
 mamaa'usia p.p. feared
 ha'amamaa'u *caus.* to make
 afraid; dreadful, frightful
 ha'amamaa'usi *caus.* to
 threaten, menace, frighten
 mamaa'uta'i v.intr. to be
 afraid of
 haimamaa'u fearful, afraid

mamaa'uguruha fearful, frightful,
 terrible

mamaa'umaramwaa('inia) to be
 very frightened at, by

mamae 1. soft, as feathers,
 down of nestlings

2. broken to fragments
 mamaeha *gerund*
 ha'amamae to crush small

mamaea 1. soft
 2. weak
 ha'amaamae to be slow at
 taking a gift

mamaera'a weak, weakness, illness
 mamaera'aha *gerund*
 mamaera'ahi v.tr. to be
 weak from
 mamaera'anga'i v.intr. to
 be weak on account of
 mamaera'asi v.tr. to be
 weak from

mamaeroa soft

mamagi sweet; B. mamaki
 mamagiha *gerund*
 mamagisi v.tr. to be
 sweetened by

mamaha 1. dry
 2. thirsty
 mamahasi v.tr. to thirst
 for
 ha'amamaha to finish
 completely

mamahau to be slow at (same
 endings as mahau q.v.)

mamahe to put sweet-smelling
 leaves in armband, or flowers
 in hair (= bibisi) *cf.* mahe

mamahu quiet, meek, sulky *cf.*
 mahu
 mamahuta'i v.intr. to
 sulk at

mamahua a tree sp. used for posts

mamahui 1. white; B. mahui
 mamahui
 2. a fish sp.

mamai 1. ha'amamai to lead
 astray
 2. to chew *cf.* mai

mamai'au to feel awe

mamaingi 1. plentifully; B.
 mamaingiga strong, vigorous,
 eager
 2. strongly
 here mamaingi take a large
 handful, hold firmly

mamaioo to be in awe, fear
 mamaioonga'i v.intr. to be
 in awe of

mamaira to be lazy *cf.* maira
(the same endings)

mamairaa to work at, labour hard
at
mamairaasha hard labour
mamairaanga'i *v.intr.* to
labour at
mamairaasi *v.tr.* to labour
at

mamairi overflowing, piled up
too high; to tumble down, flow
over *cf.* iri, mairi

mama'iru a tree sp. with red
fruit

mamakanu sharp (= makanu)

mamakarū sharp (= makaru)

mamako 1. a swamp *cf.* mako,
mwako, makomako
2. E. gentle; W. mwamwako
makakoha *gerund*
makakosi *v.tr.* to be
gentle to
ha'amamako *caus.* to make
gentle
halmamako gentle with others

mamamao to wag, as a dog's tail

mamamu to look for small fish
at mouth of stream *cf.* mamu

mamanaho a fish sp.

mamanawa(na) 1. the lungs
2. the fontanelle (= waira)

mamango(na) pit of chest,
stomach, where breath heaves

mamaniho hornet *cf.* mamanipo
mamaniho madoro or mahino
madoro the common sp.
mamaniho hau madoro
mamaniho rauri'i a very
small variety
mamaniho hohoro ramoa a
very large and fierce sp.
(ramoa "the strong", is
used after hornet in Arosi
as after sulata (worm) in
M. sulata ramoa centipede,
well named); B. maniga
prob. niho = riho tooth

mamanipo hornet (= mamaniho)

mamanongi a sea anemone sp. eaten

mamanu to go shooting birds

mamanuogu a bird sp.

mamanuraha a small gastropod
mollusc

mamanuto'o 1. quiet, stable,
safe, as a ship in a good
anchorage
2. a good shot with game

mamao 1. a dancing place *cf.*
mao
2. to wag, of a dog's tail
3. to wave in the breeze
4. to wander about, as a wild
animal
ha'amamao 1. *caus.* to
make to wave
2. a toy windmill; a scare-
crow for birds

mamaoha'a 1. wandering
2. wild, of an animal

mama'o'o to be dizzy, giddy
cf. 'o'o

mamaoo to be smooth, slippery
mamaooaha *gerund*
mamaoonga'i *v.intr.* to be
slippery from *cf.* oo; B.
mamaooaga
mamaoosi *v.tr.* to be slippery
from
ha'amamaoo *caus.* to make
smooth, slippery

mamara 1. a shrub sp.
2. wild taro

mamaraburu a tree

mamarada small fish, leaping in
shoals; W. mwamwarada

mamaradiri a shrub, leaves like
a dracaena

mamara'edaa turning discoloured
and bad, of pigs' flesh *cf.*
'eda

mamarangari a variety of spear

mamararodoo W., B. to come by
night

mamarawai 1. the Milky Way
2. the best white shell money
(= ngisi)

mamare to fall calm after a storm
(= marea)

mamareda 1. distributed, spread
out
2. in confusion *cf.* reda, areda

mamareto to be weak, drooping
with heat

mamarewa an evil influence like the M. wuqa proceeding from a youth who has committed fornication, so that if he goes into a house where a woman is giving birth to a child he kills the child and injures the woman by his mere presence. To exert the influence is *urungi*

mamarewa'a green; B. *marawarawa*

mamaria'a 1. just waking up, still yawning and sleepy *cf.* *maria*
2. very ill
3. drooping, dying, of a tree;
B. *maro*

mamaro to rest
mamaroha gerund
mamaroha rest
mamarota'i v.intr. to rest from
mamaronga'i v.intr. to rest from
ha'amamaro caus. to make to rest
halmamaro recip. to rest together
mamarohi v.tr. to rest from
mamaronga(na) rest

mamaroha'a E. very cold; B. *magarohaga*

mamaro'u(na) the under bend of the knee, inner angle of elbow, of finger joints *cf.* *ro'u*;
B. *marogu*

mamaru(na) 1. shade; B. *mamaru*
2. to overshadow, shade
3. cloudy, sunless *cf.* *maru*
mamarunga'i v.intr. to shade, overshadow
mamarusingari a plant sp.
mamarusiwarau a plant sp.
mamarusiwas 1. a large banana sp.
2. a bamboo sp. (*si prep.* in these words)

mamasa ashamed *cf.* *masa*

mamasara to be unable to fulfil, keep (a promise); be hindered from doing what one intended
mamasarani v.tr. to be hindered from, unable to fulfil, keep
mamasaranga'i v.intr. to be hindered from, unable to fulfil, keep

mamasi 1. to itch, sting, of a sore; B. *mamasi*
mamasiaa stinging
2. to pain, hurt severely
3. to learn from pain not to do, to learn a lesson from consequences of an action
4. W. to wait for (= *nanasi*, *totori*)
'o abu mamasiau don't wait for me
5. smell of a burnt coconut

mamasiraa 1. smelling like a burnt coconut, or onion
2. smelling of burning
si'inl mamasiraa a smell of something burning; B. *mamasiaga*

mamata dry; B. *mamata*
mamataha gerund
mamatanga'i v.intr. to be dry from
mamatari v.tr. to become dry from
mamataria p.p. dried up by
ha'amamata caus. to make dry
ha'amamatasusu the last born

mamata horohoro dried up with pools left here and there, of a stream *cf.* *horo*

mamata'i beware of, take care

mamateaa in poor health, unhealthy, as one who doesn't bathe daily (all people in health bathe daily) *cf.* *mate*

mamauhuna seen small in the distance, as a man far off
a *'ome mamauhuna* he appeared small

mamaungaa vainly, unsuccessfully

mama'ungaa 1. weapons for war, panoply
2. all charms connected with the sea
mwani halaru anai asi

mamauri living

mamauri'a living *cf.* *mauri*

mamaurita living

mamaurua sleepy *cf.* *mauru*

mamauru'a sleepy; B. *mamauruga*

mamau'u to put together kernels

- and skins of nuts
 mamau'unga'i v.intr. to put together kernels and skins of nuts
 mamau'uta'i v.intr. to put together kernels and skins of nuts
- mamaware** fresh and bright cf. maware
- mami** 1. fresh, good drink, water
 2. to be mixed with fresh water, as the sea near a river mouth
 na asi a mami 'ini wai the sea is fresh with river water
 3. sweetened, freshened, as ahuhu put in fresh water and its salt flavour removed
 ha'amami 1. to drip on
 2. to rinse in fresh water, to dip the body in fresh water after sea bathing
 ha'amamitaa to bathe after being in the sun
 4. a tree sp.
 5. a plant with dark leaves like a begonia
 mamimami a plant with dark leaves like a begonia
- mamomo** a crumb, bit, piece of food cf. momo crush
 mamomo i maho i ngau a morcel of food; B. momo
- mamota** 1. fluff on wings of insects, hairs and small prickles on plants (= momota)
 ha'amamota to put prickles on a person
 2. any small pain or annoyance, as thorn in foot, mother-in-law
- mamu** 1. to eat two kinds of food together
 2. a general word for all kinds of living creatures used for food
 3. food on the reef or in the river (fish, eels, prawns); B. mamu yams offered to ghosts
 4. to eat small fish at mouth of stream at new moon
 5. the savoury smell of fish broiling on the coals; a fishy smell
 a mamu i i'a the fish smells good
 6. v.tr. to entice an animal with food
 ha'amamu(a) caus. to entice, persuade
 7. v.tr. to pursue for food, as large fish pursue small ones
 mamunga'i v.intr. to pursue
 8. a fish sp.
 9. aroro ni mamu very high tide
10. to have soup of bird or meat
- mamua** bird or meat soup; B. mamuaga
- mamuha** soup
- mamura** a fish sp.
- mamuri** 1. v.tr. to make soup of
 2. the hindquarters of a cooked pig
- mana** 1. to laugh, joke cf. da'a, mwasi; B. mana
 manata'i v.intr. to laugh at
 ha'amana caus. to make laugh, amuse, joke
 manamana laugh and joke
 ha'amanamumu to smile
 2. and, but; much used in narrative (not ma, na, as it is used with na, i articles); B. mana
 manaata that is the reason, just so, quite right
 mana, ata and already
 3. in a few phrases mana = mena ghostly power
 4. = mara like, as, in some compound words; B. maramana and
- manabonabo** to begin to rot, of planks in a canoe when they get soft and a man might put his foot through
 manabonaboha gerund
 ha'amanabonabo to cause to begin to rot; E. kapo rot; W. ngabo
- manabu** stiff, calm, still, as a dead body, or a person lying quietly
 manabuha gerund
 ha'amanabu stiff, as in death
- manaeho** to make a noise, talk at a distance (words not heard)
 manaehonga'i v.intr. to make a noise, talk loudly about
- manamanahau** to sit like a chief, enjoy oneself, be well treated, have a good time cf. mana 4.
 manamanahauha gerund
 manamanahaunga'i v.intr. to be treated like an important person on account of
 ha'amanamanahau to treat as a person of importance

manamunamu 1. indistinct, of speech
 2. gentle, of rain
 manamunamuha *gerund*
 manamunamunga'i *v.intr.*
 drop gently on, be indistinct from
 manamunamuri *v.tr.* to drizzle upon, say indistinctly

mananga 1. a sp. of yam
 2. a sp. of creeper

mananuri a sp. of tree with white flowers. Sacred; Hatoibwari the serpent spirit used to appear in a grove of these trees near Hawaa, on the south coast (= manuri, maranuri)

manao to be numerous
 manaohi *v.tr.* be many of
 manaohia *p.p.* numerous, many

manaranara 1. bloody
 2. a bloody sweat, said to appear in great anger, drops of blood on the body *cf.*
 tara nutmeg tree, for cognates

manasi that is the reason, that is the point ma, nasi

manata 1. tame, trained, gentle, of man or animal; B. manata
 manataha *gerund*
 manatasi *v.tr.* be tame with ha'amanata to train, tame
 2. trained, skilful, expert, used to, understanding
 manata'i *v.tr.* be skilful, expert at
 manatanga'i *v.intr.* be skilful, expert at *cf.* matai
 manatasi *v.tr.* be skilful, expert at
 3. to be with (in bad sense - cohabit)
 mantanga'i *v.intr.* cohabit with

manata(na) custom, use; B.
 mwaraka
 manatanga(na) custom, use

manataha 1. a tamed animal, considered a property
 2. *gerund* of manata 1.

manata'i be skilful at *cf.*
 manata 2.

manatanga custom, use *cf.*
 manata(na)

manatanga'i 1. be expert at *cf.*

manata 2.
 2. cohabit with *cf.* manata 3.

manatasi 1. be tame with *cf.*
 manata 1.
 2. be skilful at *cf.* manata 2.

manaunau 1. active, of old man *cf.* nanau, matau
 2. quick at anything; B.
 manaunau
 manaunauhi *v.tr.* be quick at
 ha'amanau to make quick
 ha'amanau instructed in

manawa 1. to breathe, to rest, to pant
 2. mock rejoicing at the death of a chief (lest the enemy hear and rejoice first). The people leave the village as the breath departs; deck themselves with all their ornaments, and return dancing, shouting and rejoicing. Only done at a chief's death

manawa(na) breath
 mamanawa(na) lungs, fontanelle (where soul enters and leaves body)
 manawanga'i *v.intr.* to rest, take a spell from
 manawasi 1. to breathe upon
 2. to impart spiritual power (mena, mana) by breathing upon
 ha'amanawa to refresh
 nugamanawa to give up the ghost, die; when the manawa leaves the body the soul aunga departs, but the adaro (second soul) remains four days longer
 manawa i saro(na) unconscious, but heart still beating *cf.*
 saro; B. manawa

manawaasa to fear asa
 manawaasai *v.tr.* to fear

manawanawa weak, yielding, as a plank in a canoe *cf.* madawedawe
 manawanawaha *gerund*

manawa'osara to pant, 'osara
 manawa'osarasara to pant
 manawa'osaraha'i *v.intr.* to pant for

manawarihariha 1. to be in doubt about doing
 manawariharihaha *gerund*
 manawariharihanga'i *v.intr.* be in doubt about
 2. to pant

- haimanawarihariha panting
3. to shrink
- manawarikiriki to breathe gently,
slowly, be dying *cf.* ri'i
- manawasarona to breathe, but pulse
almost imperceptible
- manawasuatora to be at last gasp
- manawasuka 1. E. to grieve for
2. to be careless with, fail
to take care of, as a child in
one's charge
- manawatora be at last gasp *cf.*
tora
manawatoranga'i *v.intr.* be
at last gasp from
- manawi(na) W. left hand; E. maha
heremanawi to work left-
handed
- manego gentle, quiet, kind
(= manigo, mani'o); B. maniko
manegoha *gerund*
manegosi to be kind to
ha'amanego to tame, make
gentle
- manene to chatter, as children
maneneha *gerund*
manenenga'i *v.intr.* to
chatter about
manenesi *v.tr.* to chatter
about
ha'amanene to cause to
chatter
- manga 1. V shaped bend where a
tributary meets the main stream;
B. manga
2. to eat (the same word as
manga(na) 1.
mangamanga to eat
'ai'a mangamanga i rihomu
'o ha'ariri? you don't eat,
are you fasting?
ha'amanga *caus.* to feed
haimangamanga graze, as a
cow or cuscus
3. bits of food in the crevices
of the teeth after eating (*cf.*
Maori)
4. an opening, mouth
ha'a mangaitou to give a
large sum of money for a
difficult job, as killing a
ramo; lit; cause (togo) into
the mouth of the bird trap
5. to desert a wife
mangaha *gerund*
mangamanga to desert a wife
mangamangahi *v.tr.* to
desert a wife
- mangata'i *v.intr.* to desert
a wife
- manga(na) 1. a groove, fork,
as in a mainpost for the ridge
pole
2. the corners of the mouth
mangana ngoo; B. manga
- mangaauu 1. fork of mainposts
in which ridge pole lies *cf.*
auu
2. forked tail of a shark
3. forked like a fish's tail
- mangade 1. gum, resin *cf.*
canarium
2. a torch made of resin in
sago leaves
3. paint for tattoo (gum and
soot)
4. a large fish in streams sp.
- mangahu 1. E., B. an unsuccessful
fisherman (= wahango, ma'ani)
cf. manongi
2. to be unsuccessful
mangahunga'i *v.intr.* to be
unsuccessful; B. mangahu a
novice poor fisherman
mangahungi *v.tr.* to do
unsuccessfully
mangahuri *v.tr.* to do
unsuccessfully
- mangaingau the Evening Star
(marahu of a Bia man)
- mangamanga 1. to eat
2. to desert a wife
- mangamangahi to desert a wife
- mangamangatou to be difficult,
impossible to replace;
insufficient of food
- mangamangatoua to be difficult,
impossible to replace;
insufficient of food
- manganga to open wide, the mouth;
to proclaim
manganga wide open; clearly,
plainly ha'ate manganga
mangangaha *gerund*
manganga'i *v.tr.* to open
wide
mangangasi *v.tr.* to open
wide; B. wanganga
mangangata'i *v.intr.* to
open wide for
ha'amanganga *caus.* to open
wide
haimanganga wide open
- mangara a fish sp.

mangari 1. E. whole, as a yam not yet sliced; W. *mwangari*
2. sudden, unexpected, of death

mae mangari or *mwangari*
(with the body whole, not wasted by disease)

3. raw, uncooked; B. *magaa*

4. a taro sp.

mangaringari to be angry; B.

magariaga

mangaringariha gerund

ha'amangaringari caus. to make angry

mangasara S. a sterile, desert spot, where only rocks and no trees are found *cf.* *maka*, *ma'a*, *ma'asara*

mangasi 1. hard, of food, tree etc.; B. *mangasiaga*
mangasingasi

2. a taro sp.

mangasi(na) the hard part, solid part of a thing; B. *mangasi na ane a siri nai mangasina (i baba)* the white ant has got in to the solid part

mangataa(na) the weapons of war, panoply *cf.* *mama'ungaa*

mangenge 1. to look over shoulder *cf.* *gege*; B. *sirangenge (sira look)*

mangengehi v.tr. to look over the shoulder at

mangengesi v.tr. to look over the shoulder at

mangeongo to smell, of a sore *cf.* *keo*

mangeongoehi v.tr. to smell from (matter)

mangii(na) 1. to eat, nibbling, just tasting; B. *mangli*

2. to try

haaua mangiina try to do;
B. *minga*

haimangli trying

dau haimangli try holding it

mangiita a man brought to the birubiru rock by a were-shark

mangina all

gal mangina let us all (do it); B. *mangina*

mangisi a scrap of food, what is left of a nut etc. after a bird has been eating it
mangisi bare'o a bird-

pecked breadfruit

mangisi(na) the inside of a yam etc.

mangita 1. a bit of food, part of what a man has eaten, charmed to cause sores or illness

2. top vertebra of neck hung over back by a war leader

3. *hiru* leaves and red grass (*areare*) tied together on neck in fighting, as a protection

mangita(na) a relic of the dead kept in a small bag; B. *mangita*

mango wipe (= *mangomango*)

mangoo toothless *cf.* *ngoa* blunt; B. *mangoo*

mangori 1. broken, of tip, end, point, as an arrow

2. to fall

mangoria fallen

3. for sacrifice

boo mangori cf. boo

mangoru 1. acid, like a lime; W. *mwangoru*

2. to wince

mangoruha gerund

mangoruhi v.tr. to be acid from, wince from

mangorunga'i v.intr. to be acid from, wince from

mangorungoru to be set on edge, of teeth

mangosongoso 1. crushed to pieces

2. blunted

mangosongosonga'i v.intr.

blunted by, blunted by impact

mangotori to faint, the breath failing *mango, tori*

mangudi 1. pliable, bendable, as a branch (= *maangudi*)

2. faithful (= *maangudi*)

mangudisi v.tr. to tend, look after carefully

mangudingudi crinkled, to be in folds

mangudingunga'i v.intr. to be wrinkled by

mangure a prickly creeper sp.

mangurunguru to be indistinct, of speech heard far off *cf.*

- ngurunguru; B. mangurunguru
 mangurunguruha *gerund*
 mangurungurusu *v.tr.*
 halmangurunguru indistinct
- manguu 1. to be dumb (= banguu)
 2. to speak far off
 manguuha *gerund*
 manguuta'i *v.intr.* to be
 dumb from, to speak (words)
 far off
 manguuhi *v.tr.*
- mani *v.tr.* to spare, refrain
 from killing
 manimani 1. to spare,
 refrain from killing
 au reia i boo au 'ai'a mania
 au ngahu'ia I saw a pig,
 I did not spare it, I killed
 it
 2. set apart, taboo;
 forbidden to eat certain
 foods till he is 17 or 18, of
 young chief
 3. first born son of chief
 (not killed as other first
 born children were)
 4. a chief's son gare
 manimani
 ha'amanimani to spare
 ha'amanimani(abe) to do no
 work, as a chief
- maniato a sp. of tree, sacred,
 planted in gardens to protect
 them (= maenato, mainato)
- manigo gentle, quiet, kind
 (= manego) (same endings) *q.v.*
- manihi thin (= manuhi)
 manihinihi thin
 manihisi to be thin from
 ha'amanihi *caus.* to make
 thin
- maniho E. to be slack, slow at
 doing
 manihonga'i *v.intr.* to be
 slack at
- manikoniko in folds, crinkled,
 as a blanket
- manini to have a smooth edge, not
 jagged, as a sawn plank; with
 a straight edge
 maniniha *gerund*
 ha'amanini to smooth,
 straight; an edge
 halmanini smooth, straight-
 edged
- mani'o gentle, quiet, kind
 (= manego) (same endings) *q.v.*
- mano 1. further from a given
 point, further from the person
 spoken to
 bo mano further on; B. hano
 2. to complete, finish taking
 a number of things
 manohi *v.tr.* to complete,
 finish taking a number of
 things
 abwa'i manohia you won't
 be able to take them all
- manongi 1. savoury, of smell or
 taste; B. manongi
 2. a good fisherman
- manoni there yonder mano, ni
- manora pure, clear, bright (of
 eyes)
 ha'amanora to soothe
- manu 1. a creature that flies,
 insect, bird, angel etc., a
 winged creature
 2. epilepsy
 manumanua epileptic
 3. to float, in water or air,
 as pumice, the moon, frigate
 hawk
 na hura a manu i aro the moon
 floats in the sky
 manuha *gerund*
 manunga'i *v.intr.* to float
 manuta'i
 manumanu to float
 haumanumanu pumice
 ha'amanumanu to float, sail
 toy ships
- manu(na) 1. the lower fin of a
 fish
 2. husband or wife
 sola manumu call your husband
- manuaraha prow and stern
 ornaments of a canoe, seagull's
 feathers *cf.* araha
- manuauhenua a name for wagtail,
 rurukape which was not molested
cf. auhenua
- manubebe weathercock of feathers
- manugege to float upside down;
 to float in the sky on its back,
 of the moon
- manuha *gerund* of manu 3.
- manuhi thin (= manihi) (same
 endings) *q.v.*
- manukumu 1. red grass plume of
 canoe *cf.* kumu, komu
 2. feathers of parrot or seagull
 stuck in the hair

manukumukumu a pigeon sp.

manumanua epileptic; B. manumanua

manunga'i to float *cf.* manu 3.

manuniba'e a bird sp.

manunigiru a bird sp.

manunuru to blush, blushing;

B. manunuru

manunuruha *gerund*

manunuruta'i *v.intr.* to

blush from

ha'amanunuru *caus.* to cause
to blush

manuodo to float upright

manu'orainiu a bird sp.

manuri 1. a prickly creeper with
long thorns; B. nuri

2. a tree sp. (= mananuri)

manuru quiet, solemn, no sound
of rejoicing or gong, in a
village where many have been
killed

manuruha *gerund*

manurunga'i *v.intr.* to be

quiet on account of

ha'amanuru to make quiet,

stop rejoicings

haimanuru quiet, still;

B. manuru

manuta'i to float

manutari a shooting star, meteor

mao 1. to dance

maoha *gerund*

maori *v.tr.* to perform a

dance

ha'amao *caus.* to cause to

dance

haimao *recip.* dancing

awasi mao

arasi mao

maani mao

haausuri mao

2. (to turn round)

maomao to turn round,

revolve in the wind, of a

wooden weathercock

haro mao a pump drill with

flint and string (*cf.* I.U.

Dict. mao 2.)

haro maomao a pump drill

with flint and string

3. to be hollow underneath

maohi *v.tr.* to be hollow

underneath

a maohia i hau there is a

hollow under the stone

mamaohi to be hollow under-
neath

maoa a cleft, chasm

4. to wander

maora'i *v.intr.* to wander
in

5. to fly hither and thither,
swoop about, of birds

maorekereke swoop about with
cries, of birds *cf.* reke

6. maomao to wag tail, of a
dog

mamao to wag tail, of a dog

maomaora'i *v.intr.* to wag
the tail

maomao to wave a fan

ha'amao *caus.* to wag the
tail

maoa 1. a shrub sp.

2. birrs of grass that stick

3. clefts and chasms in rocks,
especially on the reef, in
which the dead were often
buried

mao ana resi a dance before the
sacred tree airasi

resi W., B. a woman

maoba a landslip; to fall in a
mass, of earth and rocks

maobasi *v.tr.* to come

down upon in a mass; B.

maopa

maobaoba separated, divided;

B. maopaopa divided (food)

maoboobo to be fat

maobooboha *gerund*

maoboobori *v.tr.* to be fat
from

maoha *gerund* of mao 1.

maohi to be hollow below

ma'oi 1. E. to be sprained, of
ankle; W. mwa'oi

2. to be broken off, as the
tip of an arrow point of a
spear *cf.* mangori

ma'oiia *p.p.* broken off

maomao 1. to dance

2. to turn round in the wind

3. to wag, wave

4. a scarecrow

5. figures of men or logs of
wood set up by a river to keep
away crocodiles

6. a figure of a man set up at
a ford to deter the enemy; to
set up a figure

maomaoha *gerund*

maomaori *v.tr.* to set up
a figure

7. to frighten away pigs
 maomaori v.tr. to frighten
 away pigs
 ha'amaomao caus. to frighten
 away pigs

maomaorai to wag the tail

maomaori to wave a fan

mao ni wao a dance at Ubuna

maoo E. leaning over (= maoro)
 maoohi v.tr. to lean on

maopi a landslip cf. maropi, robi

maora bright cf. ora

maora'i v.intr. to move back-
 wards and forwards, as the
 muscles of the throat

maoraora a large saltwater fish
 sp.

- maori 1. to perform a dance
 2. to walk round a platform
 and put down money at a chief's
 bwea q.v.
 maori bwea
 3. E., B. a male
 noni maori a male

maoro to bend, bow, lean, lean
 back; B. aqa oro
 maoroha 1. gerund
 2. a bend, bow
 3. a small island near
 Pamua on N. Coast
 maorohi v.tr. to lean on,
 bend
 maorohia p.p. bent

- maoto 1. to make a great show
 of bravery but not really be
 very brave (= rawabare'o)
 2. to be bold, fearless,
 unafraid, unashamed
 maotonga'i to be fearless of;
 B. maoto
 maotori 1. v.tr. to dare,
 face boldly
 2. to cheer, encourage;
 cheer up!
 ha'amaoto to welcome a
 guest, set him at ease, make
 him feel comfortable
 a ha'amaotoa, a ha'amaotoria
 he welcomed him, soothed him
 ha'amaotori to soothe, calm
 fear, embolden; B. hagamaoto

mapipi to begin to rot, of a
 seed yam
 mapipiha gerund
 mapipisi v.tr. to rot from
 mapipisia p.p. rotted

mapita crushed small cf. mabuta

- mapusu 1. E. stinking, rotten;
 B. mapu stink
 2. E., B. to explode, of a
 gun

mapusuha gerund
 mapusunga'i v.intr. to
 explode from; W. mabusu

- mara 1. like, as
 mara ia like him
 2. a prefix with depreciatory
 force; B. mara; used, for example
 with uncultivated trees
 3. rather
 mara kekerei smallish; B.
 mara
 gere mara ta'a rather bad
 (two deprec. prefixes)
 4. (? the front, or to block)
 mararuma E., W. a door
 (= bararuma)
 5. to talk a foreign language,
 the same word as mara 1.
 maramara to talk a foreign
 language
 ro maramara Ulawa they speak
 Ulawa i.e. they (talk) like,
 imitate Ulawa
 haimaramara talking gibberish
 (or a foreign language)
 6. ha'amara to harm, injure
 (= ha'amaara)

mara(na) to imitate, do like
 haaua maragu do as I do;
 B. mara pretend
 mara mauru pretend to sleep

mara'a a tree sp.

mara'airihu side posts (= peta)
 Central Bush

maraamara a tree sp.

maraangari a tree sp., nut

maraaru a sp. of tree, Casuarina

maraasi ha'amaraasi to add salt
 water

maraasu smoked, smoky

maraatoo cold, of body; B.
 marato
 ha'amaratoo to make cold

- maraau 1. a tree sp.
 2. S.E. Trade wind, May to
 October
 3. the season of the Trades
 maraau waihata S.S.E. Trade

maraba a garden cleared and
 ready for planting cf. rama

marababa a slope *cf.* aba

marabare'o a tree sp. bark used
for wrapping an embalmed corpse

marabarihu a tree sp. which causes
a garden to bear poor crops,
has an injurious influence

marabaruhu a tree sp. which
causes a garden to bear poor
crops, has an injurious
influence

marabii to cook with hot stones
(= sinabii)

marabona a sp. of turtle

marabu soft, white limestone or
earth for painting

marabuni damp (buni, wet)

maraburu 1. upright boards of a
house wall
2. a platform in front of a
house

marabuta 1. to fall, of a tree
2. completely crushed, injured
by a fall *cf.* buta

marada a pronged fish spear;
B. maarata

maradaa a tree sp.

maradaa(na) twilight
maradaana i hura, i dangi

maradara a tree sp.

maradarada streaked with blood,
slashed, of the body *cf.*
rada red with blood
maradaradaha *gerund*
maradaradanga'i *v.intr.*
maradaradasi *v.tr.*
ha'amaradarada *caus.* redden
with blood
haimaradarada *recip.*
reddened, slashed

maradaro 1. a tree sp.
2. a soprano gong

maradi to smell stale, of fish;
smell of urine; B. marasi
maradiha *gerund*
maradisi *v.tr.* to smell of
ha'amaradi to cause a smell
haimaradi smelling

maradio to come down

maradiwiri a tree sp.

maraduwiri a tree sp.

marae a dry spot in a stream,
small island in a river; B.
marae

maraga to stare, gaze; B. maraka
maragaha *gerund*
maraga'i *v.tr.* to stare at
maragasi *v.tr.* to stare at

maragahu a tree sp.

maragaro bright, open, free from
trees

maragaura money and teeth worn
in nose at feasts; B. marakaura

maragera a variety of club
(= magera)

marageresae a sp. of plant,
introduced sage, called 'ai
ni til tii is perhaps Eng.
tea; called geresae (youth)
from youths using it in armlets

marageu to roll (= ageugeu);
B. marakiu

maragohe slow *cf.* agohe

maragohegohe to be slow at doing
maragohenga'i *v.intr.*
maragohengi *v.tr.*
ha'amaragohe make slow at

maragohugohu the slopes of a
river valley *cf.* gohu

maragugu to twinkle
maraguguhi *v.tr.* to twinkle
(the eyes)

maraguma the turn of the tide
cf. guma; B. kuma

maraguru to reverberate, roar,
of surf or wind *cf.* akuru,
guruguru
maraguruhi *v.tr.* cause to
reverberate
a maraguruhi a ro
maragurunga'i *v.intr.* roar
on account of
ha'amaraguru make reverberate
haimaraguru reverberating,
roaring

maraha a glowing fire covered with
ashes *cf.* maaraha

marahari a sp. of shark

maraharisi wind from E. and N.E.;
B. maraharisi

marahau to be slow at (= mahau)
cf. hau
 marahauha *gerund*
 marahaunga'i *v.intr.*
 marahausi *v.tr.*
 ha'amarahau to make slow at
 ha'amarahau silent when all
 are talking

marahautaa to be difficult,
 impossible to do *cf.* heu
 marahautanga'i *v.intr.*
 difficult on account of

maraho'i to roll, rock, of canoe
cf. aho'i
 maraho'ita'i *v.intr.* to
 roll from

marahoraho ill fitting, awkward
 in shape, inconvenient in size
 marahorahonga'i *v.intr.*
 ill fitting, awkward,
 inconvenient for
 marahorahosi *v.tr.* ill
 fitting, awkward, inconvenient
 for
 ha'amarahoraho to make ill
 fitting

marahu 1. a namesake
 2. a friend
 3. a chum, mate with whom one
 exchanges names and possessions
 and standing in clan. Most men
 have one. The relationship is
 similar to taht of M. pulsala
 G. mavu which also meant an
 ordinary friend. A means of
 adoption for a foreigner
 4. a man with whom one
 exchanges wives
 ha'amarahu 1. to name
 2. to become marahu 3., 4.
 to a man
 ha'imarahuda two men who
 are marahu to each other

marai 1. to go fishing with a
 spear; B. marai
 2. truly, indeed
 3. to feel pain some while
 after an injury, as in tetanus
cf. ha'amara, maranga
 maraiha *gerund*
 maraihi 1. *v.tr.* to feel
 pain afterwards from
 2. a sp. of tree, gum used
 for caulking
 ha'amarai cause to feel
 pain later
 ha'amarai suffering from
 after effects

marakaihika a gastropod mollusc
 sp. struthiolaria

marake a sp. of creeper

marakohu fair, of hair
 warihu marakohu *cf.* kohu

marama to destroy (= rama)
 maramahi *v.tr.*
 maramasi *v.tr.*; B. marama
 begin to wither, of trees,
 yams

maramara 1. to talk in a foreign
 tongue, talk gibberish; B.
 maramara
 2. to interrupt
 a boi maramara he came and
 interrupted
 3. an unmarried woman, i.e.
 without young *cf.* 'amara,
 mwara
 4. E., B. a youth, maid
 sae maramara
 5. a sp. of tree

maramaraaru a wild casuarina
cf. aru, tarumare

maramaragugu to twinkle, of a
 star (= maragugu)

maramarai a river bar

maramarau 1. sandhills, heaped
 up sand; B. maramarau
 2. verandah, a leanto in front
 of a house

maramarawai a flat surface, as
 the flat side of a box
 maramarawai'a many-sided

maramata'i to feel malaria coming
 on, the sense of illness for
 which Eng. has no word

maramisu 1. in a slovenly
 manner, dirty, like a dog
 2. to be short lived, as
 children's friendships, to
 quarrel with a friend

maramomo to kill, extirpate;
 extirpated *cf.* momo
 maramomohi *v.tr.* extirpate
 maramomohia *p.p.* extirpated
 maramomonga'i *v.intr.* extir-
 pate
 maramomota'i *v.intr.* extir-
 pate

maranaki a sp. of tree

maranana a liar
 ha'amaranana a liar
 ha'amaranana lying

maranga 1. dislocated (= mararanga)
 ha'amaranga to dislocate
 2. to appear, rise up *cf.*
 ranga; B. maaranga

- marangasi *v.tr.* bring to light
 ha'amaranga 1. to appear, become manifest, as a ghost
 2. to cause to appear
 3. to rise up, as a distant land or the moon
 4. clearly ha'ate ha'amaranga tell the whole truth
 haimaranga clearly
 3. to be cracked; cracked
 marangaranga cracked
 marangari *v.tr.* be cracked from
 maranganga'i *v.intr.* be cracked from
- marangadangi sunk low in the west, of the moon
- marangaia lightning (= hira, hireia, mararea); B. marangaia
- marangari 1. cracked because of
 2. a sp. of tree, nut, the gum is used for a gum torch (mangade) when mixed with soot (do'odo'o).
- maranuiwaipo E. a sp. of tree; W. tauhiwaiho
- maranuri a sp. of tree with white flowers, sacred *cf.* mananuri, nuri
- maranu'u a river flat, plain made by river; B. maranugu
- mara'o a sp. of tree like anga
- mara'ohu an old wooden bowl used in cooking with hot stones *cf.* 'ohu; B. maragohu
- maraohua brackish, of water on shore
- marapau'a 1. strong *cf.* babau
 2. scum on water
- marapwa'a E. to be unwilling, lazy; B. marapwaga
 marapwa'aha *gerund*
 marapwa'anga'i *v.intr.* be lazy at
 marapwa'asi *v.tr.* be lazy at
- marapwapwa'a W. to be lazy (suffixes as marapwa'a)
- marara 1. clear, translucent, thin; B. maarara
 mararaha *gerund*
 mararasi *v.tr.* translucent from
- mararata'i *v.intr.* translucent from
 haimarara translucent
 2. to be diffused, as ink in water
 mararahi *v.tr.* to be diffused, lost in
 mararasi *v.tr.* to be diffused, lost in
 ha'amarara to diffuse
- marara'i to string an arrow and keep pointing it at someone moving
 ha'amarara'i to string an arrow and keep pointing it at someone moving (= maarara'i)
- mararea lightning *cf.* rea, maremare
- mararina the edge of a coral reef
- mararo beginning to smell, stink
 mararoha *gerund*
 mararosi *v.tr.* stink from
- mararo'a a breath of wind, light breeze, ro'a
- mararohiana a narrow waterless pass, ravine, valley between high hills *cf.* aro'una (for similar ending *cf.* M. matawut-lana, terrible *p.p.* plus suffix na)
- mararopwa to come along the shore out of its true course, of wind
- mararuma W. door of a house
- marasaia difficult to do, to be unwilling to do something difficult, to shun doing
- marasi withered (= maria) *cf.* maradi, rasi; B. marasi stale, cold food
- marasirasi 1. turning ripe, of banana
 2. at last gasp, dying
- marata 1. W. a fireplace; B. marata burning brand
 2. E. a burning brand
- maratanoa gently *cf.* tano
 ahumaratanoa meekness, gentleness
- maratea a sp. of tree *cf.* tea
- maraterea looking ill, run down, seedy *cf.* tere

marato'o to be unsuspicious
 marato'onga'i v.intr. be
 unsuspicious of
 ha'amarato'o to be unsus-
 picious

marau an island; B. marau
 maraua
 marauaheae a small island
 by itself far from mainland
 cf. ahe
 marauroo small island
 formerly burial place on
 north coast

marauhe a sp. of tree

marauhu 1. an initiate, as into
 bonito fishing, murder etc.;
 B. marauhu
 2. a period of seclusion for
 such; the chief of these was
 for bonito fishing, necessary
 for chief's son and permissible
 for others, for the former
 two years, for the latter a few
 months. The company of boys
 who formed a kind of school
 was called ho'ota (ho'o bind)
 ha'amarauhu 1. to be
 secluded for ceremonies
 2. to use for the first
 time
 ha'amarauhu(na) to initiate
 novices
 a ha'a marauhua i 'ubena he
 used the net for the first
 time
 meu ha'amarauhuna 'ini ngahu
 we initiated him in killing
 (by making him eat raw human
 flesh)

marauhuna handsome, beautiful;
 B. marauhu
 marauhuna i noni a handsome
 man

maraurau 1. quickly
 2. to move the eyes from side
 to side

marauri a sp. of tree

marau'ura a sp. of tree

marauwai a drain, raincourse
 cf. marawai, tarea; B. marauwai

marauwawa the largest island on
 the south coast, where a strange
 language, partly Arosi and
 Bauro transposed, partly of
 unknown origin, was spoken.
 Now uninhabited

marawa 1. green, blue (if

bright)
 aro marawa blue sky cf. rawa
 2. green, living wood just
 cut down and unseasoned
 3. weak, of the eyes
 a kuru marawa blind with
 weak (eyes); B. marawa
 4. a sp. of fish; B. marawa
 5. to be vigorous, get well
 and strong by change of scene
 (cf. use of marasi for dying)
 6. to darken with time, as a
 baby's skin
 ha'amarawa to carry about a
 baby in the open air (so as
 to darken its skin)

marawai 1. a river course,
 valley; B. marawai tracks of
 different coloured water in
 the sea
 2. the hollow in the centre of
 a man's chest
 3. the liquid of coconuts
 cooked (hage) to get oil
 marawai aupare the name of
 a star
 marawai si'ogare the milky
 way (= mamarawai)

marawarawa 1. fine, bright, of
 the weather
 dangi marawarawa fine day
 marawarawasi v.tr. fine;
 B. marawarawa
 marawarawata'i v.intr.
 2. a small green fish with
 crimson markings like skeleton
 picked out in crimson

marawata a medium size fishing
 net

marawata'a a bare, windy spot

marawere'a B. malaria

maraweru a sp. of tree

marawii a male turtle, wii

mare 1. v.tr. to lift the
 eyebrows, showing whites of
 eyes cf. re'a, ha'are'area
 2. to lift the eyes, roll the
 eyes, showing the whites
 ha'amaremare to lift the
 eyes, roll the eyes, showing
 the whites
 ha'amaremare maa

marea 1. a sp. of small fish;
 B. marea
 2. an eel
 3. calm after a storm

mare'a in phrase hata mare'a
 iridescent, mixture of bright

colours cf. re'a

maregugu 1. to show whites of eyes by rolling eyes
2. to wink, twinkle
mareguguhi v.tr. wink, roll the eyes
maregugunga'i v.intr. wink, roll the eyes
maregugusi v.tr. wink, roll the eyes

mareha S. no, probably from haununu B.

mareho W. a thing; E. hereho; B. heho; W. maho; B. marego

maremare 1. dazzling, shining cf. mare'a, re'a, tatamare'a ha'amaremare to dazzle haimaremare bright and shining, of the eyes
2. a sp. of banana with very long fruit

marepwarepwa weak (not from sickness)
marepwarepwahi v.tr. weak from
marepwarepwasl weak from

mareredinga to look angry, gaze fiercely
mareredingasi v.tr. look angrily at, gaze fiercely at

marete broken off, bitten off; B. marete
mareteha gerund
maretengi v.tr.

marerete to be annoyed at bad work, foolish mistakes, e.g. errors in speaking
marerete'i v.tr. be annoyed at
mareu to become withered, begin to wither
mareuhi v.tr. begin to wither from

marewa 1. bright, light, the light of heaven
2. clearly, in the open, openly
3. easy to see, evident, easy to do
a o'a marewa that's easy
marewana the world of the living, which is bright as contrasted with the world of the dead, which is dark, rodmana
marewasl v.tr. to shine on, brighten
marewata'i v.intr. to be bright from

ha'amarewa 1. to brighten, enlighten
2. clear the forest
haimarewa clear, free from trees, spacious, bright;
B. mawera to shine
maweragana the world of the living

marewarewa a sp. of saltwater fish

mari 1. to be blinded by the glare of sun or sea
maringa'i v.intr. be blinded by; B. mari
2. a disease of the eyes said to be caused by glare (the remedy is to go and stare into a still, clear pool)
3. hither, come hither (= mai) rarely used

maria withered, dead (of a tree) drooping; B. maria

marihu 1. to get relief from pain, recover from an illness; B. marihu
marihusl v.tr. to take away pain, soothe, cause to recover
marihusia p.p. relieved, soothed
ha'amarihu cause to recover, give relief
haimarihu recovering
2. a cry when killing a man

mari'i 1. thoroughly, completely
mari'isi v.tr. used as adverb
here mari'isia work well at it
ha'ate mari'isia finish saying it
2. a handnet; B. marigi

mari'iri'i broken into small fragments, as glass or a canoe broken up
ha'amari'iri'i to break up small
haimari'iri'i in small fragments; B. marigirigi

mari'isi(na) the top of a tree

marimari 1. a sp. of tree
2. sweet, pleasant to taste
ha'amarimari to sweeten
haimarimari sweet tasting, like a good drinking coconut

maringi 1. pour out, upset, of liquids cf. ringi
2. held at an angle, inclined, of a cup etc.

- ha'amaringi to pour, hold
at an angle
haimaringi inclined,
leaning (= ahugege)
- mari'ona E., B. well, pleasantly
o'a mari'ona behave well
- mari'ori'o to be glad, happy,
rejoicing
mari'ori'oha *gerund*
mari'ori'ohi *v.tr.* rejoice
at
mari'ori'osi *v.tr.* rejoice
at
ha'amari'ori'o make glad
haimari'ori'o rejoicing,
gladness
- mariri 1. small end of the
shoot of a plant
2. small, of leaves those at
the end of a branch
3. gently
karokaro mariri tickle;
B. mwariri
4. to turn aside, as a ship
into a harbour
maririha *gerund*
mariringa'i *v.intr.* turn
aside to
maririsi *v.tr.* turn aside
into
- mariri'e very small
- marisi 1. thin, almost worn
through or broken
haimarisi thin, almost worn
through or broken
2. broken, severed, as a line
cf. risi
- marisi(na) to suit, set off,
show to advantage, fit
na tabatori 'ai'a marisimu
the beard does not suit you
- mariuriu past, beyond *cf.* riu
- maro 1. a sp. of tree, paper
mulberry; B. maro
2. beaten cloth of the maro;
the bark was soaked in water
and then beaten out, and
later painted in gay colours
and used as a sling to carry
a child or a loincloth
3. a loincloth (= gaha); B.
maro loincloth or sling to
carry child
ha'amaro to beat out the
bark
ra u'la mara gu butaa mara
morea they steep it and
then beat it and then paint
it
- maroaroa fasting; with empty
stomach *cf.* maroha
hano maroaroa travel on an
empty stomach
- marobi to curl and break, of
waves but not surf
marobihi *v.tr.* to curl
and break, of waves but not
surf
marobinga'i *v.intr.* to
curl and break, of waves
but not surf
- marodo black, of the eyes *cf.*
rodo
- marodomwaruru the name of a
famous food bowl
- marodorodo dark
- maroha broken, bent; hollowed
- maromaro E. a phosphorescent
insect, a firefly; B.
maromaroga bright blue
- maromoromo broken into small
fragments (= maril'iri'i)
smaller pieces than makasa
maromoromonga'i *v.intr.*
broken into small fragments
from, by
maromoromori *v.tr.* broken
into small fragments from, by
maromoromoria *p.p.* broken
to pieces
maromoromosi *v.tr.* broken
into fragments from, by
maromoromosisia *p.p.* broken
to pieces
ha'amaromoromo to break to
pieces
haimaromoromo broken to bits
- maroo 1. E., B. to be tired,
without energy, as from carry-
ing something heavy
maroorai *v.intr.* be tired
from, by
maroosi *v.tr.* be tired
from, by
au maroo I'm tired out
2. to give out steam, of wet
wood on the fire; B. maroo
maroohi *v.tr.* to give out
steam, of wet wood on the
fire
maroosi *v.tr.* to give out
steam, of wet wood on the
fire
- maro'o a small door in the side
of a house; B. marogo
- maropi to fall *cf.* robi
maopi landslide

maropiha *gerund*
 maropihi *v.tr.* fall on
 maropinga'i *v.intr.* fall from
 maropiri *v.tr.* fall on
 maropiria *p.p.* fallen upon
 maropita'i *v.intr.* fall from
 ha'amaropi
 maroro to come ashore, as a canoe; B. maroro
 maroroha *gerund*
 marorohi *v.tr.* come ashore to
 marorongai *v.intr.*
 marou very hot, sweating, thirsty
 marounga'i *v.intr.* perspire, be very hot from
 maro'u 1. bent *cf.* ro'u; B. marogu loop
 2. a long stretch of black sand beach in a bay, e.g. Maro'u Bay called Maru Bay on chart
 maro'una 1. an isthmus, narrow pass, narrow neck of land running out (= aro'una)
 2. a bolt of cloth
 maro'uro'u 1. fasting (with stomach bent ro'u) (= maroaroa)
 2. chevron markings in carving, decorations (= mwaro'uro'u)
 maru(na) 1. shade
 2. to shade, overshadow; B. maru shade
 maruha *gerund*
 marungi rule
 maruha shade
 maruhi *v.tr.* to shade
 maruhia *p.p.* shaded
 maruni *v.tr.* to shade
 marunia *p.p.* shaded
 marungi *v.tr.* to shade, overshadow
 marungi *v.tr.* to reign over, rule, command
 marungia *p.p.* overshadowed, ruled
 marusi *v.tr.* to shade
 marusia *p.p.* shaded
 marungi a master
 ha'amaru(a) to look after, go with child in the dark
 ha'amarungi to look after, go with child in the dark
 ha'amaru(a) to put in the shade out of the sun
 ha'amaru(a) to shut up a house, not wishing to be disturbed
 ha'amarungi to reign over

haimaru a man in the shade
 haimarumaru shady
 haimarungi a ruler master
 marumaru shade
 maruruma a verandah (recent)
 3. the lee of an island
 maruga 1. to be tender, of meat
 2. to be obedient *cf.* maru(na)
 1. marugaha *gerund*
 marugahi *v.tr.* to be obedient to, obey
 maruganga'i *v.intr.*
 marugara'i *v.intr.*
 haimaruga obedient
 maruha shade *gerund of* maru(na) 1.
 maruhi to shade
 maruhu to fall to pieces *cf.* ruhu
 maruhuha
 marumaru shade
 marumaru'ahua the light of the moon before it rises, many spirits about, no one comes out
 marumarusioha ghosts and spirits of the woods; lit. "shades of the canoe house"
 marumuaa 1. soft, as a puppy's skin
 2. beautiful, as a chubby boy, a lovely woman
 3. gentle, mild, of the wind
 ahumarumuaa gentle in disposition
 marumurumu 1. E., B. soft *cf.* rumu
 2. gentle
 marumuhi *v.tr.* to be gentle to
 marumurumuhi *v.tr.* to be gentle to
 marumusi *v.tr.* to look after, be careful of
 (= mangudisi)
 marungaa 1. to be full of mena ghostly power; prob. maru(na) 1.
 2. in a trance, possessed
 marungi to shade; rule; a master *cf.* maru(na)
 maruni to shade *cf.* maru(na) 1.
 maruru 1. to go down into, sink down into, be covered by, as a village overwhelmed or a man who walks into the sea

(= mwaruru)

- ha'umaruru to sink, drown
 2. to weigh down and sink, as a canoe
 maruruhi v.tr. to weigh down and sink, as a canoe
 3. ha'amaruru(na) to borrow temporarily, a friend's things; use temporarily another's property
 4. to go into, pierce (= ganu);
 W. mwaruru
 maruruha gerund
 maruruhi v.tr. to pierce
 ha'amaruru to cause to pierce

marusi to shade cf. maru(na) 1.

marusi'u'u pigtail of stone statues and carved squatting figures on spears cf.
 muripote, buripote

- masa 1. to give only a little (= masi)
 masamasa to give only a little
 ha'amasa to give only a little
 2. an ear ornament
 3. to be ashamed
 masaha gerund
 masanga'i v.intr. ashamed of
 ha'amasa put to shame
 4. to be with a rebi (harlot) at a feast cf. mamasa, masara or if a rebi without a man
 geni nau masa I am a woman to whom no man is allotted

masaka broken (= makasa q.v.)

- masara to be without, lacking; as one who has no ornaments
 cf. sara, pohara, masa
 masarahi v.tr. be without, lack
 ha'amasara to despoil of ornaments etc.; B. masara unwounded, uninjured
 2. a singer at a dance who gets no money from the orators (a man is not paid for talking as with us, he pays people for listening to him)
 masaranga'i v.intr. have no money given to one
 3. C., B. a burnt off garden
 4. C., B. a taklropo pudding

maseka broken (= masaka)

masi 1. a race of stupid people, according to tradition, who were employed in rock

carvings, stone work, and the making of pottery. Present day artisans are descended from them. They lived separately in large villages of their own, especially at Ugi (Uki ni Masi is its native name). They were of ordinary stature, though I. mentioned a tradition they were small; B. masi

2. a prefix to words in songs etc. meaning poor, old, small cf. pwasi, pwa
 3. to give only a little (= masa)
 masimasi to give only a little
 a ha'amasi he gave me only a little
 ha'amasi to give only a little; B. hagamasimasi
 4. the smell of stale fish or urine; smell stale or sour
 masiha gerund
 masinga'i v.intr. smell of ha'amasi cause a sour or bad smell
 5. to be ill from eating stale fish or fish put in the sun
 la masi 'inia he is ill from it
 6. a groove in soft wood for fire rubbing (= maa)

masiboara'a E. upright

masibotere E. upside down, as a man standing on his head

- masigi 1. clear, distinct, as an island far off
 2. beginning to bear
 na hugi a masigi
 3. thriving, of a baby
 4. E. rain after a dry spell;
 W. mwasigi; B. masigi

masiha gerund of masi 4.

- masimasi 1. a little bit
 2. dirty, unwashed, as a bowl with bits of food sticking to it
 ha'amasimasi dirty
 haimasimasi dirty; B. masimasi food sticking to dirty teeth
 3. to give only a little of.
 masi 3.
 4. dregs of coconut scrapings
 5. to itch, sting
 masimasiri v.tr.

masinga a little bit, a splinter (song word)
 masinga i hasi'ei splinter of wood

masinga'i to smell stale, sour
from

masipwa to notch a tree as a
sign of a promise *cf.* wasipo
ha'amasipwa to promise
au bwa'i ha'amasipwa I can't
promise

masiri *v.tr.* to eat food
tasting unpleasant *cf.* masi
4.,5.

masitahu a space between, chink
in a wall

masiusiu a small louse, smaller
than bote; W. diudiu

masobe swollen, of stomach
(= asobe)
masobea swollen, of stomach

masu to have had enough, be full,
replete, satisfied; with food
masuha *gerund*
masungai *v.intr.* to be
satisfied with a meal
masuri *v.tr.* to be satis-
fied with a meal
masura'i *v.intr.* to be
satisfied with a meal
masutahi to be satisfied
with a meal
ha'amasu *caus.* to satisfy
with food
au ha'amasu I have had all
I can eat

masuhu leaking

masuruga a phrase in a song,
for ma suri gia and to us

masurunga E. door of house
(the opening) *cf.* suru

masuusuu an open glade in the
woods

mata 1. a round disk
2. to know, understand, be
clever at
matai *v.tr.* to know, under-
stand, be clever at
matanga'i *v.intr.* to know,
understand, be clever at

mataasi a white fungus, on dead
trees

matabitabi broken up, of a tree
(= madomudomu)

matabwa to be clear, bright
cf. pwaa
matabwangai *v.intr.* to be
bright from

matabwasi *v.tr.* to brighten,
make bright, lighten
matabwasia *p.p.* brightened
halmatabwa *recip.* bright

matae jagged, of rocks

matagara E. to abound; W.
mwatagara
matagaraha *gerund*; abundance
matagarahi *v.tr.* to abound
with
ha'amatagara *caus.* to
cause to abound
halmatagara *recip.* abound-
ing

matagara bwabwaraora to see stars
after a blow on the head
(bwabwaraora firefly)

mataha(na) 1. mouth of a stream
(= maa)
2. opened out, opened up, as
tooth-money, the bored hole
broken open (= mwataha)

matai 1. *v.tr.* to know,
understand (= matei)
2. be clever, skilled at, in
3. to be careful, beware, take
care

mata'i to have fever, malaria,
be feverish; B. matagi
mata'imisu ague
mata'isusu continuous fever

mataihere a skilful, expert
workman

matamata 1. dry, of small
streams which dry up, wai
matamata *cf.* mamata
2. to look after
matamatai *v.tr.*
matamatanga'i *v.intr.*

matanga 1. doubled, forked *cf.*
tanga; B. matanga
2. looking both ways at once
a'i matanga maamou'i (said
to warriors before a fight)

matanga'i *v.intr.* to be clever,
skilled at, know, understand
(the root mata is not used)
ha'amatanga'i to train in
halmatanga'i trained,
clever at

matanga'iadimwara a sp. of taro

matanga'imararoke a sp. of taro

matangatanga S. a gastropod shell,
spider's shell (= ranga)

matangatangaa branching

matangotango getting old and worn,
as a cloth *cf.* tango

matangotangora'i *v.intr.*

be worn from

matangotangosi *v.tr.* be

worn from

matangotangosia *p.p.* worn

out, old

matangu not clear and open, as
cleared land with stumps
remaining

matangutangu not clear and

open, as cleared land with

stumps remaining

matanguha *gerund*

matangunga'i *v.intr.* to be

not clear because of

matangusi *v.tr.* to be not

clear because of

ha'amatangu to cause

obstructions

halmatangu obstructed,

choked, not properly cleared

matapwitaipi to be soft, as a
ripe banana

matapwitaipwina'i *v.intr.*

be soft from, as fruit held

in hand

matapwitaipwiri *v.tr.* be

soft from, as fruit held in

hand

mataritari 1. serrated, as a
leaf; B. mataritari

2. torn

halmataritari torn

mataro 1. to come from a dis-
tance

mataroha 1. a tree cast
up on the shore

2. floating coconuts

3. white men

4. a tree standing out
dark and far off in the
forest

5. *gerund of* mataro 1.

matarohi *v.tr.* come a

long way from

mataronga'i *v.intr.* be

brought far from, by

matarora'i *v.intr.* be

brought far from, by

halmataro from afar

ha'imataro bring from afar

a ha'imataro bela i boo he

brought a pig from afar

2. E. a sp. of yam

mataroha 1. old, of a tree

2. petrified, of wood (for
other meanings *cf.* mataro 1.)

matarotaro a long while *cf.*

tarau

matasi 1. streaked, slashed,
grooved, pricked *cf.* tasi

2. torn, split, as cloth

caught in a stake

matasihi *v.tr.* be slashed,

torn by

matasinga'i *v.intr.* be torn,

split from

matasisi *v.tr.* be torn by

matasisia *p.p.* torn, split

ha'amatasi to split, tear

haimatasi split, slashed,

streaked

matawa 1. the open sea, the
horizon; B. matawa open sea,
sky

2. foreign *cf.* tawa, ha'atawa,

maetawa, watawa

adaro ni matawa sea spirits

bwaa matawa a large sp. of

taro

mate 1. to die, to wither, to
be unconscious, without move-
ment *cf.* mata'i

mateha *gerund*

matenga'i *v.intr.* wither

from

materi *v.tr.* wither from

materia *p.p.* withered from

matesi *v.tr.* wither from

matesia *p.p.* withered from

ha'amate cause to wither

2. *v.intr.* to go out, of

torch or lamp

3. *v.tr.* to put out, extinguish

matea i buru

matehu E. 'dented, jagged,
chipped; B. matihi (= mwatehu)

matehunga'i *v.intr.* jagged
from

matehusi *v.tr.* jagged from

matehusia *p.p.* jagged from

matehutehu 'dented, jagged,

chipped

matehunu to stop breathing, *cf.*
hunu; pidgin Eng. "die finish"

matere ripe and fallen, of
coconut hua matere *cf.* tere

matesina disk of clam shell
representing the sun worn by
chiefs on the forehead *cf.*
mata

mateteaa

matobitobi to be fallen and
crushed, of a tree *cf.*

matabitabi

matobitobinga'i *v.intr.*

crushed by, of a tree

matogotogo crushed in falling,
of a tree

matokitoki 1. bent down with a
load, as the branch of a fruit
tree

2. to stagger under a heavy
load

matokitokiha'i v.intr.

stagger with

matokitokinga'i v.intr.

stagger from

matoo 1. to sit, to rest; to
stop, of the sun (= doodoo)

matoori v.tr. to sit or
rest at, because of

2. to lurk in hiding

matoohi v.tr. lurk for,

as an enemy

matoongi v.tr. lurk for,

as an enemy

matoori v.tr. lurk for,

as an enemy

matoosi v.tr. lurk for,

as an enemy

3. shallow, of water

4. in vain, unsuccessfully
raha matoo at an awkward
stage (of a youth who doesn't
know his own mind, is rest-
less, wants to travel etc.)

matooobwauniuru to set, of the
sun, uru, west

matota well cooked, done, soft,
of food cf. mwago, mwako

matotari v.tr. well cooked
from, by

ha'amatota to cook soft

haimatota cooked, done

ha'imatota cooked, done,

of various foods prepared
at same time

mau 1. still, yet; B. mau

a awa mau isi he is still
there

'ai'a mau not yet

mau mai hitherto, up to now

2. W. child of cross cousin

3. the same, cf. mau 1.

ia mau the same one

mau(ana) mother's brother, man's
sister's child; B. mau mother's
brother

ma'u 1. a sp. of tree from
whose bark red or yellow paint
and dye is obtained

2. to paint or smear with

liquid, to dye

ma'unga'i v.intr. to dye

ma'uri v.tr. to paint or

dye

ma'uria p.p. dyed

3. to scrape bark off ma'u 1.
to get yellow dye

4. red dye, dye, coloured
liquid

maua full grown; B. maua

ma'ua 1. or, either

naani ma'ua naasi this or
that

ra'i ngahu'lau; ma'ua! they'll
kill me, what if they do!

2. well, what then?

maubi a landslip (= maobi, maoba)

mauda tender, soft, of food

cf. maruga, udauda

maudauda tender, soft

ma'uho to run away frightened,
in a panic (= mahu'o)

ma'uhonga'i v.intr. run

away from

ma'uhota'i v.intr. run

away from

maungaa unlucky

maungaari v.tr. unlucky

from

maungaaria p.p. unlucky

from

ma'unga'i to dye cf. ma'u 2.

maungataa to do vainly, unsucces-
fully

maungataaha gerund

haimaungataa unsuccessfully

ma'uni E., B. a man homo

mauri to be in good health, live,
flourish

mauriha gerund; B. mauri

live, recover health

mauriha'i v.intr. live with

mauringa health

mauringa'i v.intr. flourish

on account of

maurisi v.tr. be in good

health from

ha'amauri 1. to make

flourish

2. fl given for a wife

wai mauri life-giving water

of Rodomana (Hades) in which

the dead bathed, and lived

ma'uri to dye cf. ma'u 2.

ma'uria dyed

mauru 1. an acacia with yellow
flowers

2. to flit about, as a moth
round a lamp

maururi v.tr. to flit
about, as a moth round a
lamp

3. to sleep; B. mauru sleep,
droop, wilt

mauruaa a dream from
inspiration when the soul
wanders in sleep
mauruburongo deep sleep
maurubwore oversleep, sleep
heavily after big meal
mauru'ai v.tr. to dream
of, fortell by dreams
mauruha gerund
mauruha'i v.intr. sleep
from

mauruhoro a short fast
mauruhuhuru sleep badly,
restless sleep
mauruhuhura sleep badly,
restless sleep
maurunugata'i 1. to fall
into a trance

2. to fall asleep holding
a book etc.

maurunga'i v.intr. to
sleep from
maurura'i v.intr. to be
sleepless
maururorongo to take forty
winks
mauruta'a bad dreams from
indigestion, sensual dreams
maurutahar! to dream when
soul wanders in Rodomana
maurusur! to send out one's
soul in sleep to look for
the soul of a sick man. The
soul was sought (1) in
Rodomana among the dead (2)
in burial places (hera) and
other holy places (3) in
the sky with Hatoibwari
haimauru asleep
ha'imauru sleepy
ha'imamauru sleepy
meu ada ha'imamauru we got
there half asleep

mausu overgrown, as a forest
path; B. masugu overgrown
mausuha gerund
haimausu overgrown

mauta'a firm, tight
ha'amauta'a to confirm

ma'uta'a dreadful cf. magu

mau'u firm, set, of canarium
gum

mau'uha gerund
mau'uhl v.tr. set firm on
mau'uri v.tr. set firm on
a mau'uria i ora
mau'uria p.p. set firm
ha'ama'u cause to set
haimau'u set firm

maunuunu a quicksand
(= mwaunuunu)

mawa 1. a cleft, space between
two rocks (= hora)

2. to shout; B. mawa shout
going to a feast

mawaha gerund

mawahi v.tr. to shout about
mawanga'i v.intr. to shout
about

mawasi v.tr. to shout to

3. breeze, wind; B. mawa
mawaha the rush of a breeze
mawaraha a hurricane
mawaimou breeze from inland;
S. Wind on north coast
mawasinasina a light breeze
on a sunny day
mawaiahare S. Wind

4. spray, steam

5. to spurt, of liquid
mawahi v.tr. spurt on,
as a millipede spurts its
juice
a mawahia i misu it spurted
it on the dog

6. a sp. of tree used for
canoes; B. mawa

mawaaha wind of passing body,
sound far off

mawaha 1. gerund of mawa 2.

2. rush of breeze cf. mawa 3.
3. sound of falling tree
4. odour that adheres to a
person who has touched some-
thing

mawahi 1. to shout about cf.
mawa 2.

2. to spurt upon cf. mawa 5.

mawaiahare S. Wind

mawaimou breeze from hills

mawaisaro(na) a blister in
throat from swallowing some-
thing hot

mawanga'i to shout about cf.
mawa 2.

mawaru to do, act, work

mawaruha gerund

mawaruha(na) work, deed,
act

mawarunga'i v.intr. work
at

mawaruri v.tr. work at,
do
mawarusi v.tr. work at,
do

mawasi 1. shout to cf. mawa 2.
2. a sp. of freshwater fish;

- sacrificed on heo
- mawasu 1. unused, unwritten as a blank page
2. pure, virgin
gare mawasu; B. mamaua
- mawe to be rested, refreshed after rest
mawera'i v.intr. refreshed by
- mawe'e a little bit, small piece, of stick etc.
- mawerowero to be weak, feeble
maweroweronga'i v.intr. weak from
mawerowerori v.tr. weak from
maweroweroria p.p. enfeebled
- me and (= ma) before i, heuru
me i wango
- mea 1. yes, of course, undoubtedly
a goro? mea! is it all right? Yes, of course
2. to speak cf. meamea
meaha gerund
meari v.tr. scold, give a piece of one's mind to
3. (the tongue) cf. meamea
meari v.tr. 1. to lap, as a cat or dog
2. to lick
mearia p.p. lapped up, licked
4. at frequent intervals, often, quickly
ngau mea eat often (= ngau mwadau); B. mea
5. B. a block of red stone, taking the place in the bush of the hau suru of the coast cf. mera
6. a bushman's name for the coast burial places, but not for their own
- mea(na) the blade of a paddle cf. meamea
- meamea(na) 1. the tongue; B. meamea
2. a flame
3. a hero, warrior (escaping spears as the tongue escapes the teeth cf. Samoan proverb, Turner)
- meameaha(na) a tongue of flame
- medo wet, damp (= beo) as a garden too damp to burn off

- me'e wild yams; where me'e grow ghostly rapping (mwamwa'ata) is heard but no form seen
- me'eme'ea dark, dirty, smoked, of thatch not men
- mei 1. yes, of course (= mea)
2. E., B. hither (= mai)
- meimei red coral
- meme 1. to chew food; chewed food; B. meme
memera'i v.intr. 1. to masticate
2. to spit out chewed food
memeta'i v.intr. to masticate
2. shavings, chips
meme hasi'ei
- memebusu a sp. of tree
- memeko to exaggerate, boast
memekoha gerund
memekora'i v.intr. boast about
ha'ameko to exaggerate
ha'amemeko to exaggerate
- mememe 1. to drop food, of birds
mememeha gerund
mememera'i v.intr. to drop food, of birds
ha'amememe to drop food
2. a shell, sp. of arca
- memena to impart spiritual power
mena
memenaha gerund
memena'ai v.tr. to have power imparted by
memenari v.tr. to impart mena
memenaria p.p. to be full of imparted mena
ha'amemena to impart mena
- mena 1. spiritual power in adaro, haiaru or anything
maea, holy; B. mena
2. containing spiritual power
mena'ai v.tr. to impart spiritual power by breathing on a thing
menasi v.tr. to impart spiritual power by breathing on a thing
menasia p.p. containing imparted spiritual force
ha'amena to make a thing mena
3. menamena crushed, broken to pieces; B. amena
menasi v.tr. to crush,

- break to pieces
 4. **menamena** to roll out food
 (= **penapena**)
menasi *v.tr.* to roll out food
 5. withered, sere, of leaves; turning colour, red or brown, of leaves and fruit; B.
menaga
- mena'ai** impart spiritual power
cf. **mena** 1.
- menanga'i** to do well, perfectly
 (= **menanga'i**, **munanga'i**); B.
menangagi
- menasi** 1. impart spiritual power *cf.* **mena** 1.
 2. crush *cf.* **mena** 3.
 3. roll out food *cf.* **mena** 4.
- mengo** 1. a sp. of land shell
 2. a sp. of freshwater shell
 3. to turn dark, of hair after bleaching; of a child 20 days after birth *cf.* **amengo**
ha'amengo to turn dark
- meo** full grown, black; of nuts
meori *v.tr.* turn black from a **meoria** 1 **sina**
meoria *p.p.* blackened; B. **meo** black
meomeoga, **miomloga** dirty, black
- meomeoaba** the bad, poor part of anything, as rotten part of fruit
- mera** a sp. of small red fish
- meramera'a** E. red; W. **wangawanga**
cf. **mena** 5., **meamea**; B.
merameraga
- meranga'i** to do well, perfectly
 (= **menanga'i**)
- mereho** C., B. a thing (= **mareho**);
 W. **maho**; E. **hereho**, **heho**
- mero** an albino
- meromero** clear, transparent
meromerota'i *v.intr.* to be clear from, because of
- meru** 1. a thousand; B. **meru**
 2. a sp. of tree
- merumeru** to be ruffled and darkened by wind, of the sea
- merumeru'a** glittering, splendid;
 S. **melumelu'e** glorious
- metei** B. to know, understand
 (= **matai**) **metei** occasionally used in W.
- meu** 1st *pers.pl.ex.* we (= **'ameu**)
- mi** 1. and
mi ia and he
 2. trans. suffix to verbs;
 B. **mi**
 3. 1st *pers.pl.ex.* we
'ami in short form
i'ami mi reia we saw it
- mia** suffix from past participle
- mi'i** *cf.* **mi** 3. in future tense
- mimi** pass urine; B. **mimi**
miminga'i *v.intr.* pass urine with, as blood
mimisi *v.tr.* micturate upon, spurt upon (any liquid)
mimisi-maa an insect, mantis, which when touched spurts out liquid and injures the eye
- mimioo** a disease, haematuria
- mimiria** *pron.1st pers.dl.ex.*
 ours, for us two
- minamina** 1. broken into small fragments (= **pitapita**) *cf.* **mena**
 2. quickly (= **mwinamwina**)
 3. to call
- minamina i rogo** a game calling fish from the distant sea
 (**rogo**)
- miri** *pron.1st pers.dl.ex.* we, two; short form of **miria**, **'amiria**
miria miri rabasia we two want it
- miria** (= **'amiria**)
- miri'i** **miri** in future tense
- misi** *v.tr.* to micturate upon
 (= **mimisi**)
- misu** a dog (not **'usu** I.; therefore prob. cognate to Arosi **misu** not Mota **kurut**)
- misumisu'a** 1. filthy, behaving like a dog
 2. incestuous
- miu** *pron.2nd pers.pl.* you, yours; usually poss. suffix
 (= **mou**)

moa to feel sick and desire to vomit; B. momoa vomit
moamoaga feel sick
moata'i v.intr. feel sick from

moamo yellow turmeric; after birth a baby's head was painted with moamo and later its whole body; also the dead if embalmed; B. moamo

moamo'o saliva in mouth when feeling sick

moane 1. perles arrondies pour le commerce - Verguet (not modern)
2. small oval object, soft and white but not breakable in hand, said to be egg of snake or iguana

modia 1. E. the native bee, which has no sting
2. honey, made by this bee; B. pirui or mosae

modio W.; E. modia

modu to cut off the end (= mou, moku)

moe W. to stay, sleep with someone
moeta'i v.intr. to stay, sleep with someone
moemoe S. live, dwell - Verguet (not modern)
wa'i moeta'i ni'o de'eni I shall sleep with you tonight

mogamoga barren land with no soil (= wariwari)

moge a sore on the buttocks or seat

moi ordinary, only, just, merely, mere (before or after its noun), short form of mori, true
moi wai merely water
inau moi only I
na moi wou whichever you like, just as you like, all one to me

mo'i 1. 2nd pers.pl.poss. yours (= 'amou'i, mou'i)
2. you, future tense
mo'i 'ari you will go

moia W. utterly, completely; E. mono'a cf. mori

moka old, showing holes, as a bag or cloth

ha'amoka to wear out

moke 1. a trough-like food bowl
2. W., B. a hand net; B. moke

moku maimed; B. moku
Dick moku one-armed Dick

momo 1. a bit of food fallen (= mamomo); B. momo
2. to clasp in hand and squeeze, to crush (= gomo)
momoha gerund
momo'i v.tr. 1. to squeeze
2. to shake off with knocking, as ants
momonga'i v.intr. to clasp in hand and squeeze, to crush (= gomo)
momora'i v.intr. to clasp in hand and squeeze, to crush
momori v.tr. 1. to squeeze, crush
2. to knock and shake off, as ants from a board cf. momo 1.

momoramo a shell armband, used to squeeze to death in wrestling with an enemy cf. momo 2.

momori W. to be true; the truth
ha'amomori W. yes indeed! (strong affirmative), is that really so!

momoru bits fallen, of food cf. momo, mamomo

monagi cuttlefish; B. monaki

monamona a sea anemone; B. monamona

mono to live, dwell, reside; B. mono stay in another village
mononga'i v.intr. reside at
monori v.tr. reside at

mono'a E. utterly, completely; W. moia; B. monoga

mo a sp. of gastropod shell, conus

mo'o a certain one, that one; usually of persons and properly of men and not women
la mo'osi that fellow
mo'oni this person
(mo'o is used when the speaker does not wish to use name)

mora 1. original, native, true, real, usual, customary cf.

- mori, moi
 wai mora pure water (unmixed)
 sae mora original inhabit-
 ants
 ruma mora original form of
 house (round)
 2. good, of ground
 ano mora good garden land
 3. a sp. of amadi betel
 4. ha'amora to meet a new
 canoe with money; when a new
 canoe is taken round to show
 it off the people meet it in
 fighting array, shoot at and
 spear its decorations and
 give a money present
 ha'amorahi to meet a new
 canoe with money
 5. ha'amora to reckon of no
 account, feel contempt for
 ha'amorahi to remove
 spiritual power from an
 object
 6. 10,000 yams

mora(na) chief, true, valuable,
 precious, best
 morana i hereho most impor-
 tant matter
 morana i mwaeraha principal
 chief

mori 1. true (= momori)
 2. wild orange (= ruburubu);
 B. mori

morimori to let fall through
 fingers cf. momori 2.

moro a sp. of fish

moro'u again, also (= ro'u)

moruaro a sp. of plant

morumoru 1. a sp. of parasite,
 creeper, especially on nut
 trees, with red flowers and
 sweet scent
 surumorumoru a large sp.
 of the same
 2. leprous sores, leprosy;
 a leper

mosi 1. to break, sever, of
 string or creeper
 2. final, decisive
 'adoma'i mosi decide, make
 up mind

mosu to break; B. mou

mota a mortar for pounding areca
 nut, of wood or stone, small
 in size cf. kalraa, oba

mota'i v.intr. break from (the
 root mo is not found)

motamota a sp. of plant with
 white flowers, amomum

mou 1. to break, broken; B. mou
 2. a garden; B. mwou garden
 mwou masugu forest
 3. pron. 2nd pers. pl. you;
 short form of 'amou

mo'u maimed (= moku)

moubwari an assembly of people

moubwero an assembly of people

mou'i 1. pl. of mou 3.
 ruma mou'i your houses
 (= mo'i)
 2. you in future tense mou'i
 'ari

moumou 1. of rain falling after
 a long dry spell
 rangi udu moumou
 2. a high rock rising up out of
 the sea
 3. finished, ended, of rain

mouta'i 1. alone
 2. finished, complete, of men,
 rain etc.

moutori to stop, of rain cf.
 tori

mu 1. poss.pron. thy; suffixed
 to nouns and possessive nouns,
 2nd pers. sg.; B. mu
 2. thou, thee; occasionally
 used as subject, more often as
 object of a sentence. More
 common in old songs and charms

mua for thee, ta mua; E. amu;
 W. amua

mudi 1. bowlegged; B. muti
 thin legs
 2. fixed stones of a native
 oven, umu. The loose ones are
 hau, hahahi cf. muki
 3. a round white stone used in
 playing the game mudi cf.
 mumudi
 4. a game in which two white
 stones are used; six holes are
 made in the sand, and one party
 buries a mudi; the other party
 guesses and throws second mudi
 on the hole guessed cf. kasina
 mudi
 5. operculum of shell, mudi
 mwera etc.

mudihaiangisi to find a mudi stone
 by means of kasikasina mudi

mudimudi 1. to throw sand *cf.*
mutimuti
mudimudinga'i *v.intr.* throw
sand at, on
2. a sp. of large tree
3. a bird, yellow honeysucker

mudirauhi kneecap *cf.* rauhi

mu'i 1. *pl.* of mua
2. mu, thou, in future tense

muimui a white flowering, sweet
scented orchid, on shore
trees, growing in clustering
masses

muimuibao like muimu but no
prominent flowers

muki small stones of oven; B.
muki, miki

mumu 1. a plant, sp. of ginger,
with large hanging clusters
of white flowers
2. to shut tight, close
mumu'i *v.tr.* to hold in
lips, teeth; close tight on
mumuni 1. *v.tr.* to hold
tight
2. *v.intr.* to hide
ha'amumu hold tight
ha'amuni *v.tr.* to hide
haimumu tight, held close
daamumu smile (daa, laugh);
B. mumu

mumua for thee; thee (after
certain verbs), thine (food
etc.)
a ta'asua mumua he is angry
with you

mumudi 1. midrib of leaf,
especially of sago palm
mumudiao
2. the holes in the game mudl
3. the stone lying in the
hole
4. to throw sand (= mudimudi)

mumu'i 1. to close tight on
cf. mumu 2.
2. ear or nose ornaments
hanging down *cf.* mumu 1.;
B. mumu
3. to hang ornaments from ears
or nose
4. *pl.* of mumua

mumu i karinga ear ornaments of
teeth etc. hanging down on
shoulder

mumuki 1. midrib of leaf
(= mumudi)

2. a broom made of sago palm
midribs tied together; B.
mumuki

mumumu a circlet of cowries,
shell money and teeth worn
round forehead *cf.* taraiburi
also burimumumu

mumuni 1. to hold tight
2. *v.intr.* to hide
3. to extirpate, kill everyone;
B. mumuni
4. to be obscured by clouds,
as the moon

mumurua *pron. 2nd pers. dl.* of
food etc. yours; for you two;
you, after certain verbs

mumususu to spurt breath from lips
making a whistling sound
(= musu)

mumusuwari a small flying fox

mumuta'i sina a sp. of tree,
leaves used for dropsy

muna 1. to do well (= menanga'i,
meranga'i)
munanga'i *v.intr.* do well,
perfectly
2. to soften
ha'amuna to soften
haimuna soft

muni 1. to kill everyone in the
place muni omaa
2. to be obscured, hidden, as
moon by clouds
ha'amuni to obscure

muri(na) 1. behind; B. muri
2. the back
3. the outside of egg, bottle
etc., opposite to raro
4. after, afterwards
au gu 'ari i muri I went
afterwards
5. to follow
'o murigu or 'o muriau you
are following me
6. left hand, facing an object;
off side
muri'i *v.tr.* to avoid, go
from

muribote 1. nape of neck, back
of head
2. pigtail of figures of stone
statues and spear carvings

muripote (= muribote) *cf.*
murupote, buripote

muru *pron. 2nd pers. dl.* you two;
short form for 'amurua

murua 1. *pron. 2nd pers. dl.* you two
 murua muru 'ari hei? where are you two going?
 2. *poss. pron. 2nd pers. dl.* yours
 ruma murua

murui 1. *pl.* of murua
 2. murua in future tense

murupote pigtail of carved stone figures and squatting figures on spears

mururia a canoe decked with shells (ra'o etc.)

musu to spurt breath from lips, making a whistling noise
cf. ngusu

musui'a to give teeth (money) to a harlot a musui'aa

musumusu to call a dog with the lips; B. musu

mute a variety of spear with large barbs; B. mute

muti of rain turning to heavy drops from a drizzle rangi
 muti
 mutinga'i *v.tr.* of rain turning to heavy drops from a drizzle
 a mutinga'i nia i ano it fell heavily on the ground
cf. mutimuti

mutimuti 1. to burrow
 2. to throw a stone from a split bamboo
 3. split bamboo used to sling a stone
 ha'mutimuti to sling a stone with split bamboo

mutimutiraho a sp. of beetle (= sigiraho) (raho, thatch)

mutipwaro W. a sp. of prawn (= mwitipwaro); E. ngitipwaro

muumuu a name for kakamora (small people of the woods) or adaro (ghosts) covered with very long hair all over the body; properly only of such kakamora but ghosts are drawn so and called so

mwa conditional prefix to adjectives (= ma); commoner W. than E.

mwaa 1. a snake; B. mwaa
 mwaaburu a dark sp.
 mwaadiri thin, bright black sp.; a death omen
 mwaadoo a large black sp., found in hera, burial grounds, and sacred
 mwaamaea a small poisonous snake found on Malaita, not Arosi
 mwaamera a yellow sp. found in hera, burial grounds, and sacred
 mwaakimakimaa a snake with zigzag markings, sacred
 mwaanirodoma black, death omen, snake
 mwaarahu a grey snake
 mwaarariheinua
 mwaarodoma = mwaanirodoma
 mwaate'ibua a large black sp. pursues man
 mwaatutu name of a famous hi'ona (spirit) who appeared as an old woman, but lived in a huge snake
 2. a spirit; especially Hatoibwari, the winged serpent of tradition and supreme creator, chief of all hi'ona. Spirit took a snake incarnation so all snakes were respected (though always killed except on hera) and some in Bauro were worshipped
 3. lucky, fortunate
 biowaa na'i mwaana may it be a propitious calm
 mwaana lucky, fortunate
 mwaani *v.tr.* lucky for, propitious
 mwaanla *p.p.* lucky
 ha'amwaanla lucky
 4. a swelling in the groin
 5. a skin disease; These were caused by going carelessly into sacred spots and tampering with sacred things
 6. full of sores; B. mwaa

mwa'a pancreas, sometimes used for liver; B. mwaga

mwaahoaho high, lofty *cf.* ahoaho, sahosaho

mwaamwaa 1. all living creatures other than noni (man) and manu (flying creatures) and i'a (sea creatures); a weevil, elephant, sheep and crab are all
 mwaamwaa

2. infested with insects
 mwaamwaabua insects that swarm round trees recently cut down

- mwaamwaaheitari a centipede
 mwaamwaaawatoru larvae of dragonfly
 mwaamwaaanianuta starfish
 mwaamwaaanihote a seasnake
 mwaamwaaanuri a caterpillar
 mwaamwaaangaungau wild beasts
 mwaamwaaapua sp. of very small millipede
 mwaamwaaapuri bêche de mer; B. mwaamwaaapuri
 mwaamwaaara'eda green and gold flying beetle
 mwaamwaaariribuburu a sp. of moth
 mwaamwaaasidohu 1. insect that lives in ashes (dohu)
 2. to crawl on the hands, of children
- mwaamwaaatou continually ill cf. tou, riotou
- mwaana lucky cf. mwaa 3.
- mwaani lucky for
- mwaania lucky
- mwaano E., B. shallow, bottom visible
- mwa'anu to bathe; B. maanu
 mwa'anuha gerund
 mwa'anuhi v.tr. to bathe something
 mwa'anuhia p.p. bathed
 mwa'anunga'i v.intr. to bathe
 ha'amwa'anu to bathe
 haimwa'anu bathing
- mwaari v.tr. to tend a wounded man
- mwa'arou to belch
- mwa'aru'aru to desire
 na ahuna a mwa'aru'aru 'inia his heart desired it
- mwaasina brothers (men) e rua
 mwaasina, e aru mwaasina (in modern use asi is sister of man, brother of woman, and mwa is not prefixed to relationship terms as in Ulawa, also da not na is the suffix; probably an old word)
- mwa'ata 1. to crack (the sound), as a tree breaking or falling
 2. to break with a loud sound; B. mwagata
 3. to sound with loud report
 4. to strike, tap, rap
- mwa'atahi v.tr. to rap, crack from
 mwa'atahia p.p. resounding
 mwa'atari v.tr. to rap, sound from
 mwa'ataria p.p. struck and resounding
 mwamwa'ata ghostly rappings heard near wild yams
- mwadahora 1. in the open, openly, in daylight
 2. a vision
- mwadarodaro mangy, of a dog; B. mwatarotaro bare, bald
- mwada'u 1. at short intervals, often, quickly cf. maatau ngau mwada'u
 2. easy, easily
 'o'i 'ari mwada'u? a'i mwada'u can you go? easily
 3. to be able, possible, can
 mwada'uhi v.tr. be able to do, get; B. mwatagu
 mwada'usi v.tr. be able to do, get
 ha'amwada'u make possible, be able
- mwadengedenge W. silent, deserted, of a village; E. mwamwaidengea
- mwadi 1. a planted yam which rots and others grow from it; B. mwasi
 2. stale, sour, of food cf. masi
- mwadiri smooth, slippery
 dora mwadiri; B. mwatari
- mwadi'u to accent, stress, pronounce properly (= madi'u)
- mwadoridori 1. free moving, bendable, elastic
 2. shining, sparkling
- mwadu 1. to be close, close on, enclose
 mwaduhl v.tr. to be close to, enclose
 mwaduhia p.p. enclosed
 raumwadu to draw near, of an event, feast etc.
 2. a sp. of small red fish
- mwadumwadu short, shortened (something that has been longer)
- mwa'e W. to assent, agree, consent cf. mwa'era, a'era; B. mwageta
 mwa'emwa'e 1. to assent, agree, consent
 2. obedient, cheerful,

willing
 mwa'eha *gerund*
 mwa'enga'i *v.intr.* to agree
 to
 mwa'esi *v.tr.* consent to,
 agree to
 mwa'esia *p.p.* agreed
 ha'amwa'e to agree
 haimwa'e to shout in assent

mwa'e'e painful, painfully
 mwa'e'enga'i *v.intr.* be
 painful from
 mwa'e'esi *v.tr.* be painful
 from
 ha'amwa'e'e to make painful
 a ha'amwa'e'esia i abena it
 hurt him

mwa'emwa'e 1. assent
 2. willing, cheerful, obedient
 3. restless, anxious, as
 captain on the bridge
 mwa'emwa'esi *v.tr.* be
 anxious about
 mwa'emwa'eta'i *v.intr.* be
 anxious about
 mwa'emwa'eura to stand about
 undecided, restless, anxious

mwaemwaerasi E. sharp stones;
 W. mwamwaerasi

mwa'enga'i agree

mwa'era to consent, agree
 mwa'erasi *v.tr.* agree to
 mwa'erasia *p.p.* agreed
 mwa'erata'i *v.intr.* agree
 to

mwaeraha 1. belonging to Araha
 clan
 2. a chief
 3. a gentleman, well-born with
 good manners (used as gentle-
 man in Eng. with double
 meaning of good birth and good
 manners) (= mwaneraha) cf.
 mwaeta'a; mwa'e = mwane, male;
 B. mwaneraha
 mwaeraha bwansiwaiau a man
 well-born but poor (the
 head of the bonito (bwau si
 waiau) has little flesh)

mwa'ero to twist about
 mwa'ero'ero 1. to twist
 about
 2. zigzag markings
 mwa'eroha *gerund*
 mwa'erosi *v.tr.* twist about
 mwa'erota'i *v.intr.* twist
 about
 ha'amwa'ero twist about

mwaeroo 1. to be timid,

suspicious
 2. one who always escapes by
 leaping aside
 3. the tongue (escapes the
 teeth)
 4. a warrior, hero
 5. a professional murderer;
 B. mwaeroo

mwaeroobwani hero of old time

mwa'esi consent to

mwa'eta E. to assent, agree, be
 willing
 a mwa'eta 'inia

mwaeta'a 1. a person of any
 clan except Araha (chief's
 clan)
 2. a person of no importance
 3. an ill-mannered cub; B.
 keremwane not of chief's
 clan, of no importance

mwa'eta'ate to do unwillingly,
 'ate

mwa'eto W., B. to carry a heavy
 burden

mwa'eto'eto to carry a
 heavy burden
 mwa'etoha *gerund*
 mwa'etonga'i *v.intr.* be
 burdened with
 ha'amwa'eto'eto to put a
 heavy burden on

mwaga unripe, green, of a banana,
 yam ('aitabi etc.); B. mwaka
 mwagaha *gerund*
 mwagai *v.tr.* unripe from
 mwagaia one who dies young;
 B. mwakaia
 mwaga i mae one who dies
 young

mwagaaga clean
 mwagaagaha *gerund*
 mwagaagasi *v.tr.* to clean
 mwagaata'i *v.intr.* be
 clean from

mwagaga clean
 mwagamwaga clean
 mwagagasi *v.tr.* be clean
 from, on account of

mwagaha *gerund of* mwaga

mwagai *v.tr.* unripe from

mwagaia one who dies young

mwagari bamboo of walls of house;
 B. mwakari garden fence

mwagaru flying fish (= magaru)

mwagi to feel disinclined, turn away from food

mwagita'a 1. abominable, to abominate (= magita'a)

2. wet clay

3. wet, slippery, dreary, after rain muddy; B.

mwagitaga

mwagita'i *v.intr.* to despise (= maagita'i)

haimwagita'i despised;

B. **mwagitagi**

mwago soil, loam, garden earth *cf.* **mwako**, **mwakomwako**; B.

mwako dirty

mwagomwago soil, loam, garden earth

mwago'a dirty; B. **mwako**

mwagomwago'a brown, of bird, cloth, hat etc.

mwagoru a sp. of freshwater mussel (= magoru)

mwaheahe light, not heavy

mwaheahe'a light, not heavy

mwahei enough

mwahi 1. small boo **mwahi**

2. a variety of ant, very small

3. to be covered with these ants

mwahi'a covered with ants, of food

mwahii to be less, to be diminished in quantity

mwahiohio 1. swaying, staggering

2. to whirl about; a whirlwind; B. **ahiohio**

mwahiro to roll on the back, as a dog

mwahirota'i *v.intr.* roll on the back on

a **mwahirota'i nia i ano** (the dog) rolled on the ground

mwai 1. a pl. prefix or article, short form of **mwani**

2. each, every, all (= **mwani**)

3. a clump of trees **mwai niu**

4. a lot together of anything **mwai hua** a pile of fruit

mwa'i a bag

mwaihi to decrease, diminish (= **mwahii**)

mwa'irau 1. a garland

2. flowers stuck in the hair as ornaments, especially of **daohirebi** a white flowering shrub

mwa'ire a cycad; B. **mwa'ere**, **mwamwati**

mwa'iru W. to be crooked

mwa'iruha *gerund*

mwa'irunga'i *v.intr.*

crooked from

mwa'irusi *v.tr.* make crooked

mwa'irusia *p.p.* made crooked by

mwakai 1. B. tall, of a tree **hasi'ei mwakai**; B. **akau**

2. springy, elastic, bendable, of board, spear etc.

mwakakao hard, of food not thoroughly cooked *cf.* **mwakuku**

mwakanu sharp

mwakarakara loose, as contents of box

mwakarakaranga'i *v.intr.* to be loose from

mwakari chink in a wall

mwakaru sharp

mwakau to pierce *cf.* **mwakanu**, **mwakaru**

mwakauri *v.tr.*

mwakauria *p.p.* pierced

mwakausi *v.tr.* to pierce

mwakausia *p.p.* pierced

mwakero kero'a twisted

mwakimakima chevron markings

mwakimakimaa chevron markings

mwakini 1. one here and there

2. to bite, as hot food bites the tongue

mwakirakira to mock, imitate (= **mwanekira**) *cf.* **kira**

mwakiru crooked *cf.* **mwa'iru**, **kiru**

mwakiruha *gerund*

mwakirunga'i *v.intr.* crooked from, because of

mwakirusi *v.tr.* crooked from, because of

mwako 1. to daub with mud *cf.* **mwago** soil

2. to put on head dress, tattoo with lime, and daub with mud, of the members of the Mwakomwako Society
3. to pierce, prick *cf.* mwakau
mwakoha *gerund*
mwakosi *v.tr.* pierce, prick
4. a word to frighten a child *cf.* mwako 1. mwakomwako
- mwakomwako** 1. a dance by a company supposed to be the dead, daubed with mud, and dressed with elaborate bamboo dresses to the ankles, terrifying masks of bark over the head to the shoulders, carrying old rotting bags etc. and moving with peculiar high step, like Mota tamate. They met in a lodge of their own and formed a secret society; B. mwakomwako
2. overlapping walls at the entrance of the house of a fighting man, said to be imitation of those of mwakomwako lodge
bani ni mwakomwako
- mwakuara** W. a waterspout
- mwakuku** 1. watery and hard, of poor yams; hard, of ill-cooked foods
2. elastic, shrinking, of string
3. to dislike, refuse a job
mwakukuta'i *v.intr.* to dislike, refuse a job
- mwakura** eyebrows of the dead, kept in a small bag and used as a charm; B. mwakura any relic of the dead
- mwakure** free, bare, without ties, carrying nothing; B. kure
- mwamagi** plain, of food, as tauma without nuts
- mwamainge** C., B. silent, deserted, of a village
- mwamina**
- mwamota** hooks on a plant *cf.* mamota, e.g. on hahasimisu
- mwamwa'ata** rapping, tapping, said to be heard where wild yams, uhi tere, grow, though no one is seen
- mwamwaerasi** sharp stones
- mwamwaeta'a** sharp coral rock
- mwamwahihi** a sp. of fish
- mwamwaidengea** E. silent, deserted, of a village; W. mwadengedenge
- mwamwairase** W. gravel, river gravel, stony ground
- mwamwa'iru** a sp. of tree with red, curled fruit
- mwamwakanu** sharp
- mwamwakaru** sharp
- mwamwako** to be soft, gentle
cf. mwago
mwamwakoha 1. *gerund*
2. softness, gentleness
mwamwakoa soft
mwamwakosi *v.tr.* soft from; gentle with, to
mwamwakosia *p.p.* softened
ha'amwamwako to soften, make gentle
haimwamwako gentle
- mwamwana** 1. a sp. of pandanus, leaves plaited *cf.* bwana
2. to plait
- mwamwane** C., B. to dig up a garden (= ahura)
- mwamwarasa** E. gravel, river gravel, stony ground; W. mwamwairase
- mwamwarase** E. gravel, river gravel, stony ground
- mwamware'a** fat *cf.* mware
- mwamwaro'a** wanton, loose living, harlot *cf.* rebi professional harlot
- mwamwaroro** a sp. of large echinus (= mwaroro)
- mwamwasiu** 1. W. a crab
2. E. a hermit crab
- mwamwata** empty, bare of fruit; B. mwamwataga
- mwamwato** 1. to fish (= a'o)
mwamwatoha *gerund*
mwamwatonga'i *v.tr.* fish for
2. a game
mwamwato henu i ngari

mwamwauhea fewer in number,
diminished

mwana 1. to cover completely,
as a bowl with decorations
mwanasī *v.tr.* overlay;
B. **mwana**
mwanasia *p.p.* overlaid,
covered
2. to fill in a hole, of a
brush turkey
mwanasī *v.tr.* fill in;
B. **mwana**
3. to deny, cover up a fault
or crime; B. **mwana**
a **mwana** hunia he denied it
4. to level off the pudding
in a bowl
mwanasī *v.tr.* to level
off the pudding in a bowl
mwanasia *p.p.* levelled,
flattened

mwanamwanaa concealed, covered
up *cf.* **mwana** 1.; B. **mwanamwana**

mwanasī 1. overlay *cf.* **mwana** 1.
2. fill in a hole *cf.* **mwana** 2.
3. deny a fault *cf.* **mwana** 3.
4. level *cf.* **mwana** 4.

mwanasia 1. overlaid, covered
2. levelled

mwane 1. a male, a man, person;
B. **mwane**
taga mwane male flower
2. *excl.* in address
mwane! I say!; if to one
person, **mwane**, to two **ro**
mwane, to three **ou mwane**,
but the last is obsolete,
and **romwane** is used to any
number and even in address-
ing one person
3. each, every, all (= **mwani**)
4. a certain one, with animals,
birds, shells etc. almost
equivalent to **Brer** or **Mr**
mwane kasuhe Mr Rat
geremwane a youth

mwaneahu a crowd

mwanehurahura a strong, fine
looking, youth

mwanekao a child (kao, egret)

mwanekira 1. Mr Parrot
2. a mocker, imitator
3. a person of the same name,
namesake (the parrot, kira,
is always using his own name)

mwanemwane 1. male organ, word
used when women are present

for the proper word **wii**
2. childless, of man or wood
3. fruitless, of tree; B.
mwanemwane

mwaneraha 1. member of Araha
clan (= **mwaeraha**)
2. a chief; B. **mwaneraha**

mwanganga 1. to open wide
(= **manganga**)
mwangangaha *gerund*
mwangangari *v.tr.* open
wide
mwangangaria *p.p.* opened
wide
mwangangasi *v.tr.* open
wide
mwangangasia *p.p.* opened
wide
ha'amwanganga to open wide
2. clearly, plainly

mwangari 1. W. whole, unsliced,
as a yam
2. sudden, unexpected, as
death by an accident
mae mwangari

mwangoru 1. acid, setting teeth
on edge
2. to wince
3. to shiver down the spine
when something you dislike
runs over you in the dark, as
a tarantula, rat or snake
mwangoruha *gerund*
mwangoruhi *v.tr.* to wince,
shiver at
mwangorunga'i *v.intr.* to
wince, shiver at

mwani 1. each, every, all
(= **mwane**)
2. prefix to names of animals
etc. in stories
mwani misu Mr Dog

mwaniao a sago palm swamp (*cf.*
mwalaio, cluster of sago palms)

mwanugu to feel a sudden sinking
sensation from fear or surprise
mwanuguhi *v.tr.* feel fear
from
mwanugunga'i *v.intr.* feel
fear from
mwanugusi *v.tr.* feel fear
from

mwanuka E. to be horrified,
startled, at dropping some-
thing precious or doing some-
thing stupid
a **mwanuka i ahuna**

mwanunu 1. to be afraid

2. a bare spot where long grass grows but no trees; B. mwanunu
3. the name of a large and famous heo

mwa'o 1. to wonder
 mwa'onga'i *v.intr.* wonder at
 mwa'osi *v.tr.* wonder at
 mwa'osia *p.p.* wonderful
 mwa'ota'i *v.intr.* wonder at
 halmwa'ota'i to wonder; wonder, astonishment
 2. plentiful, plentifully
 mwa'osi *v.tr.* be plentiful from **hungu mwa'o**
 mwa'ota'i *v.intr.* be plentiful from

mwa'oi W. sprained, of ankle

mwa'onga'i wonder at

mwao a sp. of grass
 rangisi mwao the month of May, when this grass flowers

mwaora dirty, unwashed, of man or bowl

mwaoro to lean (= **maoro**)
 mwaorongai *v.intr.* lean against
 mwaorohi *v.tr.* lean upon

mwaororo shaky, unstable

mwa'osi 1. wonder at *cf.* **mwa'o**
 1.
 2. be plentiful from *cf.* **mwa'o** 2.

mwa'osia wonderful

mwa'osi'osi to move the body about; B. **mwagosigosi**

mwa'ota'i 1. wonder at *cf.* **mwa'o** 1.
 2. be plentiful from *cf.* **mwa'o** 2.

mwaoto to lean
 mwaotonga'i *v.intr.* lean on
 mwaotori *v.tr.* lean on
 mwaotosi *v.tr.* lean on

mwara 1. the Arosi name for the island Malaita; B. **mwara**
 2. the name of two Arosi clans
 3. a stick tied to a bamboo so as to form a crook for getting fruit
 4. a female cuscus (the male is **mahu**, i.e. white)

5. a sow or bitch which has had no young *cf.* 'amara
 mwara i boo; B. **mwara**

mwaraabaina divination with fishing rods

mwara to understand; B.
 mwara think
 mwarangasi *v.tr.* to understand
 mwaragasia *p.p.* understood

mwarakaoa name of a hero in a story

mwaramwara 1. little complets, or four line, rhyming songs for gongs; B. **mwaramwara**
 2. a large bass gong; B. **mwaramwara**

mwara 1. a hole, opening, space, e.g. between planks in a wall
 2. translucent
 3. elastic, springy

mwara to click the fingers

mwara'ai sp. of taro

mwara fang teeth of dogs

mwara elastic

mwara soft, of ground or flesh round a sore

mwara 1. to be cloyed with sweet food; B. **mwara**
 mwara *v.intr.* cloyed with
 hama to cloy
 2. fat and diseased, of the stomach; B. **mwara**
 3. full, fed

mwara to go unseen
 mwara *gerund*
 mwara *v.intr.* to go far unseen

mwari 1. to gather to embark on a voyage
 mwari a gathering for embarkation
 mwari a gathering for embarkation
 mwari a gathering for embarkation
 2. to be very ill
 mwari severe illness
 mwari *v.intr.* to be very ill from, of
 3. a wound, to be wounded
 cf. **mwari**; B. **mwari**

- mwariha 1. a wound
 2. the wounded in a fight
 mwaringa'i v.intr. to be ill of a wound
- mwariha 1. gathering of people to embark
 2. severe illness
 3. a wound
 4. the wounded in a fight
- mwarii(na) brother-in-law, sister-in-law, of opposite sex to speaker
- mwaringa a gathering to embark
- mwaringa'i 1. dangerously ill of
 2. lying up with a wound
- mwariri to tickle (= mariri)
- mwarisurisu the soft end of a growing yam
- mwarita a gathering to embark
- mwaritaa a traveller, one who lands and goes on cf.
 'awataa, mahuara; B. mwaritaa
- mwariu 1. a dead child
 2. dead
- mwaro a hidden rock or shoal; B. mwaro
- mwaromwaro 1. a sp. of phosphorescent tree, standing out white on a dark night
 2. phosphorescent seaweed on a rock in the sea
 3. the rock at the base of a tree growing on the rocks
- mwarore a garfish; B. mwarore
- mwaroro sp. of large echinus with very long spines; B. mwaroro
- mwarou a caterpillar
 mwarouhuru a hairy sp. of caterpillar that stings
- mwaro'uro'u chevron marking on clubs etc.; B. mwarogurogu
- mwarudaruda unstable, weak, shaky, as a broken chair; B. mwarutaruta
- mwarugu a widower
- mwarugu'ino sp. of taro
- mwarugutehe sp. of taro
- mwaruru 1. completely, as someone completely submerged
 2. to pierce
 mwaruruha gerund
 mwaruruhi v.tr. to pierce
 ha'amwaruru cause to pierce
- mwaruuruu a quicksand; B. mwaruuruu
- mwasi 1. a prefix common in songs, and used with some words, especially S. pwasi
 2. ending of words
 aramwasi sneeze
 ganamwasi cough
 3. to grin
 mwasinga'i v.intr. grin at
 mwasita'i v.intr. grin at
 ha'amwasi to laugh
 4. a place for ashes (= mwasidohu)
- mwasiae
- mwasidohu place for ashes
- mwasigi 1. smooth and clean, of skin
 2. clear shining after rain; B. mwasigi
- mwasikisiki splashing; B. mwasikoraga
- mwasikora'a slightly wet but not wet through, as in light rain
- mwasimwasi 1. to walk on the toes
 2. to be conceited
 mwasimwasia conceited
 3. to eat only a little; B. mwasimwasi
 mwasimwasihl v.tr. to eat only a little
 4. a drizzle rangi mwasimwasil
- mwasinga'i grin at cf. mwasi 3.
- mwasipwa 1. S. stupidly, without thought
 haa masipwa
 2. spoil, be spoilt
 tauaroma i tara a gasi masipwa
- mwasita'i grin at cf. mwasi 3.
- mwasuhu 1. a chink, space
 2. leaking
- mwata 1. to eat fish
 mwataha gerund
 mwatanga'i v.intr. eat fish

- mwatari v.tr. eat fish
2. to chatter
mwatamwata chatter, be
noisy
mwatanga'i v.intr. chatter
about
halmwatamwata chattering,
noisy
3. amaranthus; sacred, used
in many rites and planted in
gardens; juice used to cure
bunasi cf. wata; B. wata
4. to spurt up, as where seas
meet
mwatamwata spurt up
mwatasi v.tr. spurt upon,
against
5. name of a village in
Abauro, W., where Patteson
obtained vocabulary
mwataga a sp. of Arundo
mwatagara 1. to disperse, of
darkness
mwatagarahi v.tr. to
disperse, of darkness
mwatagarahia p.p. dis-
persed
mwatagaranga'i v.intr. be
dispersed by
2. to unravel
mwatagaraha gerund
mwatagarahi v.tr.
mwatagarahia p.p. unravelled
mwatagaranga'i v.intr. un-
ravel
mwatagarasi v.tr. unravel
mwatagarasia p.p. un-
ravelled
mwataha 1. opened up, opened
out, as a hole in old tooth
money
2. gerund of mwata 1.
mwatake 1. clear, free of weeds;
B. mwatake
2. free from blame
mwatakesi v.tr. be blame-
less in the matter of
mwatakesia p.p. free from
blame
mwatakohu dive into water making
a splash
mwatakohunga'i v.intr. dive
into water making a splash
mwatakohuri v.tr. dive
into water making a splash
mwatamwata 1. chatter cf.
mwata 2.
2. spurt up cf. mwata 4.
3. to change from flower to
fruit, of coconut
mwatamwata(na) stalk of fruit
mwatanga'i 1. eat fish cf.
mwata 1.
2. chatter about cf. mwata 2.
mwatari eat fish cf. mwata 1.
mwataro a sp. of yam
mwatasi spurt against cf. mwata
4.
mwatasiki a crowd of fish
splashing in a net
mwatomwato henu i ngari a
children's game of fishing
mwatora vainly (= mwakira)
ha'ate mwatora speak in
vain
ha'ate mwatorahi speak in
vain of
mwatorahi v.tr.
mwatoru 1. to be cold, stale,
of food
mwatoruha gerund
mwatoruri v.tr. stale from
halmwatoru cold, stale
2. speechless with surprise or
fear
mwatoruha gerund
mwatorunga'i v.intr. speech-
less from
3. dark, ripe, ready to fall,
of fruit
4. turning colour, of leaves
mwatoua S. cold (= barato'o)
mwa'u 1. E., B. boy! cf. ma'un!;
S. mwa'u
2. to bathe, wash, children's
word
3. to threaten with a spear
ha'amwa'u to threaten with
a spear
mwauhe E. become fewer, diminish
mwamwauhea decreased,
diminished
mwaunwauhea empty, of village or
garden
mwaununu a quicksand
mwa'u'u 1. elastic
2. E., B. hard, of cooked food
(= mwakuku)
mwa'uu wrinkled, as a leaf
mweda 1. operculum of a shell
2. straight, of hair, like
that of Europeans

mwedarauhi kneecap *cf.* rauhi

mwemwe 1. dwarf, of man or animal; B. mwemwe
2. to shrink in size, close up, as hole in ear

mwera 1. a very small child
mweramwera a very small child; a very young child is gare mweramwera or gare merameraa *cf.* mera red; Melanesian babies are red not brown *cf.* mwera 2. and mweramwera 2.
2. an orange coloured gastropod shell
3. operculum of shell *cf.* mweda, mwisi, musi, mudi

mweraamwera W. very small child

mwerabwaurae a beautifully marked mwera 2.

mweramwera 1. very small child
2. a very young mouse just born (red)

mwerata'i to let drop from the mouth

mwere to stamp tattoo on body, tattoo
mweresi W. *v.tr.* to stamp tattoo on body, tattoo
mwereti S. *v.tr.* to stamp tattoo on body, tattoo (use of ti, trans. suffix very rare)

mwetemwete(na) end of tail

mwidi to rattle pestle in lime box
mwidira'i *v.intr.*

mwidi mwidi the W. pattern on bwauata club; though by Guppy ("Solomon Islands" p.74) to represent a fish's jaw; and by the natives to represent a snake

mwina E. cooked, soft, of food

mwina mwina quickly

mwisi 1. operculum of shell *cf.* mwera, mweda, mwusi, musi, mudi
2. finger or toe nail; B. mwisi

mwiti to fly up, as a spark
mwitira'i *v.intr.* fly up

mwitimwiti crackle, send up sparks, of a fire

mwitipwaro W. a sp. of prawn; W. mutipwaro; E. ngitipwaro

mwokaa finished, of rain

mwomwona fat, rich, of food; B. mwomwona

mwotaamwota sp. of ginger with pink blossoms; B. mwotamwota

mwote to utter sounds, to speak
mwotemwote to utter sounds, to speak
mwotenga'i *v.intr.* to exclaim at
mwotera'i *v.intr.* to exclaim at
ha'amwote cause to utter a sound

mwusi 1. operculum
2. finger or toe nail *cf.* mwisi; B. musi

mwusina na waiau S. a man speared in battle (enemy)

N

- na 1. article with common nouns, used with subject rather than object; B. a
2. prefix, implying past time, with certain nouns
gel? when
na gel? when (past)
de'eni today
na de'eni today (past);
B. gana
3. *pron.3rd pers.sg.* he, she, it; frequently used as subject, only after certain verbs as object
4. *poss.pron.3rd pers.sg.* his, hers, its, with certain classes of nouns
5. suffix forming past participle, common S. coast; elsewhere less usual, being replaced by a or 'a
ohu finish
ohuna finished
6. article with proper nouns which are names of places
raau na Wango people of Wango
7. noun suffix
8. suffix to noun of relationship
mwaasina brothers; this usually appears in Arosi as da

9. suffix forming ordinals
na rua na second
10. demonstrative, that, that one
na beia that one with him
11. relative pronoun in origin the same as na 10, but in function a true relative pronoun. This was probably what Dr Codrington mistook for a sign of the past tense - C. Mel. Languages, Wango Grammar. The article alters noni na'o rela the man whom you saw nei no'o rabasia the one that you want
12. that was it, that was the one
na na'aiporo a hako?
13. S. *pron. 1st pers. sg.* I, only as subject (= nau)
14. stem of
na gua for me
na mua for thee
nana for him, probably na 10.

naaia *excl.* at seeing something spoilt or injured

naanau to eat, children's word

naani this

naasi that

nadaau for them; they ought, must

nadarua for them (*dl.*); they two ought, must

nade'eni today, past time

- naga 1. W. to covet
naga'i v.tr.
naganga'i v.intr.
nagata'i v.intr.
2. for us (*incl.*); we ought, we must

nagaau (= naga)

nagaraa for us two (*dl.incl.*)
we ought, we must

nagei when? of past time; B. nakaita

nageita (= nagei)

nagi flint, obsidian; B. naki

nagu 1. formal peace making
cf. nuga loose; B. naku
nagunga'i v.intr.

a nagunga'i nia i mae (war)
naguri v.tr. make peace,
i.e., end war
ha'anagu cause to make peace

2. stem of hainagu, sit

nagua for me; I ought, I must

nahausi

nahi a knife (Eng.)
nahiwarhumanu a sword
(knife bird's feather)

naho surf, waves on the beach;

B. nawo

naho'a rough

nahoraa rough

nahomera 100 pigs; B. nahomera

- nahu 1. to go gently; to float, of a turtle
nahunahu to go gently; to float, of a turtle
nahuma'i v.intr.
nahunga'i v.intr. to go gently; to float, of a turtle
nahura'i v.intr. paddle gently
a nahura'i nia i ora paddling gently the canoe; B. nahunahu
2. to quiver, tremble, of the limbs; B. nahunahu
nahunahu to quiver, tremble, of the limbs
nahunga'i v.intr. tremble from
nahura'i v.intr. tremble from
ha'anahunahu 1. cause to quiver, tremble
2. to swing the legs

nahuma'i go gently

nahunahu 1. go gently

2. float

3. quiver

nahunga'i 1. go gently
2. quiver on account of

nahura'i 1. to paddle gently, quietly
2. to quiver from

nai W. in nai ruma; when used with phrases = when some say na'i

naia that one, that's the one, that's it

naiei W. there

naini this

naisi that

namami for us (*ex.*); we ought,
we must

name to taste, lick (= nami)
nameri *v.tr.*
nameria *p.p.* tasted

nameu for us (*ex.*); we ought,
we must; used of smaller
number than namami

nami to taste, lick (= name)
namiha *gerund*
namira'i *v.intr.* taste
namiri *v.tr.* taste, lick
namiria *p.p.* tasted

namiria 1. tasted
2. for us two (*dl.ex.*); we
ought, we must

namiu for you (*pl.*); you ought,
you must

namo a landlocked, shallow
lagoon, near the shore; B.
name lake

namou for you (*pl.*); you ought,
you must

namu 1. to sprinkle, spray
namunamu to sprinkle, spray
namunga'i *v.intr.*
namuri *v.tr.*
namuria *p.p.* sprinkled
namusi *v.tr.* to sprinkle
namusia *p.p.* sprinkled
ha'anamu to sprinkle
rangi namunamu a sprinkle
of rain, a drizzle
2. to flap, shake
namunga'i *v.intr.*
namuta'i *v.intr.* 1. to
flap
2. to shake off
ha'anamu to shake
hainamu fruit shaken off
a tree and fallen to the
ground
3. a mosquito; B. namu
nanamu a mosquito

namua for you (*sg.*) you ought,
you must

namunamu 1. sprinkle
2. to go at irregular rate,
with many rests

namunga'i 1. sprinkle
2. shake, flap

namuri sprinkle

namurua for you two (*dl.*); you
ought, you must

namusi sprinkle

namuta'i flap, shake off

nana 1. for him, her, it; he,
she, it ought, must
2. mother, in address, child-
ren's word
3. pus of a sore; B. nana
(= gogo)

nanae mother, in address only

nanagi a sp. of creeper

nanara to begin to grow (before
appearing above soil, built)
nanarahi *v.tr.*; B. nanara
nanaranga'i *v.intr.*

nanari 1. to spread rapidly,
of sores
2. to swell
nanariha *gerund*
nanaringa'i *v.intr.* swell
from
3. to move rapidly, of canoe
or ship

nanasi *v.tr.* wait for, expect
hainanasi expectation, hope

nanau 1. to be careful, look
out
2. wise
ha'ananau to instruct; B.
nanau instruct
ha'ananau wisely
hainanau impart mena with
lime
3. to feel *cf.* arunga 4.
nanauhi *v.tr.* feel
nanaunga'i *v.intr.* feel

nanga(na) 1. barb of spear or
arrow; spine of fish
2. to flash, sparkle, as a
firefly
nangaria *p.p.* used as noun,
flashing of lightning
nangata'i *v.intr.* to
flash, of lightning
(= renata'i)
a nangata'i i aro

nangahu to blow, of wind *cf.*
ngahu; B. nahu

nangananga a small bat; B.
nangananga

nango a sp. of small bird

nanini this

nanora yesterday

nanora wou day before
yesterday
nanora bwou three days ago
nanora raha wou four days
ago

nao 1. a widow fasting for
husband, or widower fasting
for wife
a nao 'inia fasts for him
2. a widow, in modern trans-
lations of the Bible, copying
Mota nara

nao(na) to fast from certain
foods on death of husband or
wife; after the fast, which
may last 20 years, they
either (1) marry again or (2)
become
o'oura widow
mwarugu widower
naonga'i v.intr. fast
from; B. nao

na'o 1. former period of
time
no'al na'o long ago, at
first, in old time
2. to go before, to steer for
'o 'ari na'o you go first
3. the front part of a thing,
not of a man, rarely used
na'ori v.tr. steer for;
B. nago
na'ota'i v.intr. steer for

na'o(na) 1. principle, chief
na'ona i noni chief man
na'ona i hoho'asi chief
priest
2. the genital organs of a
man

na'oha(na) the chief, principle
na'ohanal kuk the chief
cook

na'ohi v.tr. to steer for
rau 'omesia i ralta a ora
ma gu na'ohia they see the
lighting shining and steer
for it; B. nagohi

naonao a large flying beetle

na'ona'o 1. beforehand, too
soon
2. a sp. of banana

na'ori steer for

na'o sua to have the wind ahead
a na'o sua gaau the wind

is dead ahead of us

na'o taba 1. to have the wind
abeam
2. to fall away so that the
wind catches the sail

na'ota'i to steer for

na'otara to lead the way
na'otarai v.tr.
na'otara(na) v.tr.
na'otaranima the leader of
a war expedition, chief
director of a war

nara manaranara 1. bloody
2. a bloody sweat, of
warriors in a rage (said to
occur)

nasi to wait, in rare use, a
nasia cf. nanasi

nasinini that

nata 1. W. a certain one
nata omaa a certain village
2. next, following, another,
that
nata dangi next day

natasi 1. that near you, next
you
2. I told you so! there you
are!

nate a worm found in the sand
and used as bait; B. nate

nau 1. pron. 1st pers. sg. I,
me; B. nau
2. = anau
3. a sp. of tree, often used
as the sacred tree of the
Ho'asia, the fruit is eaten;
B. nau

naunau ra ngau dodonaunau

naunausara to be in doubt,
followed by 'inia, beia or
hunla
naunausaranga'i v.intr. be
in doubt about

naunauu to look out for, prepare
for

mou nauunauu ga'u 'ini
maeronga prepare presently
for the enemy
nauunauuhi v.tr. prepare
for
nauunauuhia p.p. prepared
and on the watch
nauunauura'i v.intr. pre-
pare for

nawarita bad tempered

nehe 1. a gentle breeze, zephyr
cf. dehe, fan
2. to blow gently
3. E., B. a tempest, N.W. gale

nehenehe 1. W., B. to blow
violently
2. E., B. wind
roro'a nehenehe B. a N.W.
gale

nei 1. that one, those; demon-
strative pronoun
2. who, which, that; relative
pronoun
nei ra omesia those who saw
it
na nei a'l rabasia whoever
desires it
i nei na goro ma i nei na
ta'a the good and the bad
ones; used like isei in Mota;
the A. tel, who, is always
interrogative in Arosi, but
often wrongly used for nei
in the early translations,
following the Mota use
3. W. in, at

neia that one, that's the one
(= nala)

neiani quite right! yes, cer-
tainly!

neini this

neisi that

nene 1. E. to burn
a nene i mou the garden is
burning
nenehi v.tr. to burn
nenehia p.p. burnt
nenenga'i v.intr. to be
burnt by, to burn
2. to brown on the fire
nenehi v.tr.
nenenga'i v.intr.
3. to talk
nenenga'i v.intr. to talk
of

nenemo to move in a writhing
mass, as a moving mass of ants
nenemohi v.tr. move in a
mass upon
nenemota'i v.intr. move in
a mass upon, from

nengenenge white; B. nengenengega

nengenengea white

neta the next, the following one
(= nata)

nga 1. suffix forming nouns,
added to verbs, adjectives and
nouns

2. to eat
ngai v.tr. eat
nganga
ngasi v.tr. chew

nga'anga'a 1. to crack
nga'anga'aha gerund
nga'anga'asi v.tr. crack
nga'anga'asia p.p. cracked
2. the cry of the hawk, hada

nga'anga'adi to crack, creak, of
a tree (the sound)

ngabo 1. to rot, rotten (= kapo)
ngabori v.tr. rot from
ngaboria p.p. rotted by
ngabota'i v.intr. rotten
from
ha'angabo cause to rot
2. a grub in rotten wood, eaten
3. a grasshopper, locust; used
as a messenger by ghosts to
see if anyone is in a house

ngada(na) 1. the gums; B.
(Rafurafu) ngatongato
hasingada the gums
2. to talk indistinctly; as a
small child; B. ngada click
assent
ngadangada to rattle, as
bean pods cf. ngara; B.
ngarangara
ngadengadar! v.tr. rattle
at
ngadarore to stammer, stutter

ngadi stiff of leg, neck etc.;
of the body in death
ngadiha gerund
ngadiri v.tr. stiff from
ngadiria p.p. stiffened

ngadingadi 1. creak, as a tree;
B. ngangaki
2. to grit the teeth

ngado(na) E. corner, inside the
door, of a room (= kopiwa)
'obiwa

ngaero 1. to rumble, crash, of
a falling tree
2. to belch

ngagingagi to grind the teeth
cf. ngadingadi

ngahi B. to kill (= ngahu)
ngahi'i v.tr.

ngahu 1. to beat, strike, hit,
kill; B. nahu

ngahu'i v.tr. to beat,
strike, hit, kill
ngahui'a p.p. killed
ngahura'i v.intr.
haingahu 1. murder, fight-
ing, slaughter
2. fight, of dogs and men
with or without weapons
ha'ahaingahu. to fight
2. to blow, of the wind
(= nangahu, ngau); B. nahu
ngahuha gerund

ngahurorobo a sura'i (taboo),
which affects the shoulders
of the man who breaks it

ngai 1. a bird, sp. of owl
2. a totem of the Mwara clan
3. to beat (= ngau)
4. when? interrogative future
(= gei); B. kaita; (cannot
be used like M. a ngaisa, "in
the future", which in Arosi
is taoha)

nga'i verb suffix; B. ngagi

ngaioraa very strong, firm cf.
ngadi

ngaita when? interrogative
future (= ngai, gei, geita)

nganga firm
a nganga i hau the rock is
immovable cf. nata
'o'i dau ngangaa i hasi'ei
si hold tight that tree;
B. nganga

ngangaa powder, dust, lime,
flour
wai ngangaa medicine in
powder form as quinine,
iodoform, etc.

nganganga a sp. of fish
(= wawawa)

ngangara 1. to talk loudly,
angrily, be angry
2. to confirm one's words by
stamping on the ground
3. rough, of weather
waro ngangara August

ngangaru to blaze, of a fire;
to blaze with anger cf. ngaru

ngangate strong, of the sun;
hard; B. ngangate
ngangatera'i v.intr.
become hardened by
a ngangatera'i nia i sina
hardened by the sun
ha'angangate to be strong,
fierce upon, of the sun

cf. ngatangata

ngara 1. W. to cry (= angi); B.
ngarangara
ngarangara 1. to cry
2. to swish about, as water
in a bucket
ngaranga'i v.intr. cry
about
ngarasi v.tr. cry for
2. ngara i su'u a duck (su'u,
swamp) (= karanga, karakaranga
i su'u)
ngarangara i su'u a duck;
B. kangara
3. a sp. of small tree with
yellow flowers and pods

ngarengare v.tr. or v.intr.
to be hot, of the sun cf.
ngangate

ngari 1. a nut tree, canarium;
a nut; B. ngari
ngari 'a'ara sp. of ngari
ngari korukoru sp. of ngari
ngari pungu sp. of ngari
ngari roorohi sp. of ngari
2. a necklace of canarium nuts
worn by a widow or widower
3. a sp. of banana

ngaringari 1. to move about,
annoy by change of position
ngaringaria to move about,
annoy by change of position
'o bu ngaringaria don't be
restless
2. haungaringari to be angry;
B. magariaga
mangaringari angry

ngaru W. to blaze of fire; to
be angry; E. ora; B. ngarungaru
ngarungaru to blaze of fire;
to be angry
ngangaru to blaze of fire;
to be angry
ngaruha gerund
ngaruha'i v.intr. to blaze
up
ngaruhi v.tr. blaze upon
ha'angarungaru cause to
blaze

ngarua to have fish on each of
two rods

ngaruha'i 1. to blaze up
2. to shake, disturb

ngaruta(na) of every sort and
kind, all, every; B. ngaruta
ngarutana i hereho all
sorts of things
ngarutani hereho all sorts
of things

- ngarutadi hereho all sorts of things
- ngasi 1. *v.tr.* to call a dog
2. to chew *cf.* nga 2., as sugar cane; B. ngasi
- ngasingasi tough, of food *cf.* ngadi
- ngasito'o 1. the soft black part of a crab not eaten, very bitter in the mouth
2. a month, August
- ngasiwaro'a tough in eating, as fowl or pig
mangasi hard, of food
mangasi(na) a chewed bit of food
- ngatangata 1. strong, firm, hard; B. gatagata *cf.* ngangate
ngatangatara'i *v.intr.* be strong from, firm from
2. strong of voice, loud
3. rough, of a board
- ngatengatea 1. a yam with two skins
2. sp. of yam with mouse-like smell when cooked
- ngau 1. to eat food; B. ngau
2. to destroy, as insects
3. to eat into, as an ulcer
4. to kill
5. to beat, strike
6. to blow, of wind (a Melan. idiom to use the same word for strike and blow)
- ngau'a'ara a hot, biting taste
- ngau adoi to be sick, vomit; vomiting
- ngaue the custom at a chief's death if no victim is forthcoming for everyone to exchange wives for two nights and eat dung (ae)
- ngauaro a sp. of fish
- ngauborohu to eat a feast or meal and not repay it
- ngauburita to overeat, stuff
- ngaubwaa to eat crops and not replant
- ngaubwarabwara to eat one thing alone with savoury
- ngaugoro nice tasting
- ngauha 1. a feast, meal
2. taste
ngauhagoro nice taste
3. *gerund*
- ngauha'ariri to feed a fasting person
- ngauiiae (= ngauae)
- ngaukokona to eat cabbage
- ngaukongari to eat one thing alone without savoury
- ngaumaanibwa'ora first fruits of nuts
- ngaumaanimou first fruits of yams etc.
- ngaumadoo to eat dry food
- ngaumaea 1. eat a sacrificial feast, partake of a sacrifice
2. Holy Communion (modern)
- ngaumaeta to eat part of what one has helped to buy
- ngaumanongi good eating
- ngaumarimari sweet
- ngauamasiri eat unpleasant food
- ngauamasu eat one's fill, eat enough
- ngaumea eat at frequent intervals, over-eat
- ngaumwada'u eat at frequent intervals, over-eat
- ngaungau 1. to eat
2. a meal
- ngaungauhuto a centipede
- ngaungauniu a sp. of insect
- ngaungaunoni a cannibal; ogre, in tales
- ngaungauraa 1. gluttonous, a glutton
2. to come freely for bait, of fish
- ngaungaurima a wristlet
- ngaunimwane sacrificial feast
- ngau'omegoro to eat properly, politely, sharing

ngau'ometa'a to eat improperly,
greedily, not sharing

ngaurea a feast, meal
ha'angau to feed
haingau eat human flesh,
cannibalism

ngaurimaniurao to be adopted

ngaurimarima wristlet

ngausimoua to eat in bush or
gardens, out of village

ngauta'a unpleasant taste

ngautangusi name applied to group
of four, two men and two
women, in which the men have
exchanged wives (from the custom
of stirring round cabbage
(tangasi) in the pot)

ngautautau eat greedily, greedy

ngautege eat and spit out

ngautegera'i drop crumbs in eating

ngedengede(na) edge, end, hem;
B. ngetengete
abe ngedengede rest on its
end

ngeita ngei when? future
interrogative (= geita, ngaita)

ngenge 1. E. to be angry
ngengeha gerund
ngenge'i v.tr. be angry with
ngengera'i v.intr. be angry
about
mangenge W. angry
2. the side, of the eye; B.
ngenge

ngengea('ana) E. anger, be angry;
B. ngengega
a ngengea gugua he is angry
with me

ngere(na) the comb of a cock

ngerengere(na) the comb of a cock

ngesi to call a pig cf. ngasi,
call a dog

ngete 1. a sp. of bird
2. loud, rude, insolent cf.
ngatangata
ngetengete loud, rude,
insolent
ngeteha gerund
ngetehi v.tr. talk loudly,
insolently to

ha'angete to be rude, loud

ngi transitive verbal suffix;
B. ngi

ngidi shrink, shrunken
ngidingidi'a 1. withered,
palsied, of limb
2. shrunken, of body
ha'angidi cause to shrink
uwangidi a shrunken leg

ngingita to grind the teeth,
to show the teeth, snarl

ngiri 1. to whine, of a dog;
mew, of a cat; hum, buzz, of
insects; to make a whining
or humming sound
2. to hum accompaniment to a
song; B. ngiri
ngiringiri whine, hum,
buzz, mew
ngiriha gerund
ha'angiri 1. cause to
whine, mew etc.
2. hum a chorus

ngiringiri 1. hum
2. blazing hot
atowaa ngiringiri blazing
noon

ngisi(na) 1. the white of a
coconut
2. the fat of pork; B. ngisi
3. very fine white shell money;
B. ngisi
ngisla fat, of a man or
animal
ngisingisla fat, of a man
or animal

ngisu to spit cf. musu, ngusu;
B. musu
ngisuhia gerund
ngisuh v.tr. spit on
ngisuhia p.p. spat upon
ngisuta'i v.intr. spit on
ha'angisu impart mena by
breathing on the mouth

ngitipwaro E. a sp. of prawn
(= mwitipwaro, mutipwaro)

ngo(na) 1. mouth (= ngoo) cf.
nongi, ngoni
2. eat
ngoi v.tr. eat, destroy,
as cockroaches, silverfish
cf. nga; B. ngoi
ngori v.tr. 1. kill,
extirpate, destroy, spoil
2. kill a pig by stifling
3. injure a plant by taking
first season's fruit or un-
ripe fruit; B. ngori

- ngoa 1. broken, blunted of teeth; B. ngoa
 2. hard, of food
 3. underlip destroyed (eaten by sore)
 4. noseless (eaten by sore)
 5. first teeth

ngoda a prawn *cf.* ura, 'oree

- ngodongodo(na) 1. the end of an island *cf.* ngoongoo
 2. the farthest point visible

- ngona 1. a sickness, rheumatic pains *cf.* nongaa
 2. a swamp *cf.* nonga

ngongota'i go straight on *cf.* ngoongoo

ngoni to ask for, beg (= nongi) *cf.* ngo 1.
 ha'angoni to ask for, beg

ngoningoni to muzzle *cf.* ngo 1.

- ngoo(na) 1. mouth *cf.* ngau, nga, ngo eat
 ngora snore
 2. door at back of the house
 3. end of a dish, bowl

- ngoobou('ana) 1. to hate, dislike *cf.* bou
 abu ngoobou gugua don't hate me
 2. to be grave, silent, solemn

ngoongoo(na) the end, of a box, rope, tree etc.; B. ngongo

- ngoongooiruma 1. the front end of a house walled off
 2. to have one's father of the same clan as someone
 a ngoongooiruma belau his father is of my clan

ngoongooirumaodo to have one's father of the Araha clan
 la a ngoongooirumaodo his father is Araha

ngoonimanu a sp. of taro

ngooningooni to muzzle

ngo'ora a sp. of fish

ngoorangorango a sp. of bird like a curlew

ngoota'a disrespectful, angry in talking to superiors

ngootere E. the back of a house or village

ngora to snore; B. ngora
 ngoraha *gerund*
 ngoranga'i *v.intr.* snore at, as a long sermon

- ngorangora 1. W. the lips; B. ngorangora
 2. W. a snout
 3. a cape, isthmus; B. ngorangora
 4. space above lips, moustaches

ngorasi boo a sp. of gastropod shell; when worked called rarada

- ngori 1. to injure, kill, extirpate, spoil, destroy, stifle *cf.* ngo
 ngorigare to kill the firstborn child; a hole was dug, father placed child in it, put a stone on top, and stamped
 2. to fall
 ngoringa'i *v.intr.* fall from
 3. a sp. of tree

- ngoringori(na) 1. the end of a tree, stone; lower end of breast bone; B. ngoringori
 2. the custom after a man's death of destroying his property, cutting down his trees, pulling out his crops and throwing his yams etc. about the village, killing his pigs, breaking up his bowls etc.; B. ngoringori

ngoso pestle for pounding areca nut (= ai); B. koso

ngoto to be silent, dumb
 ngotongoto quiet
 ngotohi *v.tr.* be silent from
 ngotohia *p.p.* silent from
 ngotori *v.tr.* be silent from
 ngotoria *p.p.* silent from
 ha'angotohi to silence

ngotoburu deaf and dumb

ngoto'oru E., B. brains

nguda *v.tr.* to shake (= 'uda'uda)
 ngudaa skaken
 ngudanguda shake
 ngudaha *gerund*
 ngudara'i *v.intr.* shake
 ngudata'i *v.intr.* shake
 ha'anguda to shake

ngudi ha'angudi to disturb

- abu ha'angudi abegu don't
bother me
- ngudu 1. paralysed
abe ngudu paralysis
2. dead
- ngudungudu to click in assent;
B. ngutu *cf.* ngusu
nguduha *gerund*
nguduhi *v.tr.* assent to by
clicking lips
ha'angudungudu click in
assent
- ngunguno E. to wonder at
- ngunguru 1. to blaze, burn, as
a house on fire
ngunguruha *gerund*
ngunguruhi *v.tr.* blaze
with, from
ha'angunguru cause to blaze
2. to growl
ngunguruhi *v.tr.* growl at
- nguru 1. to fall
ngurutere crash down
2. to growl, of a dog; mew,
hum, buzz, hum a song or
chorus *cf.* ngiri, ngusu, nguu
nguruha *gerund*
nguruhi *v.tr.* growl at,
hum a song etc.
ha'anguru growl, hum, buzz
etc.
- ngurunguru 1. growl, hum, buzz
etc.
2. whistling
'au ngurunguru a slit
bamboo, set in top of tree,
whistles and hums in the
wind
3. to run
ngurunguruhi *v.tr.* to run
to
ngurungurusi *v.tr.* to run
to
- ngusu to spit (= ngisu) *cf.*
musu; B. musu
ngusungusu spittle, poison
of snakes
ngusuhi *v.tr.* spit on
ngusuhia *p.p.* spat upon
ngusuta'i *v.intr.* spit on,
at
- nguta E. to worry, bother, tease,
annoy; B. nguta *cf.* kuta
nguta'i *v.tr.* bother,
tease, annoy
abu nguta'ia 'ini ha'ate
don't worry him with talk
- ngutu W. to click assent; B.
- ngutu
ngutungutu to click assent
ngutuha *gerund*
ngutuhi *v.tr.* click assent
to
ha'angutu click assent
- nguu to reply with lips, to hum!
a 'ai'a nguunguu didn't
utter a sound *cf.* ngutu,
ngusu etc.; B. nguu
nguunguu hum a tune
nguuhi *v.tr.* reply with
lips
- ni 1. of, belonging to; showing
genitive relation; B. ni
2. transitive suffix; B. ni
3. definite article with nouns,
generally with object rather
than subject, =i, common in
W. especially Abauro
4. this; added to nouns, pro-
nouns and phrases for emphasis
ni and si are continually so
suffixed, pointing to things
nearer or farther
nau ni it is I
no'a ni now
5. yes? is that so? is this
the one? in this way?
oa'ni? ni? like this, eh?
ni, mwane? is this so,
friend?
6. *pl. of poss.pron.* na his
hers, its, when things not
persons are referred to (= di)
and more common in B. than on
coast
7. because of (= 'inia)
ni mae adaau because of
their death
- nia for 'inia after intransitive
verbs in ha'i, ma'i, nga'i,
ra'i, ta'i
- niania word used in game song
for naani, this
- niga 1. to put, place (= nuga)
2. to let go, let alone, not
bother about; B. naka
nigaa ini put it here
'o nigaa don't touch it,
let it alone
niganga'i *v.intr.* let fall,
let go
nigata'i *v.intr.* let fall,
let go
nigasi *v.tr.* loose, let
go
'adoma'i nigasi forgive,
modern use
nigasia *p.p.* set free,
loosed
ha'aniga 1. to bury at sea

2. to divorce a wife
3. to plan 'adoma'i ha'aniga
hainiga = ha'aniga; B. harinaka
- nigangau** to fast
- nigatori** to leave behind; as
sunset colours are left when
the sun sets
- nihaniha** to be shy
nihanihaha *gerund*
nihanihanga'i *v.intr.* be
shy of
nihanihata'i *v.intr.* be shy
of
ha'anihanihaha to make shy
hainihaniha shy
- nima** true
a nima yes, certainly!
nimaha *gerund*
ha'anima 1. certainly!
2. to assent that a charge
is true
- nimo** to move in a writhing mass,
as ants (= nenemo)
nimohi *v.tr.* move upon in
a mass
nimota'i *v.intr.* move from
in a mass
- nimonimo** to bubble, boil *cf.*
nimo
nimonimoha *gerund*
nimonimota'i *v.intr.* bubble
from
nimori
hainimori ripples on the sea;
nimonimo steady gentle rain
- ninginingi** a very small bat
- nini** to cut off level and smooth
ninini to cut off level and
smooth; B. nini cut level
and smooth
nininga'i *v.intr.*
ha'anini make level, smooth
- niniko** 1. to blush
ninikonga'i *v.intr.* blush
ninikori *v.tr.* blush at
ha'aniiniko put to the blush
haininiko blushing
2. to shrink
ninikohi *v.tr.* shrink with
ninikori *v.tr.* shrink from
- ninima** to be shy; ashamed
ninimanga'i *v.intr.* be shy
of
ninimata'i *v.tr.* be shy of
ha'animima to make shy;
ashamed
- ninini** 1. to smooth, level
cf. nini
2. tracks of different coloured
water in the sea
- niniorua** temples of the head
- niniro** wrinkled, crinkled, from
the sun
ninironga'i *v.intr.* be
wrinkled from
ha'aniniro cause to curl up
- niniru** (= niniro)
- ninisi** to be separated, apart
cf. didi
ninisiha *gerund*
raru ninisi nai rua marau
they are separated on two
islands
- ninita(na)** edge, shore
ninitana i one sea shore
- nira** a needle (Eng.)
- nito** octopus, smaller than
monagi = nuto, squid
- niu** a coconut palm; a coconut;
B. niu
niu 'aitabi a sp. fruits
like 'aitabi
niu bara pale yellow, semi
sacred; B. niupara
niu bwa'o very young palm
niu 'eitabi (= niu 'aitabi)
niu ha'ariri two halves of
separate nuts joined and put
under arm of corpse to
puzzle ghost and keep it from
following the living
niu heidana
niu huu sp. with red shoot,
red spot where eyes are
niu kahui a sp. with thin
skin, removed by hand
niu kokoru a nut with hard
flesh already formed
niu marawa a dark sp.
niu maria a sp. of breadfruit
niu matere a fallen mature
nut
niu mwamwata a palm bare,
fruit all fallen
niu pwaikari still liquid
nut
niu pwapwairato a palm with
lopped branches
niu saramarai a dry nut
niu tahota'a a nut placed
in bow of canoe of the dead
niu tangarau a heavily
laden palm
niu taoha a sp. of palm
nipa fructicans

niu tawai a small sp.
 niu 'ure a sp. in which nuts
 don't fall
 niu wai a large sp.; B. niu
 wai
 henu the husk, kora the nut,
 tatasī the fibre of husk,
 tetemo, tatamo coir, coconut
 fibre, usu, usuri to husk,
 'ora spathe, korukoru flesh,
 haha frond, adaada cluster
 of fruit, marawai liquid for
 producing oil, pwaruru first
 stage of nut, obu drinking
 nut, gewa break open nut,
 pwapwairato fronds cut,
 bwera ni niu 1000 coconuts

ni'ua indeed! do you say so cf.
 'ua

niuniu 1. fat of pigs; B.
 niuniu
 2. E. to shake, quake; W.
 nuinui

niuniu'a 1. taste of coconut
 2. white fat of pigs

niuniuraa possessing coconuts

no'a E. already; B. noga

no'ai E. in; B. (Fagani) nogai

no'ani 1. now
 2. E., B. this

nogo to sit silent, motionless;
 B. noko
 nogoha'i v.intr. to sit
 silent, motionless on
 account of
 nogora'i v.intr. to sit
 silent, motionless on
 account of

nohonoho v.tr. to fear, be in
 awe of, be shy of, as tame
 pigs of wild or Melanesians
 of Englishmen
 nohonohonga'i v.intr. be
 in awe of
 ha'anohonoho make afraid;
 B. nohoga afraid

nohu 1. to be silent; S. rohu
 nohunohu'a silent
 nohusi v.tr. be silent
 about
 nohuta'i v.intr. be silent
 about
 2. a sp. of fish (= hiahia)

noke swollen, of stomach
 nokeha gerund
 nokera'i v.intr. swollen
 from

ha'anoke cause to be
 swollen

nonga 1. a flood from heavy
 rain; B. nonga
 nongari v.tr. to make a
 pool
 2. a soft place where there is
 water; a pool, a lake
 3. deep, of the sea
 4. to land and spread over,
 of immigrants, used of Atawa
 people
 nongari land and overspread

nongaa a disease, pain in the
 head and swelling over the
 eyes, lasts several weeks

nonganonga to ripple, a ripple;
 B. anonganonga
 nonganongari v.tr. ripple
 from (wind)

noni E. a man (homo); W. Inoni;
 B. inuni, noni
 nonibao a dwarf
 nonlada man and wife

nono 1. to put the lips to;
 B. nono
 nonoha gerund
 nonomi v.tr. to suck, as
 a sweet
 nonora'i v.intr. put lips
 to
 nonori v.tr. put lips to
 ha'anono cause to suck
 hainono to kiss
 2. to bore a hole; B. no, nono
 nonoha gerund
 nono'i v.tr. bore
 3. a very large edible climb-
 ing fern (= siaha)
 4. to extend oneself along the
 ground
 a nono ano he lay on the
 ground
 5. to track by smell, as a
 dog cf. nono
 nonoha gerund
 nonori v.tr. track
 ha'anono 1. set a dog on
 the trail
 2. to impart mena to a dog
 so as to track well
 6. a fly
 nonoasi
 nonolasi 1. a sandfly,
 midge; B. nanaosi
 2. the red grass on a
 canoe's prow
 7. to be accustomed
 nonohi v.tr. accustomed to
 ha'anonohi to accustom

nonoasi midge cf. nono 6.

nonoha *gerund of* nono 1., 2., 5.

nono'i bore *cf.* nono 2.

nonomi suck *cf.* nono 1.

nonora to play
hainonora play a game

nonora'i put lips to *cf.* nono 1.

nonori 1. put lips to
2. to track by smell

no'o for na'o
sae no'o omesia the man
whom you saw

nora 1. *v.tr.* to rub; B.
norai
norasi *v.tr.* to annoy,
tease, bother
2. to try, attempt
norasi *v.tr.* to try,
attempt

noraa to become clean, clear,
as when a stone scatters scum
in water *cf.* manora
noraahi *v.tr.* become clear
from
noraanga'i *v.intr.* become
clear from

noranoraa quickly

nori 1. to burn *cf.* madoro;
B. noro
norohi *v.tr.* burn from
norohia *p.p.* burnt
noronga'i *v.intr.* to escape
burning, as one post left
after a fire
ha'anoro to burn
2. to fall in, as a cave; to
sink, as water
noroha *gerund*

noru think about, plan, meditate,
be sad
noruha *gerund*
noruhi *v.tr.* to plan
noruhia *p.p.* planned

noto to call pigs with the lips
notonoto to call pigs with
the lips
ha'anoto to call pigs with
the lips
hainoto to respond to such
a call, of pigs

nubu a sp. of tree, leaves in
the fall turn a brilliant
crimson (= bwaata'a)

nuga 1. *v.tr.* to let go, loose,

untie

2. to let alone, not touch or
take, not bother about
3. to put, place, set, arrange
(many Melanesian languages
agree in using the same words
for "place" and "let go" or
"put") (= niga); B. naka, noka
nuganga'i *v.intr.* let go
nugasi *v.tr.* set free,
loose, let alone; put down
'adoma'i nugasi forgive
(recent)
ha'anuga 1. to divorce a
wife
2. to bury at sea
3. to plan 'adoma'i ha'anuga
4. to put out trade
hainuga = ha'anuga 2., 3., 4.;
divorced

nugaitararua to be in doubt,
feel doubt

nugangau fast

nugasikoha'i desert, abandon

nugatori to leave behind

- nugu 1. to wither, fade, wilt
nuguha'i *v.intr.* pine
away, grow thin from (ill
ness)
nuguta'i *v.intr.* wither
because of
ha'anugu cause to wither
2. to wrinkle
ha'anugu to frown
3. a sp. of banana

- nui(na) 1. a nest
2. to make a nest
mwani manu ra nui
3. a pig's lair; pigs bring
grass from some distance and
make a grass roof, two entrances;
the lair is about three or
four feet high, six feet long,
and well built
4. a honey comb nuina modia
5. to be mad, do outrageous
things
nuiha *gerund*
nuinui'a mad
ha'anui drive mad

- nuinui 1. a nest
nuinuitehe a stack of fire-
wood, each layer set across
the one below tehe, hawk
2. to shake, quake (= niuniu)
nuinuinga'i *v.intr.* shake
because of, from
nuinulta'i *v.intr.* shake
because of, from
ha'anuinui shake, cause to
quake

nuku to fade (= nugu)
 nukuha'i v.intr. pine away,
 grow thin from
 nukuta'i v.intr. fade
 because of
 ha'anuku cause to wither,
 wilt, sicken

nuni a man only in kuukuu,
 announcing a death; B. Inuni

nunu 1. bare, stripped of
 leaves; B. anunu bald, leaf-
 less
 2. to lose leaves
 3. to take off ornaments
 nunusi v.tr. to take off
 ornaments
 nunusia p.p. stripped of
 ornaments
 nunutori take off ornaments,
 bare of ornaments
 aganunu leafless
 4. an earthquake, to quake;
 earthquakes are believed to
 follow N.W. gales cf. nuinui;
 B. nunu

nunu(na) image, shape, reflection,
 picture, carved post; it is also
 rarely used as aunga, soul;
 (B. nunu)
 B. nunu image, reflection,
 principle soul

nunuarobuu a sp. of shrub, small
 red berries

nunuga to plan cf. nuga

nunuha(na) beyond, the space
 beyond; B. nunuha
 nunuha'i 1. v.intr. be
 low, of the sun
 2. v.intr. to go to sleep
 nunuha'i maa

nununu to spring up, of the wind
 nununuha gerund

nunurao a nettle

nunuri(na) a sting, of hornet etc.

nunurिकासुहे a sp. of plant

nunuro wrinkled with the sun

nunuru to curl up, as bark; fade
 and wrinkle, of leaf; B.
 nunuru, taruru
 nunuruha gerund
 nunuruhi v.tr. curl up from
 nunuruha p.p. curled up,
 faded and wrinkled

nunusi take off ornaments cf.
 nunu 4.

nunuta an island at the mouth
 of a stream cf. anuta, ruta

nunutori take off all ornaments
 cf. nunu 4.

nunu'u sand on the beach, sandy
 soil; B. nugunugu
 maranu'u sandy, level ground
 near the shore

nuri to sting cf. nunuri; B. nuri

nuto octopus, squid (= nito)

0

O ha'a o'i to equalise, add to

oa an arrow cf. uruioa

o'a 1. E. to stay, dwell, abide;
 B. oga sit
 o'aha 1. gerund
 2. species, kind
 o'ahana a 'etea another kind
 (of tree)
 o'aha(na) behaviour
 o'anga'i v.intr. stay at
 o'ata'i v.intr. stay at
 2. E. to settle, of birds; B.
 oga
 o'anga'i v.intr. settle on

o'aganunu

o'agoro behave properly, be
 polite, share things

o'aha 1. gerund of o'a 1.
 2. behaviour
 3. species

o'ahenua a neighbour

o'aketea always to disparage,
 belittle friends

o'anga'i 1. stay at cf. o'a 1.
 2. settle on, of birds

oaoa a sp. of bird, red tail

oaraha Arosi name for Santa Ana

oari'i Arosi name for Santa
 Catalina

o'asigasiga to go about alone

o'asusu to be firm, endure

o'ata'a behave badly, be greedy,
 mean, rude

o'ata'i stay at cf. o'a 1.

o'awaa deserted

- obaoba 1. halobaoba different
 2. the lap
 3. the hollow in a fallen tree formed by branches
 4. to be empty, of stomach; hungry

obaoba'a hungry

obe to twist backwards and forwards

- obeha *gerund*
 obengi *v.tr.* to twist backwards and forwards
 obengla *p.p.* twisted about
 obeobe twist about
 ha'aobe cause to twist about

obehu a sp. of fish

obi incline, be lopsided
 obihla *gerund*
 obihl *v.tr.* incline to
 obihla *p.p.* inclined
 ha'aobi to incline

- obo 1. the basin of a river, or of the sea, where there is deep, permanent water, not affected by rise and fall
 2. pith of a tree
 3. to feel sharp to the taste, bitter in tasting, as lime
 a obo i ngona his mouth has a bitter taste
 oboha *gerund*
 4. to water at the mouth
 obota'i *v.intr.* water at the mouth from

oboiwai the bladder of a pig or cuscus

oboora a long, deep pool in a river.

obu(na) the barb of a hook

- obwa 1. coral reef (= ibwa);
 B. ipwa
 2. a pool in rocks
 3. the bulge of a net *cf.*
 obaoba, abwa, tobwa; B. opwa belly

obwaobwa a bay, harbour; B. opwaopwa

obwo to feel a bad taste in the mouth *cf.* obo
 a obwo i ngoona

obwohaorumwane E. a young child, younger than geregere

odo 1. straight; B. oto
 odoodo

- odoha(na) 1. to be opposite to
 2. the garden land of a village, odohada
 odoha'i *v.intr.* to straighten; straight
 odohl *v.tr.* be opposite to
 odohla Uki opposite Uki
 ha'aodohl to straighten
 2. hungana i odo 1. the summit of a hill
 2. the zenith

- odo(na) 1. the right hand
 rima odona his right hand;
 B. oto
 2. to visit a relative *cf.*
 ato, ado
 odohl *v.tr.* to visit a relative
 odonga'i *v.tr.* to visit a relative

odoha(na) 1. opposite *cf.* odo 1.
 2. garden land

odoha'i straight, straighten *cf.*
 odo 1.

odohi 1. opposite
 2. visit a relative

odonga'i visit *cf.* odo 3.

odoni guileless, sincere; B. otoni

odonitatara chief place at a feast

odoodo 1. straight
 2. a measure

- oga 1. eat food raw, uncooked;
 B. oka
 oga'i *v.tr.* eat food raw, uncooked
 ha'aoga eat food raw, uncooked; give raw food to
 2. to chew areca nut without lime; B. oka
 3. to drink kava (drunk ceremonially at burial feasts)

- oge 1. to draw, drag, pull, fish (with line); fish with rod, a'o; B. oke
 ogeha *gerund*
 ogenl *v.tr.* to draw, drag, pull, fish (with line)
 ogenla *p.p.* drawn, pulled
 ogenga'i *v.intr.* draw, pull, drag
 ogera'i *v.intr.* draw, pull, drag
 ogeoge 1. *v.intr.* draw, pull, drag
 ha'aoge draw, pull, drag

2. cross pieces at end of house, and in the wall
2. elastic
ogeara'a to convulse, tear, as in a fit
ogeara'a'i v.tr. to convulse, tear, as in a fit
- ogo a sp. of tree, catappa
terminalis = arite
- ogu 1. Palolo sea worm (= barenga)
2. the month of October in which it appears
- oha 1. time, period; when;
oha au rela when I saw him
cf. soa
ohabwani long ago, in old times
ohan! now
ohanian! sometime ago, two months or so
ohani riu wou ni a little while ago, a few days ago
ohairara winter months (from rara a sp. of tree)
ohasi then
ta oha sometime, when
wa'i 'ari taoha I shall go sometime
taoha 'o'i 'ari 'o daua when you go, get it
2. canoe house, men's house; the young unmarried men slept in the oha, originally each clan in a village possessed a separate one; B. tohe
- ohe 1. a sp. of plant
2. a large fish trap, for crayfish etc.; B. ohe
oheohe 1. to taboo
2. cross pieces of wall (= ogeoge)
oheha gerund
ohenga'i 1. v.intr. to taboo
2. v.intr. to control
ha'aoheohe to taboo
a ohenga'i nia i abena he controls his body
- ohi 1. ohinlmae to be the defender, the attacked
ohiohinlmae to be the defender, the attacked
2. to lurk behind cf. ahi,
ohi 1.; B. ohl
ohiha gerund
ohiohi to lurk behind
ohinga'i v.intr. to lurk behind
3. to meet
4. to beware
ohinga'i v.intr. beware of
5. for, after cf. ohl 3.
- siba ohia look for it
6. the lee of an island etc;
B. ohl
ohiha gerund of ohl 2.
ohinga'i 1. lurk behind cf. ohl 2.
2. beware of cf. ohl 4.
ohiohi 1. lurk behind
2. cover a child, shade it from sun, with pandanus leaf cf. 'ohi
- oho 1. to throw down
ohoha gerund
ohonga'i v.intr. to throw down
ohosi v.tr.
ohosia p.p. thrown down
2. to leave (= aho)
ohosi v.tr.
ohota'i v.intr.
3. to enter a house by a hole, as a dog
4. to break into, as a thief
ohosi v.tr. to break into, as a thief
5. to lull, of wind; B. oho
ohooho to lull, of wind
ohosi v.tr.
ohosia 1. p.p. lulled
2. a calm; B. ohosia
ohooohosi v.tr.
ha'aoho cause to lull
6. to contend; B. oho
ohonga(na) attempt, try; tentatively B. ohonga
ohonga'i v.intr. contend with
ohongi v.tr. try, test, tempt; B. ohongi
ohongia p.p. tried, tempted
ohota'i v.intr. contend with
halohongi testing, temptation
halohooho contend; contest
7. ohooho to sob, groan; B. oho
ohonga'i v.intr. groan at, with, from
ohora'i v.intr. groan at, with, from
- ohoha gerund of oho 1.
- ohonga try cf. oho 6.
- ohonga'i 1. throw down cf. oho 1.
2. contend with cf. oho 6.
3. groan at cf. oho 7.
- ohongi try cf. oho 6.
- ohooho 1. lull cf. oho 5.
2. sob, groan cf. oho 7.
- ohora'i groan at cf. oho 7.
- ohorapwarapwa the dark quiet hour before dawn cf. oho 5.

- ohosi 1. throw down *cf.* oho 1.
 2. lull from *cf.* oho 5.
 3. leave *cf.* oho 2.
 4. break into *cf.* oho 4.

ohosia a calm *cf.* oho 5.

- ohota'i 1. to leave *cf.* oho 2.
 2. contend with *cf.* oho 6.

- ohu 1. complete, finished;
 completely *cf.* ahu; B. ohu
 2. sugar cane; B. ohu

ohuwego straight, of hair

oi to strike with an axe; oia
 or oina, strike it

- o'i 1. ha'a o'i equalise, root
 may be o or o'i
 2. a cup or spoon of coconut
 shell
 o'i uruuru a soup spoon
 long and shallow
 o'i koke a deep o'i, cup,
 pannikin, chalice (modern)

oire a sp. of tree

oita a girl, maid; commonly used
 in songs
 e rua gere oita two young
 maids

oita'i a girl, maid

okaoka to destroy gardens of pigs;
 B. okaoka

okaokagasiniu E. a sp. of large
 beetle

okaokaiboo a charm (sura'i) to
 keep away pigs from the gardens

okaokasiniu W. a sp. of large
 beetle

okeoke a sp. of orchid, white
 flowers, lanceolate leaves

okodere drop leg into water, let
 slip into end on *cf.* tere,
 oo 2.

oku Palolo sea worm (= ugu)

- omaa 1. a village *cf.* henua
 2. outside
 gaasia i omaa throw it
 outside
 taraiomaa 1. a succession
 of small villages in each of
 which lived members of one
 clan
 2. a large village

Sometimes an omaa consisted of
 only one house, very long
 (one 80 feet long still existed
 recently) and divided into
 partitions, one for each clan

- omi 1. to be disturbed, of
 water *cf.* nami
 2. *v.tr.* to suck, to smoke
 (tobacco); B. omi, omu
 omiomi to suck, to smoke
 ha'aomi to smoke, suck

- omo 1. an arrow for fighting,
 thinner but longer than the
 Santa Cruz one
 2. straight, of hair
 omoomora'a pointed

one shore, beach (sand is nunu'u);
 B. one beach

- oneone 1. a sp. of large tree
 with bright coloured foliage
 2. a sp. of fern

- ongaonga 1. *v.tr.* to long for
 something, as a sick man for
 food
 ongaongaha *gerund*
 2. a bad sore

ongo a mangrove; B. ongo, tongo

- oni 1. to shrink aside
 2. *v.tr.* to call someone to
 accompany one; B. oni call
 ha'aoni to accompany, go
 with, bring with
 3. *v.tr.* to take away a bit,
 tear off a bit
 4. *v.tr.* to cut straight *cf.*
 o'i, ha'ao'i

- ono 1. six; B. ono
 onona sixth
 ha'aono six times
 2. to swallow *cf.* gono drink,
 konokono throat; B. ono
 swallow, tono drink
 onomi *v.tr.*
 onomia *p.p.* swallowed
 hauonoono red hot stones
 swallowed in trial by ordeal
 3. glide, move evenly, as a
 canoe or fish
 onoono glide, move evenly,
 as a canoe or fish
 onoha *gerund*
 ononga'i *v.intr.* glide
 through, on
 onora'i *v.intr.* glide through,
 on
 ha'aono cause to move easily
- onu to suck
 onumi *v.tr.*

- oo 1. to be hot, boiling; heat
with stones, boil
oongi v.tr. to heat
oongia p.p. heated
oora'i v.intr. to heat,
put on the oven
ha'aoo to heat
hataoo to heat
2. let slip, as a log into
water cf. oko, okodere
oongi v.tr.
oomi v.tr. let slip, as
a log into water
oongia p.p. let slip
oomia p.p. let slip
3. to draw up, as water or
dust by waterspout, whirlwind
oomi v.tr. to draw up, as
water or dust by waterspout,
whirlwind
haloo drawn up
4. biting pain, stinging, as
from bite
ooha gerund
5. utterly, completely cf.
ohu
hako oo quite finished
6. oosi v.tr. to put in
lengthways
- o'o a wasting disease from
breaking a taboo (tongo)
- ooha gerund of oo 4.
- oomi 1. let slip cf. oo 2.
2. draw up cf. oo 3.
- oongi 1. heat cf. oo 1.
2. let slip cf. oo 2.
- oorai a variety of spear
- oora'i heat cf. oo 1.
- ooringe to shout and boast, when
enemy is seen cf. buhara
ooringesi to shout and
boast, to, at, about
- oorodidi E. a small sp. of
lizard; W. hohodidi
- oosi to put in lengthways cf.
oo 6.
- ora(na) 1. to be enough,
sufficient for cf. ara, arasi
2. to be suitable, proper for
3. to be the duty of (= marisi)
a oragu it suits me, fits
me
a oramu 'o'i 'ari you
ought to go
a orani enough things for
him
4. to be possessed by a foul

- ghost, of man or stone; a man
so possessed becomes misumisu'a
filthy, incestuous; a stone
possessed by an adaro oraora
imparts its quality to men
approaching or touching it
oraora to be possessed by
a foul ghost, of man or stone
oraha gerund
orahi v.tr. be possessed
by foul ghost or spirit
orahia p.p. possessed
ha'aora to possess
5. a sp. of tree from which
the best canoes are made
6. a plank built canoe; the
planks are tied with the
creeper wara'o q.v. and pitched
with canarium gum (buru)
ora ahaaha canoe for three
men
ora bina
oraburuburu a large canoe
without ornaments
ora 'aha'aha 1. canoe for
a dead chief (Araha). The
body was put in this canoe
and slung 12 feet high on
poles, for the chief's
voyage to the sun
2. canoe for the dead. All
those buried on a heo were
first put for a day or two
in such a canoe
cf. ahaaha sky
'aha'aha sky abode of
supreme serpent spirit
ora'manu a canoe for four,
with figurehead
ora manua a large, decorated
canoe
ora muriria a canoe with a
high bow
ora paungaragara a canoe
for four, no figurehead
ora ni walaui a canoe for
four, for bonito fishing,
with a carved figure of a dog
at the stern
ora ragu a canoe for six,
figures of fish on spear rest
cf. 'etea, ra'o, surima,
tata'ai etc.
- The largest canoes held as many
as sixty men and had individual
names e.g., Rebinihinua a
famous Heuru canoe
7. a bit, piece cf. dora
8. the name of a constellation
9. to give payment for a dog,
buy a dog
orahi v.tr. to give payment
for a dog, buy a dog
10. to slice off, cut across
oraora to slice off, cut
across
oral v.tr.

11. oraora'a 1. excessive
2. sinful; sin, a sinner
(prob. modern); B. oraoraga
- oraha *gerund* of ora 4.
- orahi 1. be possessed by foul spirit *cf.* ora 4.
2. pay for a dog *cf.* ora 9.
- orahita to split down the middle
cf. ora 10.
orahitari *v.tr.* to split down the middle
- orahoro to slice across *cf.* ora 10.
orahorosi *v.tr.*
- orai to slice *cf.* ora 10.
- oraora 1. to be possessed by foul spirit *cf.* ora 4.
2. to slice *cf.* ora 10.
3. a sp. of grass
- oraora'a 1. excessive, to exceed the usual, proper action
2. sinful, sin, sinner
- ore oresi *v.tr.* to change, exchange *cf.* ori, orisi
oreta(na) an heir
- orea 1. a long while
2. of old time
- ori 1. to return; to stroll about
taiori stroll about *cf.* tari, reach
tariori stroll about
tatariori stroll about
2. to strain through coconut fibre; B. ori
oriori a sieve
3. a blue convolvulus, ipomaea, on the shore; B. ori
4. to explain, make clear, interpret
a oria i taroha he explained the news
5. to pour
orisi *v.tr.*
orisia *p.p.* poured
6. always; B. ori
waiori always
7. to change, alter; B. ori
oriori to change, alter
oriori(na) an heir
orisi *v.tr.* 1. change, alter, exchange, take the place of
2. answer a letter
3. be heir to
orisi(na) an heir
orisia *p.p.* exchanged, altered
- orita(na) 1. to take in exchange for
2. something taken in exchange, in place of, as a substitute
3. an heir
haioriori mutual exchange
orisi 'adoma'i or 'adoma'i
orisi repent, repentance
(modern use translating M. nomleas)
- orima'i 1. *v.intr.* mend, clean, put to rights; B. gurumagi
2. *adv.* carefully
- orimarabiraha to be always moving from one place to another, one village to another
- oringe to quiver, twitch, of limbs
oringeha *gerund*
- oriori 1. always
2. a sieve *cf.* ori 2.
- orisi 1. to alter, change *cf.* ori 7.
2. to answer a letter *cf.* ori 7.
3. to be heir to *cf.* ori 7.
4. to pour *cf.* ori 5.
- orisi(na) an heir *cf.* ori 7.
- orita(na) 1. take in exchange *cf.* ori 7.
2. an heir *cf.* ori 7.
- oro 1. to swim *cf.* arasi; B. arasi
oronga'i *v.intr.* swim to
orohi *v.tr.* swim to
oromaramisu dog paddle (misu, dog)
oromarawaarau swim throwing arms forward
ororengarenga swim on the back
2. to come or go with a set purpose, e.g., to help, as Christ came to the world
3. (curse); B. oro
orobwau curse with spells
orohuni 1. curse with spells
2. threaten
4. (high) *cf.* toro, mountain country
ororiu 1. highest, chief, best; B. ororiu tallest
2. *adv.* forming superlatives
5. to melt
oroha'i *v.intr.* melt from, with
6. maoroha an island near

- Pamua, said to mean "a landing place" *cf.* oto, roro
7. to lean, incline, stoop;
B. oro
oro^ha'i *v.intr.* lean against
oro^hi *v.tr.* lean on
oro^hia *p.p.* inclined
oro^ma'i *v.intr.* lean against
maoro to bend
- oro'ani come from a distance to
aid *cf.* oro 2.
- orobi^u a sp. of turtle
- orob^wau curse *cf.* oro 3.
- oro^ha'i 1. melt from *cf.* oro 5.
2. lean against *cf.* oro 7.
- oro^hi 1. to swim to *cf.* oro 1.
2. to lean on *cf.* oro 7.
- oro^himada to feel pain from a
wound
- oro^huni 1. to curse
2. to threaten
- oro^huto to wallow
- oroⁱ 1. a voyage
2. a kind of very large net
- oro^ma'i 1. lean against *cf.*
oro 7.
2. to come from far with set
purpose, as Bishop Patteson
to Melanesia
- oro^maⁱsi *v.tr.* come to from afar
- oro^ga'i swim to *cf.* oro 1.
- oro^oro to swim
- oro^riu 1. highest, best
2. *adv.* forming superlatives
- oru 1. three
oruⁿa third
ha'aoru three times
2. a light breeze wind *cf.*
aru
oru^oru a breeze; breezy,
windy
3. *v.tr.* to put on the fire
4. W., B. to do, two together
oru^dao lie two on a bed
- oru^a 1. clear, cloudless, of
the sky
2. fine, splendid, bright,
noble, "as a fine sunny day
or a clean thought"
3. orderly, properly
- orumarau Three Sisters, three
islands between San Cristoval
and Ulawa
- oruru W., B. close packed, thick
together, choked, impassable
- osa desire eagerly, long for
osa^ha *gerund*
osa^hi *v.tr.*
osa^hia *p.p.* desired
osaⁿi *v.tr.* desire
osaⁿia *p.p.* desired
ha'aosaosa to urge, incite
- osi 1. to cut, score; B. osi
osi^osi 1. striped, slashed
2. to level off as with a
plane *cf.* o, o'i, 'oosi
3. the lines on the palm
of the hand; B. osi^osi
osi^osi'a striped
2. to take a deep breath
osi^ra'i *v.intr.* to take
a deep breath
ha'aosi cause to take a
deep breath
- osimago to pant
osimago^ha *gerund*
osimago^hi *v.tr.* pant for
ha'aosimago cause to pant
- osimamaro to rest
- osimaro to sigh
- osimawaro 1. to rest; B.
osimawaro
2. tired, breathing hard
- osi^ra'i move through water, of
fish
- otaota 1. quickly
2. a mixture of breadfruit,
coconut milk and fig leaves
cooked in the oven (= ototoo)
- oto 1. to kill someone after
being wounded oneself
2. to conquer completely
a oto baania; B. oto
oto^ha *gerund*
oto^hi *v.tr.* be revenged on
oto^ra'i *v.intr.* be revenged
on
ha'aoto to kill, conquer
completely, overcome
3. (last, past)
oto^huu only
gare oto^huu only son
- oto^ha *gerund of* oto 2.
- oto^hai^hunu'i a stern fight

otooto *cf.* otaota 2.

ou 1. a dog; B. ou
2. prefix in addressing a number ou mwane! *cf.* oru ro mwane has now taken its place

o'u white sand

o'uo'u 1. white pith of a tree (= uwo)
2. ear plug of 'ahuto painted white

o'uo'ura a white birth mark

owa 1. to twitch, as the body of a man possessed
owaha *gerund*
owanga'i *v.intr.* quiver, twitch because of
owari *v.tr.*
owaria *p.p.* made to quiver, twitch
owasi *v.tr.* quiver from
owasia *p.p.* made to quiver
ha'aowasi cause to quiver, twitch
2. to stay, dwell, reside (= awa, o'a)
owaha 1. *gerund*
2. species, kind
owaha(na) behaviour, conduct
owanga'i *v.intr.* stay at
owata'i *v.intr.* stay at
owaowa stay, dwell
3. to gape open; open wide the mouth *cf.* awa, tawa
owaha *gerund*
owanga'i *v.intr.* open wide
owari *v.tr.* open wide
owaria *p.p.* opened wide

owaha 1. *gerund* of owa 1.-3.
2. behaviour *cf.* owa 2.
3. species

owanga'i 1. quiver from *cf.* owa 1.
2. stay at *cf.* owa 2.
3. open wide *cf.* owa 3.

owaowa 1. quiver from *cf.* owa 1.
2. open wide *cf.* owa 3.

owasi quiver from *cf.* owa 1.

owata'i stay at *cf.* owa 2.

owii *excl.* of wonder

owou a sp. of grass

P

pa'erisu a sp. of yam (= ba'erisu)

pa'erisumahui a sp. of yam

paiaro in stripes
risi palaro to shave lines across the head in mourning for certain relatives

paka iron, any metal (= kapa)
Eng. copper, transposed

pakapaka iron, any metal

pakawai tears (= pokowai, pokawai) *cf.* weawea

pakerake completely finished, as a house

pakeroa 1. a twist of leaf etc. to hold nuts or any food
2. to tuck the gaha (T bandage) into the kawira'i (string belt); W. pwakeroa

pako *v.tr.* to wipe *cf.* mango
pakoni *v.tr.*

paku 1. be quiet!
2. to brown on the fire in baking
3. to brown outside skin in baking
4. to wipe (= pako)

pakupaku very firm and hard

pakuupaku E. to refuse (= kui, tui); W. rui

pana etoile - Verguet, not in modern use, but a likely word

pangupanguraha 1. big, very big, big and stout
2. unsuitable, not matching well; B. pangapanga wonder

panu E. draw near, approach;
W. pwanu
panuhi *v.tr.* approach
panuhia *p.p.* near, be near (of time)
panungi *v.tr.* approach
panungla *p.p.* near
panunga'i *v.intr.* approach
a panuhi i ta'eha adaau they will soon be coming up

paoniu a sp. of shrub

papaku be quiet! behave!
ha'apapaku 1. be quiet!
2. to quieten.

papanoto'a fat, big, thickset,
squat, of man, ship etc.

papapa flat, slabs, as meat for
frying

papapa'a flat *cf.* baba

paparako 1. W. rain, clouds
2. E. white clouds

paparako'a rheumatic *cf.* parako

paparakuu a sp. of large,
yellow ant with severe bite

papasu 1. to sprout *cf.* pasu,
pau, bwau
2. bathe completely
3. swelling of trunk or branch
of a tree

parako 1. a sp. of fig (varieties
are kamau, huhua etc.) which
is sacred and thought to cause
rheumatism if burnt, and also
tetanus and twitchings
2. rheumatism; B. parako
rheumatism
3. to wipe (= pako)

parapara'au 1. crisscross lattice
work of bamboo ('au); B.
paparagau
2. a catamaran of palm branches
lengthwise and some across, the
latter bamboo
3. a raft of any sort

paringe to turn the head to
listen to something indistinctly
heard

paringeha *gerund*
paringenga'i *v.intr.* turn
the head to
paringesi *v.tr.* turn the
head to
paringesia *p.p.* in a listen-
ing attitude, with head turned
ha'aparinge to turn the head
and listen; B. paringe

paruparu 1. a peg; to hang up
paruparunga'i *v.intr.*
paruparungi *v.tr.*
2. to give secretly a gift to
a woman to entice her
3. to entice a dog by feeding
it *cf.* ha'abaru

pasa a kind of ringworm

pasu 1. to pull down towards,
pull off; B. pasu
pasu'i *v.tr.* to pull down
towards, pull off
2. to sprout

pasunga'i *v.intr.* sprout
from
papasu sprout

patango a sp. of yam with tuber
on the vine (= 'o'o)

pekariu very large, of a tree
(= rahariu)

pena (roll out); B. mana, manasi
penapena roll out
penasasi *v.tr.* roll out
penasia *p.p.* rolled out

pepeso to break into fragments
pepesoha *gerund*
pepesonga'i *v.intr.*
pepesongi *v.tr.*
pepesongia *p.p.* broken into
fragments
ha'apepeso to break up

perure a sp. of bird

peruu 1. a sp. of bird
2. black sand of the beach;
S. piruu

pesua 1. *v.tr.* to clean, put
to rights a bed, sleeping
place
2. to drive away a dog

peta side post of a house; B.
peta

pe'u 1. weak, unable to do
anything, as a child
2. impossible! abwa'i hoa
mwadaua: i pe'u e pe'u! e
pe'uta impossible!

pi'a 1. blind, white spots on
iris
2. a sp. of tree

piapia

pino 1. to fold over and fasten
(= bino) as a leaf to make a
cup

pinonga'i *v.intr.* to fold
over and fasten
pinori *v.tr.*
pinoria *p.p.* folded over
and fastened
pinopino to fold over and
over

2. to conceal, e.g. hold behind
one's back
pinonga'i *v.intr.* to steal
and give to someone else

pi'o to be blind with white spots
on iris
pi'oha *gerund*

- pi'onga'i v.intr. blind from
ha'api'o make blind
- pipi pipino a dint
- pipingo to make a spurting noise with the lips
pipingoha gerund
pipingota'i v.intr. to make a spurting noise with the lips
- pipiru'ai a sp. of small, reddish bird, very rare
- pipisu a sp. of bird (= plisu, pirlisu); B. parlisu
- pipisuree a sp. of small, blue bird with red head, that comes into houses (= sisirihloha)
- pira young fruit of areca nut
- pirisu a sp. of bird (= pipisu). If one is seen, the people joke and say: Garaa, ma wa'i ta'e murimu ma'o rahusi, na wai'au na matawa naasi, Come on you and I, and I will come in the canoe behind you and you fish, for that means bonito from the deep sea. The pirlisu is the hero of many stones and is the messenger of Hatoibwari, the serpent spirit
- piro 1. to conceal cf. pino 2. pironga'i v.intr. steal and give to someone else
2. to plait the edge of a bag; B. piro twist
pironga'i v.intr. to plait the edge of a bag
- piru necklace or collar of money (ha'a, i'a etc.) woven, not merely strung (duru)
piru i noni strings of human teeth in belt of red rattan and ha'a (hangahari)
- pirupiru rock of the were-shark (= birubiru q.v.)
- pisu a sp. of bird (= pipisu, pirlisu); B. plisu
- pita (break)
pitari v.tr. break into fragments cf. buta
pitapita a fragment
pitapitaa in fragments
- piu(na) a bad, watery nut
piuna i 'ado'a; a wai'a a bad 'ado'a nut; it is watery; B. piu
- po(na) navel (= wai'po); B. po
- poe 1. to sigh, gasp (= boe)
poenga'i v.intr. gasp at
poesi v.tr. to sigh for
2. asthma
- po'e to prise up; W. bo'e
po'enga'i v.intr. to work with a stick
- poenimatawa a sp. of poisonous fish (eating it causes death); B. pwoepwoe ni matawa
- poengoto a cold on the chest; W. boengoto
- pohara poor, with no possessions cf. masara, hasinoni
- pokao E., B. to beg, ask for
pokaonga'i v.intr.
pokaori v.tr.
- poke v.tr. to prise up, lever up cf. po'e; B. pwoge
pokeha gerund
ha'apoke to prise up, lever up
- poku E., B. a young nut, of coconut (= kopu)
- pokupoku 1. W. spawn of crabs (= maga)
2. to draw up the legs
a heinagu pokupoku he sits with drawn up legs
- pokuro round, like a ball (= popokuro)
pokuroha gerund
pokurohi v.tr. go round
pokurori v.tr. go round
ha'apokuro
- pona B. to use a person's name continually
ponari v.tr. to use a person's name continually
- ponapona to slip, start from hand (= kona)
- ponga 1. to put leaves on the head, on which to rest a rough or heavy load
2. to wedge open a pig's mouth with a stick (= bonga)
pongari v.tr. 1. put something soft under a rough burden
2. wedge open a pig's mouth
pongaponga to put two logs under a box to keep it from contact with the ground; B. pwongapwonga

poniu a sp. of tree *rauponi*, which is also the name of the club shaped like the leaf of this tree; B. *poniu* cf. B. *rumaponiu* round house, once common in Bauro

pono to fill up (= *bono*)
na maana i wai a pono the mouth of the river is blocked
ponopono 1. to fill up a hole
 2. a door
ponosi v.tr. fill up
ponosia p.p. filled up, choked up, blocked

ponora a seedling
a bwito ponora, ra usuria
ma gu hasia no'ai dora 'etee
 it springs up a seedling, they transplant it and plant it in another place

poopoo to be tight, close-fitting
haripoopoo to be tight, close-fitting

poosusu a sp. of fish Gurnard
scorpoena; B. *nohu*

pooto 1. to be concerned about
pootonga'i v.intr. concern oneself about
pootori v.tr. concern oneself about
 2. to break
pootori v.tr. to break
pootoria p.p. broken

pootou to beg, beseech (some prefer *pwotou*)

popo 1. v.tr. to do unwillingly because forced to do so
poponga'i v.intr. to do against one's inclination
popori v.tr. do unwillingly
poporia p.p. forced
tauaro poporia forced labour
 2. disease in which wrists and ankles swell

popo'a rheumatic

popohau a variety of spear without barbs; B. *pwopwohau*

popokuro round like a ball
 (= *huhua*)

poponga (= *ponga*)

poporo 1. a knot cf. *poroporoa*; B. *poporo*, *poro* knot of bow-string; B. *poro ni uwa* knee
 2. an unopened bud

poporomasi a disease, lumps on limbs like lumps of porridge (= *kokorohuto*); B. *poporomasi*

poporou a sp. of insect

poporo'u shrink away, grovel, of man or dog (= *roku*)
poporo'uha gerund
poporo'unga'i v.intr. shrink away because of
poporo'uri v.tr. shrink from, grovel to

poporou ni ruma a sp. of black beetle

popota'i a sp. of bullheaded fish

popoto a pimple cf. *poporo*, *potopoto*

popotoi 1. a firestick (= *karapotoi*)
 2. a stick lying on the shore

popou a round object, lump, knot, secretion in shell, kernel, large seed etc.
 (= *poupou* q.v.) cf. *pou*, *po'upo'u*, *poru*

pora to move through water, of fish cf. *hoto*, *tabo*, *riringa'i*, *osira'i*, *urubo*, *naname* (all of fish)
poraha gerund
porahi v.tr. move through
porasi v.tr. move through

pori nest of white ant *pori ane*

poriki to strike but not deeply, of a spear cf. *siki*; B. *puriki*

porikihi v.tr. to strike but not deeply, of a spear
porikisi v.tr. to strike but not deeply, of a spear
porikisia p.p. slightly wounded by a spear

poro'osua deformed, hunchback

poroporo(na) anus; B. *poro* anus, bottom of anything

poroporoa a wart

poroporo'a rough, jagged rocks

porosu 1. to weigh upon (= *rorosu*) cf. *ro'u*, *roku*; B. *pwaurosu*
 2. to be bent with age, sickness or a heavy weight
porosuhi v.tr. to weigh upon, down

porosunga'i v.intr. be bent by age etc.
 ha'aporosu a woman who always wants to see and know what her husband is doing

poru 1. any land shell, a snail; B. poru; especially *Bulimus* and *Helix*, the former considered to be the male, the latter the female, of the species

poru ariari flattened sp. of *Bulimus*

poru aripwanu very large, bright green *Bulimus* (dead shells pale green)

poru mwada a flat sp.

poru mwane the small, vivid green *Bulimus*

poru ngasirau a large sp. of *Bulimus*

poru rau a flattish sp. of *Helix*

poru urao a sp. of *Helix*
 poru ni asi a red, barbed and turretted sp. of sea shell

Poru were strung with money (wateuru)

2. a necklace of land shells worn by a nao, a man or woman fasting for wife or husband

3. a green coconut; B. pou

4. ahuri poru the Cassis shell
 ahuri (trumpet) "short and blunted", unlike the Triton shell
 ahuri

5. a square or three cornered coconut leaf plate

6. a cane basket for drying nuts

7. to be late cf. poru(na) 2.
 poruhi v.tr. be late for (as an appointment)
 porunga'i v.intr. to be late on account of
 poruporu'a late, behind time

8. to make believe, of children; make a miniature garden, play at fishing or being a Bishop, play with toys. Arosi children had carved wooden toys of men, dogs, ships etc. and many other toys

poruporu make believe, pretend, play games, of children

poruha gerund

poruhi v.tr. play at, with
 porunga'i v.intr. play at, with

ha'aporuporu to give children toys to play with, amuse children, play games of make believe with them

halporu fornication or

adultery
 hereho ni poru a toy
 na gare a porunga'i nia i
 dara misu the child is playing with a toy (miniature)
 dog's head bowl

poru(na) 1. bud of coconut flower
 2. not mature or fullgrown

poruha gerund of poru 8.

poruhi 1. be late for cf. poru 7.
 2. play at, with cf. poru 8.

porunga'i 1. be late on account of cf. poru 7.
 2. play with cf. poru 8.

poruporu 1. play, make believe, pretend
 2. raise pimples by scratching;
 B. poruporu

poruporu'a 1. late cf. poru 7.
 2. pimply

posu to be slanting, tilted at an angle, as a boat on the beach

posunga'i v.intr. tilted because of

posuri v.tr. to tilt, incline

posuria p.p. tilted, inclined

posuu tilted (= posu)

potai v.tr. to beg, beseech, ask for
 potaiha'i to ask with (good intentions etc.)
 halpotai a request

pote 1. to be swollen, of belly; to be replete with food
 2. to have had enough (= pwote)
 3. to be big with child; B.

pote

potaha gerund

potenga(na) repletion

potenga'i be replete with, swollen belly on account of

potopoto a blister

potou beg (= pootou, pwotou)

pou 1. blunt (= popou, poupou)
 2. bald, shaven

po'u a cripple, lower limbs bent and helpless

poumaere C., B. with sharp edge
upwards, put a spear upside
down in ground

pouporuwake crysalis and grub
within it

poupou 1. a round object *cf.*
bo, bwau, horu
2. knot of bowstring
3. lump or knot in wood
4. secretion in a clam shell
5. pearl *poupou i dahi* =
kora, idahi
6. seed of pawpaw; B. oru
cf. saoiu egg; this may be
related to Mota tolui egg

po'upo'u(na) 1. a round object
cf. poku, poupou
2. an egg *po'upo'u i kua*
3. kernel of a nut
4. the heel
5. shellfish in its shell;
B. pogu a bud

po'upo'u i uri a small sp. of
echinus; B. poupouna uri

po'upo'u suri a sp. of lizard

poururu to kneel *cf.* topira'i
ruru, ruru

pui unripe, poor *cf.* bul,
written pwe in songs
pui 'ahia an unripe Malay
apple

puka 1. a sp. of tree, semi-
sacred, with bright yellow,
sweet scented flowers
2. a sp. of creeper

puna (sacred, taboo)
puna apuro a place taboo
(puna) to the avenger of
blood to which he comes
decked in his ornaments;
anyone else going there is
puna from returning (*apuro*)
alive, and is killed *cf.*
abu, buna, bunawara, tabu;
B. apuna don't; taboo

punangua 1. silent, one who
never talks
2. an idiot

punga 1. to purse lips in
contempt
ha'apupungatea to hold the
breath, as a young child
screaming
2. blunt; W. bungaa

pungu 1. to stick fast, cling

punguri v.tr. stick to,
cling to
punguria p.p. stuck fast
to

2. name given to each of two
gastropod molluscs, one a
struthiolaria and the other a
turret shell, from their power
of sticking to rocks

punguhau a stingy man

punipuni'a E. fat; W. pwunipwuni'a
of men, pigs, dogs etc.;
B. pwunipwinigaga

pupu v.tr. to peck, of birds
pupuri v.tr. peck, peck up

pupuru 1. to be close, thick,
crowded
pupurunga'i v.intr. be
crowded by (= *hatapupuru*,
buru)
pupuruhi v.tr. crowd
thick on
pupuruhia p.p. crowded
2. yaws *keto pupuru*

pura 1. dropsy, elephantiasis
(*uwa pura*)
purapura'a dropsical
2. a ring or sunken part in a
tree trunk alternating with a
swelling
purapura'a ringed, of a
tree

purara 1. gross, fat
2. of necessity, because one
must; B. *purua*
mwa'eta purara consent
against one's will
'ari purara go because one
must

purawa'ia very watery, poor, of
fruit

puro 1. to shut up, as a flower
purosi v.tr. shut up from
purosia p.p. closed, of a
flower
2. fat, well-liking, of young
dog or pig

purua W., B. lightning *cf.* *burua*
openly, in the light
buruburu firefly

purupuru a lock of hair, a single
hair *cf.* uru, huru

purusingoo the space between
lips and nose; moustaches ngoo

pusu 1. to puff; B. *pusu*

- pusu'i v.tr. puff out, at
 2. to spurt, splutter, as boiling fat; W. busu
 pusuri v.tr. spurt on
 pusuria p.p. splashed with, by
 3. to discharge, of a boil; pour out, trickle out, as from a smashed egg
 pusuri v.tr. cause to flow out, break or prick a boil, egg etc.
 pusuria p.p. pricked, lanced, of a boil
- pwa 1. prefix of condition cf. pwaheta
 2. depreciatory prefix cf. pwai, pwasi
 3. to be foolish, dull cf. bwa; B. pwipwiga
 pwasi v.tr. 1. be foolish at here pwasi hold clumsily
 2. deceive
 ha'apwasi to deceive
- pwaa 1. to rise, rising, of the sun
 sina pwaa the rising sun, the light of the rising sun
 pwaaha 1. gerund
 2. the light of the rising sun
 3. the East
 pwaari v.tr. to rise upon, of the sun
 pwaasi v.tr. to rise upon, of the sun cf. bewaasi
 ha'apwaa to rise, of the sun
 2. to break or crack
 pwaari v.tr. cf. pwaa 1. the breaking of the dawn
 pwaaria p.p. cracked
 pwaasi v.tr. break, crack
 pwaasia p.p. cracked
 ha'apwaa cause to break or crack
 3. to slap the thigh
- pwa'a 1. in marapwa'a, lazy
 2. a small, ground lizard
- pwaaha 1. gerund of pwaa 1.
 2. light of rising sun
 3. the East
- pwaakora to take off the outer skin of a nut
- pwaapwaa 1. a sp. of yam
 2. C., B. and Abauro, to deceive, lie
- pwaara E. (to create); W. hara
 pwaarasi v.tr. to create
- ha'apwaaara to create
 a ha'apwaaara i marewane he created the world
- pwa'aranga to begin, as a war
 pwa'aranga'i v.intr. to begin, be the aggressor cf. ohinimae
- pwa'are to go and live after marriage with one's wife's relations and in her village or part of it. Considered rather disgraceful
 haiwa'i pwa'are to marry without money payment on consideration of living in wife's village with father-in-law (a man being loth to let his daughter leave him)
- pwaari 1. to rise upon, of sun cf. pwaa 1.
 2. to break or crack cf. pwaa 2.
- pwaasi 1. to shine upon cf. pwaa 1.
 2. to break, crack cf. pwaa 2.
- pwaepwae armpit; B. pwaepwae
- pwa'epwa'e swellings from mosquito bites cf. pwapwa'era
- pwaepwaeasi a sp. of fish with swollen, puffed out back
- pwaepwaeusu a boil under the armpit
- pwaheta shallow
- pwahi a sp. of fish
- pwahiae(na) 1. anus, in tales
 2. the vent of a fish
- pwahihi to shrink, as from a blow cf. ahihi, ohihi
- pwahihi(na) beyond
 pwahihina i maro'u beyond the black beach
- pwahuri(na) entrails, intestines (= bwahuri)
- pwai S. prefix with depreciatory meaning, common in songs and charms in which it is prefixed like Bauro pwei = pwei, pwasi cf. bwa, pwa, mwasi, masi;
 B. pwei prefixed to object small, poor or old
 pweihito small cuscus (pito)
 pweianga worn out bag etc.

- pwa'i** 1. to coil, as a snake
 2. a coil of rope
 3. club footed (= pwaki)
 pwa'ihā gerund of pwa'i
 1.
 pwa'iri v.tr. to coil
 round, as a snake
 pwa'iria p.p. coiled round
 pwapwa'i a coil of rope
- pwaikari** 1. a nut still containing milk
 2. half coconut
- pwainaa** a plateau; B. pwinaa
 river flat, hill plateau
- pwairihua** a sp. of yam
- pwaisusugu** gong word for susu'u
 pudding; B. susugu
- pwakaka** a small, green, house
 lizard
- pwakapwaka(na)** 1. involucre
 of a flower, sheath of leaves
 cf. B. parapara
 2. stalk of a flower
- pwakaringa** v.tr. chop and adze;
 W. pwaukaringa, 'arasi
- pwakarorodo** very ripe fruit
- pwakeraha** the name of a kakamora
 in a story
- pwakeroa** 1. W. to fold up food
 in a twist of leaf
 2. to twist the T bandage
 (gaha) under the waist string
 (kawira'i)
- pwaki** 1. to make a loop cf.
 pwa'i
 pwakinga'i v.intr. make
 a loop with
 pwakipwaki a loop
 2. club footed (= pwa'i)
 3. to bite, of a snake; B. pwagi
 pwakiri v.tr. to bite, of
 a snake
- pwako** 1. to burrow
 pwakonga'i v.intr. burrow
 in
 2. an insect sp.
- pwakora** 1. a withered tree
 2. a bald spot on a dog
 3. driftwood, floating logs
- pwakoru** to forget quickly
 pwakorunga'i v.intr.
 ha'apwakoru to forget
 quickly, cause to forget

- pwakou** an antlion, larva of
 dragonfly
- pwaneo** a song
- pwanepwaneo** little couplets,
 or four-line rhyming verses
 for making sunshine, rain etc.
 No magic is used with them
- pwangapwanga(na)** sheath of leaves
 at base of stalk or fruit cf.
 pwakapwaka
- pwangi** armlet of dyed grass
- pwango(na)** 1. end of cut stalk
 of sago, coconut, areca palm;
 W. bwango
 2. marrow
 3. a noose cf. pwapwango
 4. to tie, make fast, catch
 with noose
- pwangopwango(na)** antennae
 (= bwangobwango, rangorango)
- pwangoro** deaf (= pwarongo)
- pwangupwanguraha** 1. W. big,
 big and stout (= pangupanguraha)
 2. unsuitable, not matching well
- pwangupwangu'a** short cf.
 pwapwaru
- pwanu** 1. W. to approach, draw
 near, of an event; E. panu
 pwanuhi v.tr. to approach,
 draw near, of an event
 pwanuhia p.p. near,
 drawing near, approaching
 pwanunga'i v.intr. approach
 pwanungi v.tr. approach
 pwanungia p.p. already near
 2. to cork, shut, close an
 opening
 pwanupwanu(na) cork, lid,
 plug, top etc.
 pwanusi v.tr. to cork,
 shut, plug, close
 pwanusia p.p. corked,
 plugged, shut, closed
- pwao** 1. to make leaf, burst into
 leaf; B. pwapwa
 2. a shoot, opening frond
 pwaopwao burst into leaf
 pwao'i v.tr. to pluck
 shoots for planting
 3. a sp. of large, red bird,
 eats prawns
 4. totem of Bwao clan
 5. club with carved head of
 pwao 3., carried by head of
 Bwao clan and pointed towards
 someone to be killed

pwaohi a sp. of bird, white-breasted fish hawk; B. waohi

pwaowai old, as a bag

pwapwa female, of all animals except pig, a sow being bwabwa; B. pwapwa crown of couries (cours supposed connection with female organ)

pwapwa(na) 1. scales, scab of a sore
2. shell
3. skin

pwapwa'era a bruise

pwapwa'i a coil of rope cf. pwa'i, pwaki

pwapwairato a coconut palm with fronds cut short

pwapwairo W. strong; well matched

pwapwa'iro a sp. of green lizard

pwapwakiro a sp. of green lizard

pwapwaku short (= pwaku, pwapwaru, pwapwatu)

pwapwamatoo a sp. of taro

pwapwango 1. to catch in a noose, lassoo; B. pwangopwango
2. a noose
3. wrist, ankle
pwapwangosi ruma wrist
pwapwangosi luwa ankle

pwapwangora a race of small people (= kakamora q.v.) pwapwaronga

pwapwara S. to fall, of a meteor

pwapwarisua large and fat

pwapwariu E. a small pool in a hollow in a tree

pwapwaronga a race of very small people; also pwaronga, pwapwaronga and kakamora ronga or ngoro = mora, pwa, pwapwa foolish; i.e., (probably) the original race of fools. In legends, they were six inches to three feet in height; some are believed to have been seen at the present day, about three feet six inches in height. They are dark, have long straight hair, and live in caves. They are ignorant of the use of fire, eat food raw, are afraid of men,

and fond of dancing

pwapwaru short

pwapwaruu W. rain pools in trees; E. pwaparlu

pwapwasi(na) 1. roof of a house (= pwapwasiu)
2. to be foolish at cf. pwa 3.

pwapwasiu 1. E. a wall; W. bwabwasiu
2. the roof of a house; B. pwasuga; wasi back of a man

pwapwatu short (= pwapwaru)

pwapwauro short and strong, of men

pwaraiki to be unsteady

pwaranga 1. empty (= bwaranga); B. pwaranga
2. sunk away, of water

pwarapwara(na) 1. a bunch
2. a few, small number, of fruit, men in a canoe etc.

pwarapwaramera a sp. of plant

pwararaa thunder

pwarare a sp. of large, blue, swamp bird

pwarateana a desert place, foodless
'ai'a ngauha nalei no food there

pwarauri the stump of a felled tree; B. pwarauri

pwarauria a shrub, branches near ground

pwarauri'ai a sp. of Arundo

pware to pass over, fail to take, as a flower or fruit
ha'apware to pass over, miss, in distributing food; B. ore

pwareo a climbing arad, Monstera; leaves at first whole (buru) then serrated (mataritari); B. pwareo

pwarero 1. to play, have games
pwareronga'i v.intr. play at
pwarerosi v.tr. play at
2. to go for a stroll
a pwarero moi i hasimou he just strolled off to the

- woods
 pwareroha *gerund*
 pwareronga'i *v.intr.* stroll
 to
 ha'apwarero take for a
 stroll
- pwar'i W. to deceive, lie, joke;
 E. koe *cf.* pwa, pwasi, pwaapwae
 pwari'iha 1. *gerund*
 2. a lie, guile, a joke
 pwari'inga'i *v.intr.* de-
 ceive, lie about, joke about
 pwari'ita'a
- pwaringe to incline the head
 e.g., to hear a child (= paringe)
 pwaringeha *gerund*
 pwaringenga'i *v.intr.* listen
 to, inclining head
 pwaringesi *v.tr.* listen
 to, inclining head
 pwaringesia *p.p.* with head
 inclined, listening
 ha'apwaringe incline head
 and listen
- pwarisu a sp. of creeper,
 epiphyte, with stem like a
 honeycomb much swollen, often
 full of ants, Hydnophytum
 Guppy "Solomon Islands" 282;
 B. pwarisu
- pwaro to rise up at intervals
 over a shallow place in hillock-
 like waves of water, often
 about every half hour *cf.*
 mwaro
 pwaropwaro 1. to rise up
 at intervals over a shallow
 place in hillock-like waves
 of water, often about every
 half hour
 2. a place where the sea
 does this
 3. a sp. of tree
- pwaro'ama'ama a sp. of large
 frog
- pwaronga race of small people *cf.*
 pwapwaronga, kakamora
- pwarongo to be deaf (= pwangoro)
 pwarongoha *gerund*
 pwarongoha(na) deafness
 pwarongohi *v.tr.* be deaf
 to, from
 pwarongosi *v.tr.* be deaf
 to, from
 ha'apwarongo to deafen
- pwarongoisuri to listen to, be
 disciple of (= rongosuri)
- pwarongoto E., B. Hibiscus
- tliaceous (= ha'aaro)
- pwaru 1. to shut, cork, put the
 lid on etc. (= pwanu); B.
 sipwaru
 pwarusi to shut, cork, put
 the lid on etc.
 pwarusia *p.p.* shut, corked,
 plugged etc.
 pwarupwaru(na) lid, cork,
 plug, top etc.
 2. in toto pwaru a reed arrow;
 B. toto pwarua
- pwarupwarurua a swelling on
 the knee
- pwaruru a young, green, drinking
 coconut
- pwaruru(na) the knee *cf.* ruru;
 B. pwanuru
- pwaruu 1. a young green, drink-
 ing coconut
 2. a rain pool in the hollow
 of a tree (= pwapariu)
- pwasi 1. deceive, lie *cf.* pwa 3.
 2. stupid at *cf.* pwa 3.
 3. a prefix with depreciatory
 meaning, common with words in
 songs and charms, gives meaning
 of "poor, small, old" etc. *cf.*
 pwa, pwai, pwei, mwasi
- pwasimaa(na) E. the eye
- pwasimaahura 1. goggle-eyed
 2. S. blind with age, of old
 women
- pwasina a sp. of taro
- pwasumaa(na) W. the eye
- pwata amaranthus (= mwata); B.
 wata
- pwataka to suspect, be suspicious
 of
 pwataka'i *v.tr.* to suspect,
 be suspicious of
- pwatopwato encrusted, from betel
 chewing, of the teeth
 pwatoha *gerund*
 pwatora'i *v.intr.* encrusted
 with
 ha'apwatopwato to encrust
- pwauata a curved club (= bwauata
q.v.); B. pwauata
- pwaumaniro a sp. of yam
- pwaumanu carved bird ornament at

- the end of a kira club
- pwaunauru S. early name for ships; also bonauru *cf.* uru
- pwaurahaa unsuitable, ill fitting
'ome pwaurahaa to'oni si
that is an unsuitable garment
- pwautoto a sp. of bird
- pwe poor, bad, watery, of a nut;
also in songs (= pui, bui) *cf.*
pwa 2.
- pweapwea a small platform
- pwee shallow, of a hole
pweeha *gerund*
- pwei a prefix with depreciatory
sense used in songs and charms
and like pwai especially on
south coast *cf.* pwasi, mwasi;
B. pwei used with objects
small, poor, bad etc.
- pwepwe to knock, tap; B. pweepwee
- pwepwerota a shady walk for a
stroll *cf.* bwero
- pwepwesa to be overcooked, of
food
pwepwesaha *gerund*
ha'apwepwesa to overcook
- pwera 1. to slip, miss, of axe
etc.; to glance off, as an
arrow
pwera'i v.tr. slip from,
miss, glance off
pwerasi v.tr. slip from,
miss, glance off; B. pwera
ha'apwera cause to slip
buupwera to slip, of foot
2. to keep guard, ward off
pwera'i v.tr. to ward off
pweranga'i v.intr. guard
from
a pweranga'i nla i 'oo he
warded off the spear
- pwerahau to slip on rocks
- pwerepwere 1. a sp. of bird
2. a sp. of large beetle
- pweru 1. to miss
pweruta'i v.intr. miss
ha'apweru cause to miss
apwerupweru
2. to roll over and over
pweruha *gerund*
pwerunga'i v.intr. roll on
ha'apwerupweru cause to roll
over
- tatapwerupweru rolling over
and over
- pwerupweru a sp. of large flying
beetle
- pweta 1. to chip open, as a
chicken from an egg; B. pota
pweta'i v.tr. to chip open
pweta'ia p.p. chipped open
pwetari v.tr. chip open
pwetaria p.p. chipped open
ha'apweta to chip open
2. first stage of crýsalis
3. to fall and smash
pweta'i v.tr. to smash on,
by
pweta'ia p.p. smashed
pwetari v.tr. to smash on,
by
pwetaria p.p. smashed
ha'apweta to smash
- pwe'u, raipwe'u a groove for
ridgepole (= manga); but only
used in stories of the Masi
people
- pwi not ripe, green, of bananas,
Malay apples and mangoes *cf.*
pui, bui
- pwiniipwini'a fat, of man or
animal (= pwunipwunl'a)
- pwipwi a sp. of small frog
- pwipwirau'a a bruise; bruised
- pwira to shoot up, of a plant
cut down
- pwira(na) offspring, of man;
shoot, of a tree
pwirapwira(na) offspring,
of man; shoot, of a tree
- pwisi to spurt, splash
pwisiha'i v.intr. splash on
pwisihi v.tr. to splash
pwisiri v.tr. to splash
pwisirla p.p. splashed
pwisipwisi mottled
bwaa pwisipwisi a Caladium
with mottled leaf, red and
green
- pwono to stop, block, choke,
fill up
pwonopwono a stopper, cork
pwonosi v.tr. to cork,
stop up etc.
pwonosla p.p. corked,
stopped up
- pwonotaa gable end of a house
with carved figure of bird etc.
(= bonotaa)

- pwoopwoo W. elephantiasis
- pwore to dream *cf.* bwore
- pworupworu to play, of children
cf. poru
pworunga'i *v.intr.* play at
ha'apworupworu to amuse
- pwote 1. to be swollen, of the belly
2. to be with child *cf.* pote
pwoteha *gerund*
pwotenga'i *v.intr.* to be with child
pwotera'i *v.intr.* to be with child
ha'apwote cause belly to swell, to be with child
- pwotou to bend the head, bow, beseech, beg *cf.* bwau; B.
pwautou
pwotounga'i *v.intr.* to bend the head, bow, beseech, beg
cf. potou, pootou
- pwunipwuni'a W. fat, of man or animal (= pwunipwini'a)

R

- ra 1. *pron.3rd pers.pl.* they, them; used as subject following raau and as object by itself, masc. fem. or neuter, but as object 'i is preferred to ra of inanimate things
2. a plant with broad leaves like a canna; B. rara
3. to make, in one phrase only
ra ni wara make a speech
rai *v.tr.* to make
rai ni wara make a speech
4. = rua, vowel assimilated
gara we two *cf.* rahi take away
- raa 1. to be hot, bright, to shine *cf.* raraha, raaraa
raangi *v.tr.* to shine on
raangia *p.p.* brightened
2. raa'i *v.tr.* to draw a bow
- raa(na) 1. sunshine
2. branch of a tree (= raaraa); B. raa
- ra'a 1. to break; broken
ra'a'i *v.tr.*
2. to rub or stroke with the hands; to stroke so as to bring to fingers or toes an imaginary object in the body which is causing illness

- ra'a'i *v.tr.* to rub or stroke with the hands
ra'a'ia *p.p.* stroked, brought out with stroking
3. to exorcise an evil spirit or ghost, usually done by stroking it out, or drawing it out with a dracaena leaf
ra'a'i *v.tr.* to exorcise an evil spirit or ghost
ra'a'ia *p.p.* exorcised
4. to be soft, of over-ripe breadfruit, rotting fish etc.
ha'ara'a to make soft
- raaboa W. to grow, spring up, appear above the surface, of a plant; E. bwito
raaboaha *gerund*
raaboanga'i *v.intr.* grow from, because of
raaboari *v.tr.* spring up in, from, a raaboria i ano
- ra'a'i 1. break *cf.* ra'a 1.
2. to stroke *cf.* ra'a 2.
3. to exorcise *cf.* ra'a 3.
- raangi 1. to shine on *cf.* raa 1.
2. a sp. of tree with red blossoms
- raaraa(na) 1. sunshine, heat of sun or fire *cf.* raa(na) 1.
2. to shine, be hot
3. rose red clouds of dawn or sunset; B. rara
4. sun after rain
5. to ripen, become ripe, turning red or yellow
6. branch of a tree
- raaraamaa 1. pale yellow
2. ha'araaraamaa(na) to torment, torture
- raaraamaata'i very hot
- raaraamarumu'a warm
- raaraanga hard, red flesh round a boil
- raaraata'i ripening from *cf.* raaraa(na) 5.
- raarahi 1. to trap pigs with net and poles
2. pig trap of four bent poles with net on the ground
raarahiha'u a similar trap for fish
- raaranga because of
- raaranga'a light of fire seen far off, reflection in sky

raau *pron.3rd pers.pl.* they,
them; shortened forms are rau,
ra

- raba 1. to wish, want, like
(= Iriši)
rabaha *gerund*
rabasi *v.tr.* to wish, want,
like
rabasia *p.p.* desired
rabata'i *v.intr.* want, like,
desire
ha'araba cause to like
hairaba mutual liking
hairabasi mutual liking,
desire, longing, wish
2. to attempt
ia a rabasia Tawari'i he
tried (to reach) Tawari'i
a rabasia i oro he tried to
swim
rabasi *v.tr.*; B. rapasi
3. to prepare a meal for those
who have dug a brother's grave
rabasi *v.tr.* to prepare
a meal for those who have
dug a brother's grave

raba uru 1. revenge *cf.* uru,
tarauru; B. rapuuru revenge
2. *v.tr.* to equalise

- rabe 1. to possess a man, of
ghost or spirit; B. hagarape
rabenga'i *v.intr.* to possess
a man, of ghost or spirit
rabengi *v.tr.*
rabengia *p.p.* possessed by
ghost or spirit
rabesi *v.tr.* possess
rabesia *p.p.* possessed
ha'arabe a possessed person
hairaberabe inspired
rarabea *p.p.* 1. inspired,
a person inspired, who gave
messages from ghost or spirit
and had abnormal powers such
as levitation
2. a prophet (recent use)
2. to interpret, as a speech
in a language not understood
rabe'i *v.tr.* to interpret
3. to encourage
rabe'i *v.tr.*

rabe'i 1. interpret *cf.* rabe 2.
2. encourage *cf.* rabe 3.

rabenga'i possess *cf.* rabe 1.

rabengi possess *cf.* rabe 1.

raberabe(na) the eaves of a
house

rabesi possess *cf.* rabe 1.

- raboa 1. broken, as china
2. to explode, crack (sound)
raboaha *gerund*
raboasi *v.tr.* to explode
raboasia *p.p.* exploded
raboata'i *v.intr.* explode,
crack, resound sharply; B.
raqoa

raboasimada to be killed in fight

rabo'o W. a food bowl (= dara)
rabo'oimanu a carved, sacred
bowl (= daramanu)

- rabu 1. *v.tr.* to strike, knock,
hit, knock in a nail
a rabua i wara'o he hammered
in the nail; B. rapu, rapusi,
ramusi beat
raburahu 1. a whip
2. a cricket bat (recent
use)
rabuha'i *v.intr.* to strike
rabunga'i 1. to strike
2. to thrust downwards
rabusi 1. *v.tr.* strike,
whip, hit
2. bamboo walls of a house
rabusia *p.p.* struck,
whipped
rabuta'i *v.intr.* strike off,
knock off with stick, flick
off with tail
ha'arabu cause to strike
hairaburabu mutually knock-
ing, striking; to fight with
sticks
2. *v.tr.* to tattoo; tattoo *cf.*
usu, incise a pattern done by
knocking a chisel (plying fox
bone) with a small hammer; dark
paint (gum) being used; B.
rapu
3. *v.tr.* to lean up against
a tree etc.
a rabua i abena he leaned
against its trunk; B.
raputegi

rabusi bamboo walls of a house

- rabwa 1. to pack loosely; B.
rapwa poor, careless, badly
(of work)
2. loose, badly packed
ha'arabwa make loose
3. exaggerate, embroider a
story, boast
rabwanga'i *v.intr.* boast
about, exaggerate
ha'arabwa exaggerate, boast
4. to be few, little of
ra rabwasia i ora they are
few for the canoe (don't fill
it)
rabwasi to be few for, in
rabwata'i to be few on

account of, for
 ha'arabwa to be fewer than
 expected

- rada 1. a pain in the loins
 2. a sp. of fish; B. rata
 3. *v.tr.* to thrust; B. rata,
 rarata a thrusting pole
 radanga'i *v.intr.*
 radara'i *v.intr.*
 rarada 1. to thrust
 2. a stick or pole for
 thrusting at fish in pools
 4. to boil, melt, of fat in
 cooking or frying (originally
 in a clam shell)
 radarada boil, sputter, of
 fat
 radahi *v.tr.* to fry; B.
 hagarada
 ha'aradahi 1. a clam shell
 for frying
 2. a frying pan (recent use)
 5. to be red from scratching,
 red with blood *cf.* maradarada,
 manaranara
 radaha *gerund*
 radanga'i *v.intr.* be red
 from
 ha'arada make red with
 scratching

radaa to find

radaha *gerund* of rada 5.

radahi fry *cf.* rada 4.

- radanga'i 1. thrust *cf.* rada 3.
 2. be red from *cf.* rada 5.

- radarada *v.tr.* 1. to rattle,
 beat a bamboo (= rarada); B.
 raterate
 2. indistinctly
 ha'ate radarada speak
 indistinctly
 da'a radarada chuckle
 3. boil, sputter *cf.* rada 4.

radaradasimwaa a sp. of fish

- rade 1. a disease, haematuria
 (= mimioo)
 2. a flock of birds
 3. coral; B. rate

radi to cover over completely,
 as a mass of things, fruit
 crop etc.
 radiha 1. *gerund*
 2. a large flock of birds
 on a tree, thick crop of
 fruit

rado 1. to bring together,
 splice

2. to cross from tree to tree
 by branches
 3. to pass on from man to man,
 as news
 4. to complete; completed
 a rado i ho'ota the company
 (of boys) is completed (no
 more admitted); B. rato
 splice, pass on news, complete
 payment of debt
 radoha *gerund*
 radoha(na) knot, joint,
 knuckles rado i kakau
 radoha'i *v.intr.* bring two
 things together
 radoma'i *v.intr.* 1. cross
 from branch to branch
 2. orderly, in order
 'unu radoha'i tell in proper
 order
 radomia *p.p.* 1. spliced
 2. handed on
 radonga'i *v.intr.* to splice
 hairado sodomy
 radorado sodomy

radu to walk with a stoop
 raduma'i *v.intr.* stoop
 from, on account of

- rae 1. *v.tr.* to move head for-
 ward, peer, look forward peer-
 ing
 raeha *gerund*
 raenga'i *v.intr.* to move
 head forward
 raeraenga'i *v.intr.* to move
 head forward
 2. corpse of a dead man (*cf.*
 ramo corpse of a killed man)
 kukuru rae to bury at sea;
 B. rae
 suungi rae to cremate
 rangorae 1. platform for
 a corpse
 2. bluebottle fly
 3. *v.tr.* to singe, as a pig;
 B. rae
 raerae to singe
 ha'arae to singe
 4. to pull, pull down, bend
 raesi *v.tr.* 1. to pull,
 pull down, bend
 2. break by bending, snap
 off
 ha'arae cause to snap
 5. to keep tally
 raesi *v.tr.* to tally

- ra'e 1. a sore on the hands or
 lips
 2. a sp. of tree
 3. a wrinkle, a projection; B.
 rage buttress roots
 4. a kind of ringworm

raeha *gerund* of rae 1.

raehaisuri to work for

raehau(na) forehead; B. rae

ra'ei a sp. of palm, like tea
but smaller; B. ragi

raemari a house with roof coming
lower on one side than the
other; B. raemari

raenga'i to peer cf. rae 1.

ra'engo 1. pudding, the same as
ha'aboa but with no nuts; B.
raerae
2. white cirrus clouds

raerae 1. to singe cf. rae 3.
2. a sp. of tree

ra'era'e 1. a projection, handle
2. the end of a bowl

raeraenga'i to peer cf. rae 1.

raesi 1. pull down cf. rae 4.
2. snap off, break cf. rae 4.
3. tally cf. rae 5.

raesuri v.tr. to work for (= rae
haisuri)

raga 1. to be strong; strengthened,
invigorated
ragaaha(na) strength, rein-
vigorated power
ragahi v.tr. to strengthen,
reinvigorate
ragahia p.p. strengthened
regasi v.tr. to strengthen,
reinvigorate
regasia p.p. strengthened
regata'i v.intr. to be re-
invigorated by
ha'araga to reinvigorate
2. to add water to coconut milk
to make it palatable
ragasi v.tr. to add water
to coconut milk to make it
palatable
ragasia p.p. made palatable
by adding water
ha'araga add water to coco-
nut milk; B. urakari
3. to push about
4. to leap on
ragasi v.tr. push about,
leap on
5. to open with unfolding
motion
ragata'i v.intr. 1. to
open eyes, clenched hand, a
box etc.
2. to turn up the eyes
ha'aragata'i to open

raga(na) part of woman's body

ragerage(na) the side of the
body cf. rakerake; B. rakerake

ragi 1. marry (= uragi)
Indonesian laki male is prob-
ably derived from this; not
the reverse (usually noun from
verb)
2. to be well cooked, soft
3. to cook well, nicely
ragia p.p. well cooked
a ragia i susu'u the pudding
is nicely cooked
ragiri v.tr. to cook well,
nicely
ragiria p.p. well cooked,
in a tasty manner
ragita'i v.intr. to cook
well

rago 1. to be many, much; B.
rago

ragoha gerund
ragosi v.tr. to have much of
ha'arago 1. multiply
2. many times
ha'arago'i many times
rago'i many (an adj. in pl.
form)
2. to come, go; only found in
gong talk
rago mai (on gong) come here;
B. rago, rao

ragu 1. to come, go (= rago);
only in gong talk
2. a canoe holding six; B. raku
3. W. to tie, fasten; S. raku
ragusi v.tr. to tie
ragusia p.p. tied

ragui a sp. of fish; B. rakui

raha 1. big, great, large cf.
rahe

raha'asi v.tr. to increase
upon, as sickness
na daoha a raha'asia
raha'i caus.
rahasi v.tr. increase by,
from, with
a rahasia i ngauha goro he
has grown big with good meals
rahanga'i v.intr. grow in
size on account of
rahata'i v.intr. grow in
size on account of
ha'araha to enlarge, make
big; B. raha
ha'araha'i to enlarge, make
big
2. a sp. of fish; B. rahu (same
fish)
3. a skin disease (= huni)

raha'asi increase upon *cf.* raha
1.

rahagoro fat, in good condition

rahamatoo to be at awkward stage,
difficult to control, restless,
of a youth

rahanga'i grow big from *cf.* raha
1.

raharaha the thumb

rahasi increase by, from, with
cf. raha 1.

rahata'i grow big from

rahatewa a giant

rahau(na) forehead (= raehau,
haurae)

rahe 1. to be tired, weary; B.
rahe
rahenga(na) weariness
rahenga'i *v.intr.* be tired
by (as carrying something
heavy far)
rahesi *v.tr.* tired of
rahesia *p.p.* tired, wearied
raheta tired
raheta'i *v.intr.* be tired
of
2. a famine
3. to praise, extol
ha'arahe a prayer
ha'arahesi 1. to pray to,
make a petition to a spirit
or ghost, not in set form
but extempore words
2. to pray, prayer (recent
Christian use); B. hagarahe

raherahe 1. money sacrificed in
hare ni asi *q.v.*
2. a mangita

raherahe(na) to put the skull
of a dead man in a basket under
the ridgepole of a house. The
man who gets it goes at dawn
to the heo, holds the basket,
and the skull is said to leap
into the basket, and is then
carried to the house

rahi 1. *v.tr.* take from, pick
up from; prob ra 3.
2. *v.tr.* to plait bamboo,
interlace bamboo in patterns
on walls of house
rahisi *v.tr.* to plait
bamboo
3. in suurahi, evening; B.
manurahi

rahibora a sp. of tree

rahihai'irisi to take on impulse,
without asking

rahito'u to shake the eyes with
the hand and look down
(= didimaa)

rahito'unga'i *v.intr.* to
shake the eyes with the hand
and look down
rahito'uri *v.tr.* to shake
the eyes with the hand and
look down

rahiuwa to take long strides

raho 1. sago palm thatch (= ao
q.v.)
2. a bit of thatch to light the
fire with (= berao)
3. a thin strip on which the
sago palm leaf is folded in
making thatch; B. raho, rawo
ao raho a finished thatched
top to a house
au raho a needle (baranini)
for sewing thatch
mutimuti raho an insect that
taps the thatch
4. to be rotten inside
raho'i *v.tr.* be rotten from
rahosia *p.p.* rotted within
by
rahota'i *v.intr.* be rotten
on account of
rahoraho 1. gutted, with
inside eaten away
2. the ribs
rahoraho(na) the side; B.
raworawo

rahu 1. ha'arahu to use certain
terms of endearment, equiv-
alent to thanks, as when a
present is received. It may
only be done by women to
children, old man to boy,
uncle to nephew etc. To thank
an equal is bad manners, still
more to thank a superior, and
no gentleman does so unless
from living with white men,
who prefer to be treated as
children or inferiors. For
terms used *cf.* guama, guae
etc. The meaning may be to
humiliate oneself to one
beloved and inferior; B.
hagarahu
2. adult
rahu ni mwane a married adult
male, a member of the community
who has a voice in decisions
(said to have meant old men
only in former times)
3. old, worn out, as an old
bag

- rahurahu'a old
4. dust bin, place where ashes are thrown *cf.* boorahu
 5. rahurahu to cast a line in fishing
 rahusi to cast a line in fishing (prob. trans. suffix)
 6. rahuta'i to knock violently, sharply, as in knocking out a pipe
 7. rahuta'i *v.intr.* to fall down, be prostrate; cast down, prostrate oneself
 a rahuta'i nla i ano he cast it on the ground
- rahu(na) ashes (= dohu) *cf.* suurahi; B. rahu
1. rahuaa white with dust and dirty
 2. pale with skin disease
- rahurahu'a grey
- rahuaa white, dusty *cf.* rahu(na)
- rahurahu cast a line *cf.* rahu 5.
- rahurahu'a grey *cf.* rahu(na)
- rahurahuta'i passionately, violently
 bwaro rahurahuta'i cry passionately
- rahusi cast a line in fishing; B. rahusi draw hook gently through water
 rahusinga'i cast a line in fishing for
 rahusi'ta'i cast a line in fishing for (apparently intrans. suffix added to trans. suffix *cf.* rahurahu)
- rai 1. to keep tally (= rae)
 raisi *v.tr.*
2. make, in phrase
 rai ni wara make a speech *cf.* ra 3.
- ra'i 1. they, future tense
2. *pl.* article
 ra'i daoha sick people
 ra'i buka books
 ra'i kakamora the kakamora people
 3. suffix to intrans. verbs; sometimes trans. especially if used in a general sense
 honura'i uhi full of yams
- raiki 1. to nourish, keep a tame animal, as a turtle in a bowl
2. to adopt an orphan
- raimaa(na) 1. cut the face in mourning
2. to be awake all night

raipwe'u the U groove in main-posts, a word said to be used only in stories of the Masi

rairasi a sp. of saltwater fish

ra'isau the stone wall enclosing a canoe house, oha, and the space near it taboo for bonito fishermen *cf.* sau

raita a lamp (Eng. "light")

ra'i'ua it doesn't matter, don't bother, it's all the same

- raka 1. to play, sport, of bonito *cf.* raga 3., 4.
 rakaha *gerund*
 rakasi *v.tr.* play, sport, leap on *cf.* ranga
2. rakahi 1. very, forms a superlative
 goro rakahi very good
 2. *v.tr.*; B. rakahi very

rakaraka a sp. of ginger with pink or red flowers

rakarakaa sticking out apart *cf.* ranga

rake to separate flesh from bones, as of a pig
 rakesi *v.tr.* to separate flesh from bones
 raketa'i *v.intr.* to separate flesh from bones
 ha'arake to separate flesh from bones

rakehaua thin

rakerake(na) the side, of a man or animal

- rakerake'a 1. thin
2. a wasting disease such as consumption caused by a spirit, Rakerake'a, possessing a man
 3. the name of a spirit of the sea, adaro ni matawa, who captures souls; to get the soul the priest sends a garfish

rakeraketo'o short ribs

rakesuria thin

raki *v.tr.* to pierce
 ma raki horohororaa and pierced and killed them

rakiraki'a thorny, with spikes *cf.* karu scratch

rako a smooth, ripe areca nut

rakoa *excl.* I told you so! there you are! what did I say!

rakohuru 1. a withered areca nut whose skin is removed with the fingers

2. a ripe areca nut with fluff, huru, adhering

raku S. *v.tr.* to tie, fasten;

W. ragu; B. raku

rakusi *v.tr.* to tie

rakusia *p.p.* tied

rakuraku tie, fasten, fix

rama 1. water between reef and shore

2. straight between mainland and small island

3. a long deep channel in the open sea

ramarama the deep water beyond the edge of the reef

4. a number of things in line on water or land

5. ten cuscus

6. to slash, chop off branches, strip

ramarama a prepared garden *cf.* maraba

ramanga'i *v.intr.* slash;

B. rama

ramari *v.tr.* slash, lop off

ramaria *p.p.* lopped off

ramasi *v.tr.* slash, lop off

ramasia *p.p.* lopped off

7. to gush out, of water

ramama'i *v.intr.* gush

out from (not mai)

ramasi *v.tr.* gush out upon

8. a spring

9. to destroy

rami 1. eggs of crab or crayfish; B. rame

2. milk of sprouting coconut

ramo 1. to flick, strike with tail, sting; B. ramo

ramoha *gerund*

ramoramo(na) the sting of a scorpion or ray

2. to be strong, brave, bold, renowned, a champion

3. a fighting man; B. ramo

ramoa 1. corpse of a man killed in fight *cf.* rae;

B. ramoa

2. a person killed at a chief's death to be eaten

3. a despised person, fit to be killed and eaten

4. hate

ramoha(na) strength, prowess

ramohi *v.tr.* to overcome by strength

ramohia *p.p.* overcome by force

ramonga a champion, hero

ramonga'i *v.intr.* exert strength on

ramosi *v.tr.* to face danger

ramota

ramota'i *v.intr.* to overcome

ramoramo'a mightily, by force

4. (to beat)

ramo'i *v.tr.* to beat; B. ramosi

5. to boast (prob. ramo 2.)

ramo 'uru'uru i 'ai to boast when enemy are far off and run away when they come near

ramoa 1. corpse of man killed

2. victim for feast

3. despised person

4. hate

ramoha 1. *gerund* of ramo 1.

2. strength, prowess *cf.* ramo 2.

ramohi overcome *cf.* ramo 2.

ramo'i beat *cf.* ramo 4.

ramonga champion *cf.* ramo 3.

ramonga'i exert strength

ramoramo(na) 1. sting of

scorpion or ray

2. antennae of insects

(= bangobango) *cf.* rangorango

ramoramo'a mightily, by force *cf.* ramo 2.

ramosi face danger *cf.* ramo 2.

ramota strong *cf.* ramo 2.

ramota'i overcome *cf.* ramo 2.

ramua a person killed for eating (= ramoa)

ramuramu small fibrous aerial

roots, loose ends of bag,

hanging strings etc. (= 'umi'umi, tatamu)

ramuramu'a hairy, as a ghost or a man's legs (ghosts are hairy)

ranga 1. to confess

rangasi *v.tr.* confess,

reveal; B. rangasi

rangasia *p.p.* revealed, confessed

- ha'arangasi confess, reveal
2. to rise of sun or moon
rangaha *gerund*
ranga'a risen
 3. to rise, lift up, be lifted up, exalted; stick up or out; stand on end *cf.* rango
ranga'ai *v.intr.* to raise, lift up
rangai *v.tr.* to raise, lift up
rangata'i *v.intr.* 1. to stand on end, of a dog's hair
2. to beckon with raised finger
raranga to raise, lift up
 4. spider shell, with long spines
 5. to come up, come forth from
 6. to float, sticking out of water
rangata'i *v.intr.*
 7. to commit adultery; B. ranga
rangata'i *v.intr.*
hairanga adultery
 8. a large sp. of spider
- ranga(na) 1. spine of echinus
2. light of the moon *cf.* raa (= maranga)
ga'i 'ari suri rangana i
hura we will go by moonlight
- ranga'a risen *cf.* ranga 2.
- ranga'ai raise *cf.* ranga 3.
- rangabere a sp. of creeper with reniform glossy leaves
- rangaha *gerund* of ranga 2.
- rangai raise *cf.* ranga 3.
- rangaigare the new moon
- rangaihura a clear moonlight night
- rangairoi a thin wisp of moon
- rangana a sp. of fish
- rangaraha 1. driftwood
2. wearing decorations and carrying weapons
- rangaranga 1. with spikes as wheel on a vessel, spokes
2. driftwood, logs in river with branches sticking up, a snag in the water; B. rangorango

- rangasi confess *cf.* ranga 1.
- rangasi(na) gills of fish; B. rangasi
- rangata'i 1. stand on end, of dog's hair *cf.* ranga 3.
2. beckon with raised finger
3. float sticking out of water *cf.* ranga 6.
4. commit adultery *cf.* ranga 9.
- rangi 1. to rain; rain *cf.* dangi; B. rangi
rangisi *v.tr.* rain on, wet
rangi mutimuti drizzle
2. raised on posts, of a house ruma rangi
3. with a double roof, of a house
- rango 1. a fly; B. rango
rangoburu bluebottle fly
rangorae bluebottle fly
2. withered, dead, of grass, green boughs etc.
rangorango withered, dead, of grass, green boughs etc.
rangota'i *v.intr.* wither on account of; B. rangorango firewood of dead boughs
3. to transfix with many spears *cf.* ranga, rangorango
4. root of irango roller for canoes
- rangorae 1. a platform for the dead
2. bluebottle fly
- rangorango(na) 1. antennae of insects; B. rangorango
2. horns of animals
3. dead, withered *cf.* rango 2.
- rangorango'a transfixed with many spears *cf.* rango 3.
- rangota'i wither from *cf.* rango 2.
- rangu to come out, as a tooth; to pull out, as grass *cf.* ra'u
rangu'i *v.tr.* pull out
rangu'ia *p.p.* pulled out; B. rangu
- ranguhasi to fight holding tight to one another (= ra'uhasi)
- rao 1. hot; B. raorao
raorao hot
raongi *v.tr.* to heat
raongia *p.p.* heated
raoraongi *v.tr.* to heat
ha'araorao to heat

2. to sell; B. rao, raongagi
raonga(na) selling
raonga'i v.intr. to sell
3. raorao slander, libel
raohi v.tr. harm, injure,
with slander, tittletattle
raohia p.p. slandered,
libelled
raongi v.tr. harm with
words
raongia p.p. injured by
slander
- ra'o 1. trochus shell; B. ra'o
ra'osusu a white and grey
variety of trochus
2. a ring, made of shell
3. a round (oval) ornament for
the forehead, made of shell
4. small pieces of trochus for
decorating and inlaying canoe
or bowl
5. a canoe decorated with
ra'o 4.
6. ra'ongi to step over cf.
rago; B. rago, rao come, go
ha'araongi cause to step
over
- ra'ogarabwau shell armband with
bird's head ornament
- raohi injure with slander cf.
rao 3.
- raonga selling cf. rao 2.
- raonga'i to sell cf. rao 2.
- raongi 1. to heat cf. rao 1.
2. harm with words cf. rao 3.
- ra'ongi step over cf. ra'o 6.
- raorao 1. hot cf. rao 1.
2. to libel cf. rao 3.
3. cooked
'a'i'a ngau raorao fast
completely from cooked food
ha'araorao 1. death feast,
keeping warm the memory,
held at intervals after
death, for a great chief; the
last feast is about two years
after death
2. to heat
- raoraongi to heat cf. rao 1.
- rapurapukao to catch crabs with
tongs
- rapwa few, little cf. rabwa
rapwasi v.tr. to be few
in, for
a rapwasia i ruma the house
is almost empty (too few
people)

- rapwata'i v.intr. be few
for
ha'arapwa to be fewer than
expected
- rapwe a coconut fibre band
round the head to help in
carrying a load
- rapwerau a circlet of easuarina
needles thrown on a corpse
- rara 1. a sp. of tree with red
flowers Erithryna indica; B.
rara
2. to shrivel up, as leaves
rarata'i v.intr. shrivel
up from
3. winter, the colder season
when the leaves of Erithryna
shrivel up as if from cold;
also oha i rara
4. to be hot cf. raaraa
raraha gerund
5. white, of yam vines nearly
mature and ready for harvest
rara i harisi white unto
harvest
6. to stretch out, extend
raranga'i v.intr. to stretch
out, extend
rarasi v.tr.
rarasia p.p. extended
7. to defend, as a hen with
outstretched wings a rara bwara
8. a bit, piece
rara i dunga a bit of fire-
wood
9. strict
rihumae rara a strict
observance of death rites,
when a chief dies
as tabu rara a strong taboo
- rara'a soft, of fish too long
in the sun
- raraaburu the name of a star
- raraasi a sp. of creeper; the
steam from it is used as a
vapour bath to cure sores; B.
raraasi
- raraasiaro a little after moon-
rise
- raraasiobo just after moonrise
(later than hotoadaro)
- raraberi to maintain one's
innocence of a charge
- rarada 1. to come to land, to
ground, of a canoe
raradasi v.tr. to land on,
at
2. a gastropod shell, red sp.

- of conus, so called when worked
3. a sp. of bivalve shell
 4. a small piece of rarada 2. pierced, and tied on line to show when a fish bites
 5. to throb, of an engine (the sound)
 - raradaha *gerund*
 - raradanga'i *v.intr.* throb from
 - ha'ararada to throb
 6. *v.tr.* to thrust
 7. crossbeams of a house
 8. to cook only one yam in the oven
 - raradata'i *v.intr.* to cook only one yam in the oven
 9. to melt (= rada)
 10. to beat a bamboo
 - raradaha *gerund*
 - raradata'i *v.intr.* beat a bamboo
 - ha'ararada beat a bamboo
- rara'ege a meteor *cf.* 'ege; B. ramagege, aragege
- raraha *gerund* of rara 4.
- raraha(na) splendour, glory, radiance; splendid, radiant *cf.* raa 1., 2. rara'ege
- raraha'i *v.intr.* to lie stiff, prob. rara 6.
- rarai 1. to wake, to watch
 - raraiha *gerund*
 - rarainga'i *v.intr.* watch for
 - raraita'i *v.intr.* wake from
2. to hear the sound of something in the forest, as a pig moving or a tree falling
 - rarainga'i to hear the sound of something in the forest
- raraki 1. a thorn
 - raraki'a thorny
2. a sp. of plant with thorny soft stems from ground root
- raramaa(na) 1. to be insolent, use hot stinging words, scold
2. to turn red or yellow, of ripening fruit
- raramea 1. hot and biting to the taste
2. to sting with words, reproach, scold
 3. to beat *cf.* raramea feel pain
 - rarameaha *gerund*
 4. a sp. of plant with small leaves
- raramera'a red from a scratch
- raranga'i stretch out *cf.* rara 6.
- rarangana clearly, distinctly *cf.* ranga
- rarao E. *v.tr.* to heat (= oongi)
- raraporua confined, narrow
- rarara 1. to be earnest, seek to persuade
 - rararaha *gerund*
 - rararanga'i *v.intr.* to be earnest about
2. hot, from being near the fire
 3. pretty, decorated; as a brightly painted house, or a Melanesian wearing ornaments, or a doctor of divinity in his hood
- rarare coconut leaf mat; B. rarare
- rarare ni bwera a sp. of water plant
- rarasa to sprinkle, sow seeds
 - rarasaha *gerund*
 - rarasanga'i *v.intr.* to sprinkle, sow
- rarasi 1. stretch, pull tight *cf.* rara 6.; B. rarasi
2. withered *cf.* rara 2.
 3. stiff, as a dead body *cf.* rara 6., rasi
 4. to rub hot leaves on the body *cf.* rara 2.
 - a rarasia | abena restore heat with hot leaves
- rarata'i shrivel from *cf.* rara 2.
- raratarau the three nights round the full moon
- rarate a sp. of insect, death watch *cf.* rate 1.
- rarau 1. W. to catch fish or prawns in streams (= wado, karowai)
 - rarauhi *v.tr.* to catch fish or prawns in streams
2. a handful of areca or ngari (nuts)
 3. a grove of trees (= raro)
- rara'una cat's cradle *cf.* rau'una, rarau'ua
- rarau'ua cat's cradle *cf.* rau'una, ra'una

rarawa 1. native grown tobacco;
 B. *rarawa* cf. *rawa*
 2. fibre, strands of abe, etc.
 3. stringy, fibrous; B. *rawa*
 4. to be annoyed by, dislike,
 as heat of strong sun
rarawaha gerund
rarawanga'i v.intr. be
 annoyed by
rarawata'i v.intr. dislike
rarawasi v.tr. to drive off,
 as heat of sun
rarawasia p.p. driven off,
 away
hairarawa dislike

rarawata'a to dislike
rarawata'a'i v.tr.

rare 1. to attempt vainly
rarese v.tr. to attempt
 vainly; B. *rarese*
 2. to the point (= to'o)
a ha'ate rare 'inia he
 spoke to the point about it

rarehimaa(na) to hold a basket
 near top edge of heo for the
 skull of a dead man to leap
 into of its own accord

rari(na) 1. a root; B. *rari*
 buttress root
 2. a disease, clubfoot; B.
rari
 3. any herb or shrub which
 has no main stem, as flax
 4. beaked
bwarisuna a rari he has
 a beaked nose
 5. shin, front bone of leg
 from knee to foot; B. *rari*;
rariaga sharp edged

raro the inside, inner part
 2. the feelings, heart, mind,
 disposition
 3. in, within; B. *raro*
raro'a roomy, spacious
raro'i v.tr. to encircle
raroiahu secretly, in
 thought, silently
raroma(na) character, dis-
 position, thoughts, kind,
 sort
 4. a grove of trees (= *rarau*)

raru *pron.3rd pers.dl.* they;
 short form

raru *pron.3rd pers.dl.* they;
 full form

raru'i *pron.3rd pers.dl.* they;
 in future tense

rasa to sprinkle, sow seed
 (= *rarasa*)
a rasanga'i nia i kora he
 sprinkled the seed
rasaha gerund
rasaha'i v.intr. sprinkle
rasanga'i v.intr.

rasi 1. to be stiff, straight
 cf. *rara*, *rarasi*; B. *rasi*
rasirasi to stretch
rasinga'i v.intr. stiffen,
 straighten, stretch limbs
 in weariness
rasita'i v.intr. stiffen,
 straighten, stretch limbs
 in weariness
ha'arasi make stiff
hairasi to stretch tight
 2. a sp. of fish; B. *rasi*
 3. to tie coconuts in pairs
 to a crosspole set up on two
 posts in coconut groves; B.
rasi

rasirasi 1. to stretch
 2. to bear, of trees
rasirasiha gerund
rasirasinga'i v.intr. to
 bear fruit
 3. to bring a sacred tree,
 usually a sp. of fig, into the
 village with great ceremony,
 set it up before the sacred
 house and hang offerings upon
 it of yam, taro, coconuts with
 live pigs at the base; and on
 the branches money, fish,
 and bat's teeth. The tree is
 decked with the ornaments worn
 by a chief (*Araha*) in their
 proper order (scarlet crown
 at top shoot etc.). This feast
 is given only at long intervals,
 at least 10 years, with many
 ceremonies, and at successive
 villages. The tree is called
ai rasi

rata a bamboo water vessel, six
 or eight foot long; B. *rata*

rata(na) 1. skull (= *wairata*,
wairaa)
 2. the shell of a mollusc
 (= *rate*); B. *rata*

ratarata 1. any small round
 object (smaller than *kora*,
 which itself is smaller than
hua); B. *ratarata* Adam's
 apple
 2. empty, as a pipe; B.
ratarata

ratarata(na) the inner skin of
 the kernel of a nut (accent

in these three words is on second vowel, ratárata)

rate 1. to tick, tap, beat (of heart) *cf.* rarate

rateha *gerund*

ratenga'i *v.intr.* beat

from, on account of

ratengi *v.tr.* tap on

raterate tick, tap, beat

2. B. to fence round a grave

3. to crash, break with a

crash, as broken crockery;

B. marete broken

rateha *gerund*

ratehi *v.tr.* to break with

a crash

a ratehia i dara the plate

was broken with a crash

ratenga'i *v.intr.* break

crashing on account of

4. to hear a far off sound,

crash

5. the shell of a mollusc

(= rata)

rate i poru Bulimus shell

rate(na) jawbone; B. parate

cf. tatate, warate (chin)

raterate a sp. of insect, death's watch (= rarate) *cf.* rate 1.

raterate'a having two skins, as some varieties of yam; B.

rateratega

rato to swell, as a corpse

ratoha *gerund*

ratohi *v.tr.* swell from

ratonga'i *v.intr.* to swell on account of

rau 1. a leaf (= rawa, ro); B. rau

2. prefix to names of trees (a characteristic idiom of many Melanesian languages)

rau'eda, raubero, rauponiu

etc.; B. rau

3. a plank

rau'ai planks, slabs

4. *v.tr.* to snatch, seize,

carry off by force, take away

raunga'i *v.intr.* to catch

and drive, as the wind a

boat

rausi *v.tr.* to pull off

strands or thin skin of a

plant; B. rau

5. to be quick

raurau quick, quickly

rauhi *v.tr.* 1. be quick

at, in

2. to desire eagerly,

urgently *cf.* rao

raunga'i *v.intr.* be quick

at

ha'araurau quickly; B.

raurau

6. rauni *v.tr.* to decorate;

B. rauni

rauniha(na) decorations,

ornaments

ha'arauni decorations, orn-

aments; to decorate

7. to hoist by pulling, as a

sail; to pull; B. rau, rapu

pull tight

rausi *v.tr.* to pull on

a rope

8. a war bow, made from tree

hiru; larger than either ba'e

or basi *cf.* rauaro

9. in numerals such as

tangarau, 100, prob. rau 1.

10. *pron. 3rd pers. pl.* they,

them; short form for raau

11. a pl. article

rau hi'ona the spirits

rau(na) side, bank of stream, shore

rauna i asi beach

rauna i wai river bank

ra'u to take a handful

ra'uha *gerund*

ra'uha'i *v.intr.* take a

handful of

ra'unga'i *v.intr.* take a

handful of

ha'ara'u to take by hand-

fuls

ra'ua cat's cradle (= ra'una)

rau'abu a sp. of tree; B.

raukapu

rauaro a rainbow; B. rarauwaro, raraiwaro

raubwae'ahu a portion cut out of pig (stomach)

rau'eda 1. a sp. of tree, Tradescantia, which is sacred; if a man went near his legs withered; also dangerous to dogs; B. raugeda

2. a disease, numbness of seat, and swelling; paralysis of knee, withering of limbs; caused by approaching carelessly *cf.* rau'eda 1.

rauha *gerund of* rau 6.

ra'uha *gerund of* ra'u

rauha'i *v.intr.* 1. to rush, of water *cf.* rau 6.

2. a rapid in a stream

3. to carry away, as the sea carries off something fallen overboard

ra'uha'i take a handful ra'u

- rauhi 1. v.tr. to be quick at, for
 rau rauhia they were quickly on him
 2. v.tr. desire urgently, eagerly
 3. v.tr. to help (= tatau, 'a'auhi)
 4. to hasten, hurry
 5. a shell, sp. of Turbo; B. rarauhi
 6. a white mother of pearl hook, for bonito

rauhisi half a hisi

rau'i pron.3rd pers.pl. they; in future tense

rauihara 1000 coconuts i, ki, ku are prepositions

rau kihara 1000 coconuts

rau kuhara 1000 coconuts

raumaana'o the end of a village nearest the enemy

raumanu yams and hana put out ready for planting

raumwadu to be imminent, close; of a day, period, event
 raumwaduhi v.tr. be close to

ra'una cat's cradle (= rara'una, ra'ua) some are rara'una, raha, hato, kuka, pera, tagaikakarubebe

ra'unga'i take a handful cf. ra'u

- raunga'i 1. to rush, of water cf. rau 5.
 2. to be in a hurry about cf. rau 5.
 3. to catch and drive, as the wind a boat cf. rau 4.

raungari a form of taboo (Rorobo); B. raungari

rauni to decorate, embellish, set off cf. rau 6.

rauniha(na) ornaments, decorations

- rauponi 1. a sp. of tree with long ovate, edible leaves; B. poniu, moniu
 2. a club shaped like the leaf of the tree rauponi = darima

rauraha a sp. of fig

- raurau 1. quick, quickly cf. rau 5.
 2. a sp. of large brown ant; B. raurau

rauri'i a sp. of fig (= huhua) (the parako of Ulawa)

rausi to pull on a rope cf. rau 7.

rauta'i v.intr. to drop from a string; to pay out a chain

rautari to pull up and replant elsewhere; plant out seedlings;
 B. rautari
 rautarahi v.tr. transplant
 rautaranga'i v.intr. transplant
 ha'arautari transplant

rauwaitiniu a counting term

- rawa(na) 1. a leaf (= rau, ro) cf. marawa
 2. membrane of a bat's wing
 3. a small net; B. rawarawa
 4. a cobweb (used in fishing with a kite); B. rawa
 5. a spider; B. rawa
 rawa'abu a large variety
 rawa marawa sp. which makes a very large net-like web capable of holding small birds
 rawa ni mwarore a small sp.
 rawa nununu a sp. which agitates its web when disturbed

rawa'ado a very large sp. of grasshopper

rawabare'o E. a person with a reputation for bravery but not so very brave at a pinch

rawai'ado'a a sp. of insect like a leaf in appearance

rawairaa gentle, of sound

rawairei third day of the moon

- rawaraha 1. coarse in texture, of bag or mat; B. rawaraha
 2. carelessly, to do carelessly

- rawarahanga'i v.intr. do carelessly
- rawarawa 1. a fringe; fluff from blanket; rough edge of unplanned board, etc.
2. to catch fish or turtle with net (hu'o)
- rawasao carelessly, do carelessly
rawasaohi v.tr. do carelessly
rawasaonga'i v.intr. do carelessly
- rawasi v.tr. to comb the hair
cf. rawa 1.
rawasia p.p. combed
ha'arawasi to comb
- re W., B. prefix to names of women, and to indef. pron. used of a woman cf. wisi, wiani
re sil you there, to a woman
re ani so and so, of a woman
- rea 1. shining white, glistening, glittering cf. marea, maremare, rere, renga
2. an albino
3. small of its kind
rea ni 'au small kind of bamboo
rea ni niu etc.; B. rea(na)
rearea 1. small nut on a palm
2. small
- reani W., B. so and so, of a woman
- rearea fruitless, a nut with no flesh in it; poor, of fruit
- rebi 1. a woman set apart for guests at feasts (not a wanton, loose living woman)
2. a beautiful girl, a beautiful child
rebinihenua the name of a famous gong at Heuru, now at Pawa school; B. repi (= urao)
- rebwa to press down leaving an impression, as a person sitting on the grass (= reebwa)
cf. rewa
rebwangi v.tr. press and leave impression
rebwangia p.p. pressed down
rebwasl v.tr. press and leave impression
rebwasia p.p. pressed

- down
rebwata'i v.intr. press down leaving impression; B. repwa
- rebwaasi v.tr. to smash, as an egg
a buri rebwaasia he trod on it and smashed it; B. rapwasl
- rebwarebwa sores on children's hands
- reda to be in confusion, confused
redasi v.tr. in confusion from, confused by
haireda confused
- rederede a sp. of large crimson fern
- ree 1. to see; B. reel
reel v.tr.
2. reesi v.tr. to overlook, fail, miss (= riesi)
a 'ome reesia he overlooked it
- reebwa to press down and leave impression (= rebwa); the same
- rege 1. to jump cf. raka, reke; B. reke; rekereke to boil
2. to disembark, land
regeha 1. gerund
2. the jumping off rock for souls setting out to Maraba (Hades); B. rekerekeha diving off rock cf. Maori reinga
3. to copulate, of dogs
regeha'i v.intr. leap at, on
regehi v.tr. jump upon; spring at, after; land at
regehia p.p. leaped on
regema'i v.intr. leap at, on
regenga'i v.intr. leap at, on
regesi v.tr. jump upon, land at
regesia p.p. leaped upon
regeta'i v.intr. leap at, on
ha'arege cause to leap, set ashore
ha'aregehi cause to leap, set ashore
- rehareha 1. a large bladed spear for killing pigs
2. such a spear erected in the middle of a village in a thunderstorm for lightning to strike, apparently phallic

- ha'areha 1. to marry a second time
2. stepfather, stepson, stepmother
- rehasi repeatedly, carefully
- rehe v.tr. to fan a fire cf.
dehe, hehe
rehenga'i v.intr.
rehengi v.tr. to fan a fire
rehengia p.p. fanned
- rehi to lift up
rehihi v.tr.
- reho 1. v.tr. give short measure, not given enough in returning a present
rehonga'i v.intr. give short measure
2. v.tr. answer wrongly
rereho answer wrongly
rehoreho answer wrongly
3. a bamboo with food cooked in it
- rehoreho 1. answer wrongly
2. a woman who has given birth to a child
- rehu'a the middle, the lower half cf. arerehua
- rei 1. to judge
2. a long sp. of grass with sharp cutting edges; B. rii
3. ha'arei to kill an adulterer or his relations
- re'i 1. S. pl. article (= ra'i)
re'i taha naani? what are these things?
2. pron. 3rd pers.pl. they; in future tense
- reirei(na) the summit of a hill cf. reei
- re'ire'i things set out to be seen, and admired; B. hagareirei
- reke to leap, jump (= rege)
(the same suffixes as rege)
cf. raka, siki, sigi; B. reke
- renga 1. to lie on the back
rengarenga to lie on the back
rengasi v.tr. to turn over on its back, as a turtle
rengasia p.p. turned over
rengata'i v.intr. turn over
- ha'arengasi to place face upwards
2. to be white, glistening, splendid cf. rea
rengasi v.tr. flash on, glorify
rengata'i v.intr. to flash, as lightning
- rengi to throw down
rengihenu to throw husks of ngari nut on a grave covering it up; done on the 11th day after death; the graves often completely covered with the husks (= irihenu)
- reo mother-of-pearl cf. rea
- reoreo 1. chambered nautilus
2. decoration, inlaying done with nautilus shell
reoreo'a inlaid with nautilus shell; B. reoreo
reoreo araha a pinkish sp.
reoreo bwaura'i white sp.
- repa thin, of legs; B. repa crooked leg
- repi (= rebi)
- repo 1. S. to blister as from a burn; rise in lumps, as paint heated by the sun; E., W.
repwa
reporepo to blister as from a burn
reposit v.tr. be blistered from, by
rerepo to blister
ha'arepo cause to blister, rise in lumps
2. to be old (but not rotten), as a bag
repoha gerund
- repwa 1. E., W. blister, rise in blisters; S. repo
repwarepwa blister
repwasi v.tr. be blistered from
rerepwa blister
ha'arepwa cause to blister, rise in lumps
2. to press back, press aside, as leaves, grass (= rebwa)
repwarepwa
- rere 1. to spread, of fire
rereha'i v.intr.
2. white and shining, as a distant tree in the forest
cf. rea, renga, marea, maremare, huhurere
3. a current, tide
4. come down from a hill

- (= rerehau)
 rerenga'i v.intr.; B. rere
 5. to rub, sharpen by rubbing;
 B. rerea sharpened
 rerenga'i v.intr. to rub,
 sharpen by rubbing
 rerere sharpen
 ha'arere to sharpen
 6. to squint (= marerenga)
 cf. maarere, darere
 rerehi v.tr. squint at;
 B. rere, maarere
 rerenga'i v.intr. squint
 ha'arere cause to squint
- rereahe a sp. of fern, edible
- rereba shaded
- rerebwa to blister (= rebwa)
- rerebweru 1. to cut down a
 tree so as to fall on others
 partly cut and all fall to-
 gether cf. bweru, abweru
 rerebwerunga'i v.intr. to
 cut down a tree so as to
 fall to on others partly
 cut and all fall together;
 B. riripwiru
 2. W. to run away
 rerebwerunga'i v.intr.
 run away from
 rerebweruta'i v.intr. run
 away from
- rerede 1. to slip
 reredenga'i v.intr. slip
 on, from
 reredeta'i v.intr. slip
 on, from
 2. a landslip
 3. ha'arerede to refuse to
 listen, reject a suggestion
- rereha(na) a shoal of bonito;
 B. rereha
- rereha'i v.intr. 1. to spread
 cf. rere 1.
 2. rub down, rub fine cf.
 rere 5.
- rerehau to come down (= rere)
- rerehi to squint at cf. rere 6.
- rereho answer wrongly (= reho)
- reremo 1. a sp. of tree, leaves
 used in dyeing; B. reremo
 2. yam pudding with nuts in
 it
- reremounimwara a sp. of tree
- rerenga to squint (= rere)
- rerenga'i 1. to come down cf.
 rere 4.
 2. to rub, sharpen by rubbing
 cf. rere 5.
 3. to squint cf. rere 6.
- rerepo to blister (= repo)
- rerepweru E. to run away; W.
 rerebweru
- rerere 1. foaming white cf.
 rere 2.
 2. the spot where the white
 foam of the surf ends
 3. to sharpen by rubbing cf.
 rere 5.
- reresengoo to make a false charge
 reresengnoonga'i v.intr.
 to charge falsely
- reresi 1. a sp. of sweet scented
 creeper; the bark is crushed
 2. to be angry; only used of
 a ghost (adaro)
 'ome reresi view with dis-
 like
- reresingoo bring a false charge
 (= reresengoo)
- reresuri a trance
- rereteboo a small sp. of cuscus
- rerewa go crooked, turn aside
 rerewaha gerund
 rerewahi v.tr. turn aside
 from
- rero v.tr. to catch in a net
 (dau with hand) cf. sao; B.
 rore
- resi W., B. excl. to a woman, you
 over there! (= I say! listen!)
 cf. re
- rete 1. to break off, bite off,
 cut into cf. rate
 rete'a p.p. broken off,
 bitten off, cut into
 rete'i v.tr. to break off,
 bite off, cut into
 rete'ia p.p. broken off,
 bitten off, cut into
 reteretea cut up, broken up
 into small pieces; B. marete,
 rete cut down a tree
 2. to pick bugs out of someone's
 hair and kill them by biting
 them
 retengi v.tr. to pick bugs
 out of someone's hair and
 kill them by biting them
 3. clearly

- rethi 1. clearly, firmly, distinctly
 'ome rethia
 2. successfully
 a duru rethia he prophesied and it came to pass
 3. carefully
 'ome suri rethia look after him carefully (of a prisoner)
 4. a sp. of insect
 5. reterete to smart, sting, ache; of a sore

- reto 1. a sp. of fish, taboo to women and children; B. reto
 2. ringworm

- retoreto slow growing, of man or tree
 ha'aretoreto cause to grow slowly

- re'u cockle for scraping yams

- rewa 1. to lift aside, press back
 rewasi v.tr. 1. to brush against, as grass in narrow path; B. rehasi
 a rewasia i uwana (the grass) brushed his legs
 2. impressions on grass, tracks caused by person passing by; B. rehasi
 2. to come from meeting, to pass on the path
 rewasi v.tr. to come from meeting, to pass on the path
 3. cut growth away from tree, clear round it
 rewai v.tr. clear round a tree
 rewasi v.tr. clear round a tree
 rewasia p.p. cleaned of undergrowth
 4. to pull down creepers from a tree
 rewasi v.tr. to pull down creepers from a tree

- rewa(ana) 1. the first light of dawn rewaidangi; B. rewa, rafurafu marchasi lightning
 2. to grow light
 rewanga'i v.intr. grow light from, because of
 rewasi v.tr. lighten, brighten, make clear and visible
 marewa bright, shining; clear, of trees, clouds etc.

- rewai clear away growth cf.
 rewa 3.

- rewanga'i grow light from cf.

- rewa(ana) 1.

- rewarewa v.tr. 1. to let go free for a time, as a girl too young to marry
 ha'arewarewa to let go free for a time
 2. all created things
 3. to let an opportunity pass and not speak, as letting another man propose to a girl you wish to marry

- rewasi 1. brush against cf.
 rewa 1.
 2. impressions made in passing by
 3. pass on the road, come from cf. rewa 2.
 4. lighten, brighten, make visible cf. rewa(ana) 1.
 5. clear undergrowth round a tree cf. rewa 3.
 6. pull down creepers from a tree

- ri 1. v.tr. suffix; B. ri
 2. gen. prefix, only used in a few phrases, e.g., hau ri ugu of, belonging to

- ria 1. ginger, much used in charms; B. ria
 2. in phrase abwa'i ria i gare

- riaria 1. to change; as sound of trumpet, call of a bird
 riariaha gerund; B. riaria
 riariaa p.p. changed
 riarianga'i v.intr. change, because of, to
 riariata'i v.intr. change, because of, to
 ha'ariaria 1. change, cause to sound different
 2. to change shape; B. riaria
 2. change one's tune, try another tack, give different advice
 3. to throw back, of bananas etc. (red to white)
 ha'ariaria a throwback, to throw back

- riba to attempt to open something difficult cf. raba, ripa
 ribaha gerund
 ribanga'i v.intr. to attempt to open something difficult
 ribata'i v.intr. to attempt to open something difficult
 ribasi v.tr. to attempt to open something difficult
 ha'ariba to attempt to open something difficult

ributa to lie down heavy with sleep, after overeating

rida 1. to move a little to one side

2. to shift, veer, of the wind
ridanga'i v.intr. to move to one side
rldarida shifting, veering, of the wind
na ro'a a o'a rldarida the wind is shifting

ridu 1. to change skin, as a snake; B. risu

2. W. to crawl sitting, as a baby cf. risu; E. waridu
riduha'i v.intr. to crawl sitting; B. risu
ridunga'i v.intr. to crawl sitting; B. rusu seat, backside
riduridu a cripple

3. cf. riu
riduridu to move sideways

4. cf. risu
ha'aridu to wipe with leaves after defecating; B. rusu seat, backside

5. weak, of body; ill, of a child; B. risu weak
riduha gerund

rie riesi v.tr. to fail, miss (= ree)

'ome riesi fail to see

ri'eri'e(na) the shin cf. riga

riga a swelling under the armpit

rigi 1. to leave the body, of sickness

riginga'i v.intr. to leave the body, of sickness; B. riki

rigita'i v.intr. to leave the body, of sickness

2. to loosen, to weigh anchor, take off bowstring etc.; B. riki

rigiha gerund

rigima'i v.intr. loose etc.

rigisi v.tr. loose

rigisia p.p. loosed, weighed (of anchor) etc.

3. to bounce, as an indiarubber ball; B. riki cf. riki, siki, sigi

ririgi to spurt, of blood
rigi bwa'ora

4. to be nervous a rigi i ahuna

5. to fall back, as a spear from a shallow wound; B. puriki

rigisi v.tr. to fall back
rigita'i v.intr. to fall back

6. to break, as a shell ornament

7. a sp. of tree, rosewood; B. riki

rigo 1. to look after, tend

rigohi v.tr. to look after, tend

rigomi v.tr. to look after, tend

rigori v.tr. to look after, tend

ha'arigo look after

2. to cross the arms cf. riko
rigomi v.tr. to cross the arms

rigongi v.tr. to cross the arms

riha(ana) W., B. to be large and fine, in good condition, excellent, of a garden (= kona)
rihanga'i v.intr.

rihariha to shrink

manawa rihariha to gasp on account of
riharihanga'i v.intr. shrink from

riho(na) 1. a tooth cf.

mamaniho; B. riho

riho 'arasahu E. incisor teeth, of a dog

riho aragaasi front incisor, of a man

riho gare first set of teeth

riho goro second set of teeth

riho hara double teeth

riho horihori dog's teeth

used as money

riho koruhau molar teeth

riho pakasi canine teeth

rihosohubworo dog's teeth

rihotagai'ura incisor teeth

rihotapirari W. incisor teeth

2. a tusk

The stages of growth are (1)

surawewe (2) koru'abu (3)

susuha'ibua (sticking up) (4)

mwakeke (curled) (5) susu

(meeting in a circle)

3. the barb of a hook

4. to turn round cf. ariho
rihosi to turn round (trans. in form)

rihota'i v.intr.

rihoa money, bat's or fish teeth
ha'arihoa

rihonaou a sp. of taro cf. ou

- rihorere 1. a sp. of banana
2. a grub in bananas

rihoriho to turn round; to alter
a message or story (= gehogeho,
gewogewo)

rihoriho'a jagged, sharp, as
coral rocks; B. riworiwoga

rihorihota'i to turn from side
to side, as a sick man, or the
tail of a Wagtail

rihoro in season
a'ihungu rihoro it will
fruit in its season

- rihu 1. to go close to, skirt
the coast, in a canoe; B.
rihu
rihunga'i v.intr. to go
close to
2. to nurse, look after a
sick man or child
rihunga'i v.intr. 1. to
shut out evil influences,
keep a wounded man or child-
bearing woman apart in a
house a rihunga'i nia or
rihunga'i 'inia; B. rihungagi
ha'arihunga'i to shut out
evil influences
2. prayer, to pray (modern);
B. rihungagi (modern)
3. Christianity (modern)
ha'arihunga'i to introduce
Christianity (modern)
4. a creeper tied round a
house for rihunga'i 1.; B.
rihungagi
5. to tie a string across
as a taboo
6. to nurse a sick man or
child
3. sideposts of house

rihua a cliff cf. rihu 1.

rihumae the gathering after
death in the house of the
dead man, a wake (many cere-
monies) for the dead cf.
rihu 2.

rihumaerara a strict
rihumae for a chief with
complete fast

- rihunga'i 1. to skirt the
coast cf. rihu 1.
2. to nurse the sick cf. rihu
2.
3. to shut out evil cf. rihu 2.
4. to pray, prayer cf. rihu 2.
5. Christianity cf. rihu 2.
6. a creeper tied round a
house cf. rihu 2.

7. to tie a string taboo round
a house cf. rihu 2.

rihurihu 1. small edge of stones
round an oven cf. rihu 1.;
B. rihurihu
2. a sp. of fish, *Pristipoma*;
B. rihurihu

rihurihua steep, of the shore
cf. rihu 1.

rihurihunga a black and white
sea snake which drives and
encircles fish; B. rihurihunga

rihuta to skirt the coast cf.
rihu 1.

rihuta a voyage along the coast
cf. rihu 1.

rihutoto to sail round an island
cf. rihu 1.; B. rihutoto

ri'i 1. small
2. treble, of a set of gongs;
B. rigi

riidaa to bank up, of clouds
(= suara'a, 'ahuriri)

ri'iri'i 1. the little finger;
B. rigi, rigirigi
2. in small pieces
3. small stones round oven
(= riri'i)

riirii an insect, cicade; B.
ririri

riiriitoa dirty, of a cloth etc.

riki to fly back, as a spring
cf. riki, siki, sigi, ririki;
B. riki

rikiriki 1. to fly back
rikisi v.tr. to let fly
back, loose; as a spring of
a trap

2. a mouse-trap huna
rikiriki
ba'e rikiriki a crossbow;
to pull up moorings; B.
ahariki to rise
3. the small end of a stick
cf. ri'iri'i

4. a twig
5. firm, unshakeable
6. to throb, pulsate, as
the heart, pulse; B.
rikiriki
rikirikinga'i v.intr. to
throb with, from
7. to wring the hands (= uha)
rikirikinga'i v.intr. to
wring the hands

8. a tortoiseshell hook for bonito
- rigo** to cross the hands on the breast (= rigo); B. rogo, rogomi
 rikomi to cross the hands on the breast
 rikomia *p.p.* crossed on the breast, folded (of arms)
 rikongi *v.tr.* to cross the hands on the breast
 rikongia *p.p.* crossed, folded (of arms)
- rima(na)** 1. the hand, arm; forefoot of animals; B. rima
 2. five; B. rima
 rimana the fifth
 ha'arima five times
- rimasi** E., B. *v.tr.* to annoy; B. rimasi
- ringaringa** *v.tr.* to straighten, adjust, turn, move (= rung-arunga)
 ha'aringaringa *caus.* to straighten, adjust, turn, move
- ringe(na)** 1. voice
 2. custom, use; B. ringe
- ringi** to pour, incline a vessel
 ringisi *v.tr.* to pour, incline a vessel
 ringisia *p.p.* poured, inclined
 ringita'i *v.intr.* to pour out
 ha'aringisi *caus.* to pour out, incline
 maringi inclined, of a vessel; running out, over
- rio** to look, see *cf.* agario, wairiorio, ri'o 1.
 riosi *v.tr.* to look at, see
 rionga'i *v.intr.* to look at, see
- ri'o** 1. to move the head
 ri'osi *v.tr.* to move the head
 2. to hang, strangle; B. rigo hang, strangle; the neck (Haununu)
 ri'o'i *v.tr.* to hang
 rio the neck
 ri'osi *v.tr.* to hang
- ri'oa** E., B. dirty, of the body
- riotou** certain to die, will not recover
- ri'oto'o** sit with bent head in sickness
- ripa** E. to attempt to open something difficult; W. riba
cf. raba
 ripaha *gerund*
 ripanga'i *v.intr.*
 ripasi *v.tr.*
 ripata'i *v.intr.*
 ha'aripa *caus.* to cause to try to open
- riri** 1. *v.tr.* to guide a tree in falling
 riringa'i *v.intr.* to guide a tree in falling
 ha'ariri *caus.* to guide a tree in falling
 2. to go off in a slanting direction, go aside
 riringa'i *v.intr.* to go off in a slanting direction, go aside
 3. to tack, in sailing
 riri bwana to turn the sail (so as to take a new course)
 ririha'i *v.intr.*; B. riri
 4. *v.tr.* to put stones round an oven
 5. to set up perpendicular stones round a burial place or a house
 riringa'i *v.intr.* to set up perpendicular stones round a burial place or a house
 riri'i stones round an oven
 ririhau stones round an oven
 6. a sp. of taro
 7. *v.tr.* to make a child's bwari (losenge of hair on bald head)
 8. to go in a circle
- riria** in a circle
 ha'ariria *caus.* make circular, in a circle
- riridawi** a small green fish with black stripes
- riridu** drawn back to the wall, of a door hohono riridu
- riri'e** 1. a tree sp.
 2. rheumatic
- ririgi** 1. to spurt, of blood
cf. rigi
 2. a seesaw
- ririha'i** to tack *cf.* riri 2.
- ririharo** to walk in a circle

ririhau a circle of stones; B. ririhau

ririki 1. a seesaw *cf.* riki; B. ririki
2. to flow, as blood from a sore when a man moves about
3. to crackle, of fire; B. ririki
4. broken

riringa'i to guide a tree, go off slanting, set up stone circle *cf.* riri 1., 2., 3.

riripora a game of hide and seek

riripwaranga an insect sp.

ririsi to shave, cut *cf.* risi

ririumu a halo round moon *cf.* riri 4. (= raarata, kororiwa)

ririwaawaa a sp. of taro

ririwaro 1. a line stretched across a door when a chief's son is born; B. ririwaa
2. to stretch such a line

riro 1. to flash, lighten, of lightning
rirohi *v.tr.* to flash on
rironga'i *v.intr.* to flash on
hairiro *recip.* to flash, of lightning
2. to move the tongue
riroi *v.tr.* to move the tongue
riromi *v.tr.* to move the tongue
riromia *p.p.* moved
riroha *gerund*
ha'ariro *caus.* to move the tongue
3. to entice with food
riromi *v.tr.* to entice with food
riromia *p.p.* enticed
rirosi *v.tr.* to entice
rirosia *p.p.* enticed

risi 1. to cut off, cut up (tobacco) shave; B. risi cut hair
ririsi shave, prepare tobacco for pipe
2. awake; B. rite
risihi *v.tr.* to wake
risihia *p.p.* awakened
risinga'i *v.intr.* awake from, on account of
ha'arisihi to wake

risi beibei end of handle of club

risita'eoru 1. the three tufts of hair left on the shaven head of a child (= hasiku, hakipu)
2. three men in a canoe

risu 1. seat supports of a canoe; B. rusu *cf.* ridu
2. a term denoting size of a canoe
e silha risu, rima risu what size is it, a five man canoe; the price of canoes depends on the number of risu, usually £1 per risu
3. a sp. of fish; B. risu

rita(na) part of a woman's body

ritoki W., B. to hang down, as strands, edge of blanket etc.
ritokihi *v.tr.* hang down on
ritokinga'i *v.intr.* hang down on

riu 1. to go, move; usually of movement backwards and forwards
cf. di'u, ridu
riuha *gerund*
riuriu *gerund*
ha'ariu cause to move; B. riu
2. tracks, marks where one has passed
riuriu tracks, marks where one has passed
dorariuriu track worn by coming and going *cf.* riu 1.
3. to go and return
nahei 'o riu nai iei at what point did you turn back
4. to follow
5. go on, go past; B. riu
6. beyond
7. forms a superlative
goro riu very good
8. in phrase
rangi riu first drops of rain

riu'a excess
riuha *gerund* of riu 1.

riunga 1. plague, pestilence; B. riunga
2. season of fruiting, of a tree

riunga'i to hold upside down, back to front

riuriu 1. move about
2. tracks

riuta'a sickness unto death
 riutaha excessive
 riuta'ira'i move away from, turn from

riwa(na) 1. hole of rat or crab
 2. cave in rocks

riwaigaumwa hollow of throat
cf. gaumwa

riwato E. a walking stick; B. riwato

ro 1. to be tight, firm, as an armlet *cf.* roro
 roha *gerund*
 rota'i v.intr. be tight on, from
 ha'aro make tight, tighten
 2. two, in certain phrases only (= rua) as ro mwane!
 3. a leaf; always used with 'ai, ro'ai, especially of sodden leaves or leaves for the oven
 4. roni v.tr. to make an excuse, decline an invitation
 rota'i v.intr. to make an excuse, decline an invitation
 ha'aroni to make an excuse, decline an invitation

roa 1. the black-lipped pearl shell (= waro); B. roaroa
cf. wairoaroa (since pearls are connected in Arosi with sun and moon worship, possibly words like M. loa the sun, U. loa the sky, and even G. loa a dancing ground may be cognates; *cf.* use of rongo)
 2. dung, refuse, rubbish

roa(na) the tail, only of bonito and a fish called ariu

ro'a 1. the wind
 ro'asi v.tr. to blow on, drive before, of the wind
 a ro'asia i ora; B. roga
 ro'asia p.p. stirred by the breeze

The chief winds are named as follows:

ahare West Wind
 aharosi N.W. gale
 aruwa cool night land breeze
 awarosi N.W. gale
 awarosi N.W. gale
 maraau S.E. trade
 maraharisi E. and N.E. wind
 mawa'ahu changeable winds

mawaimou wind from inland, the hills
 ro'ahenga'i a destructive wind
 taora'ina South Wind
 teterematawa North Wind, hot

2. to rub in the hands (= roga)
 ro'a'i v.tr. to rub in the hands
 ro'aro'a v.tr. to rub in the hands
 ro'aaro'a v.tr. to rub in the hands

ro'ai sodden leaves, leaves for the oven

roana slipped over arm, as an armlet

roaroa 1. bright, glorious, shining *cf.* roa 1., wairoaroa
 2. phosphorescent; B. roaroa black-lipped pearl shell
 3. a shell, sp. of cardita

ro'aro'a B. N.W. gale

robi 1. an overgrown, neglected garden (= mausu)
 2. to plant yams temporarily in a small plot till the garden is ready
 ha'arobi to plant yams temporarily in a small plot till the garden is ready
 3. v.tr. to distress
 a robia i ahuna gare anana a maesi he was distressed at his child's death

robo 1. to spread, make leaf; of grass, weeds, creepers etc.
 rorobo to spread, make leaf; B. ropo; angaropwo nest
 roborobo to spread, make leaf
 roporopo mass of sprouting coconuts
 robosi v.tr. spread over, choke
 robosia p.p. overspread, choked
 robota'i v.tr. to spread over
 ha'arobo cause to spread
 hairobo be thick, spreading
 2. a pool, a word given by Dr Ivens, probably an error
 3. thick, dense, of smoke; B. ropo
 4. a heap of grass, weeds etc.
 5. to pile up, as driftwood in a stream; B. rororo
 robosi v.tr. to pile up
 robosia p.p. piled up

- ha'arobo cause to pile up
 hairobo piled up in a mass
 6. v.tr. to taboo; B. ropwo
 rorobo to taboo
 robosi v.tr.
 robosia p.p. tabooed
 ha'arobo to make taboo
- roboatari leaves and fronds of
 coconut past edible stage
- robonga 1. to heal over but
 remain sore underneath
 2. a sore with surface healed
 over (= atobono)
- robonimena black magic
- roborobo 1. to spread cf. robo
 1.
 2. a clump
- roborobobwau to betray guests
 by secretly allowing their
 food to be poisoned, i.e.,
 charmed
- robosi 1. spread over cf. robo
 1.
 2. pile up cf. robo 5.
 3. taboo cf. robo 6.
- robota'i spread over cf. robo 1.
- roda 1. to play, as dogs cf.
 ruda; B. rota
 rodaha gerund
 rodanga'i v.intr. play
 with
 ha'aroda to play
 hairoda to play
 2. to move backwards and for-
 wards, to loosen by moving
 about
 rodaha gerund
 roda'i v.tr. to loosen by
 moving
 rodaroda to loosen by moving
 ha'aroda to loosen by moving
 3. to rub in the hands cf.
 ro'a, ro'ga
 roda'i v.tr. to rub in the
 hands
 ha'aroda to rub in the hands
- rodi 1. to be sweet, sweet
 rodiha gerund
 2. sugarcane (= ohu)
 3. sugar (modern)
 4. to fasten, belay, make fast
 ha'arodi
- rodo 1. dark, black
 a rodo i abira a black dish
 cf. rorodo
 2. ripe
 rodomi v.tr. be dark or

- ripe on account of
 rodomia p.p. darkened
 na 'au a rodomia the bamboo
 is darkened
3. night
 rodoha'i v.intr. be night
 rodonga'i v.intr. be
 night
 rodosi v.tr. to benight
 a rodosiau suritara
 rodosia p.p. benighted
 ha'arodo become dark
4. a day, in counting; time
 being counted by nights
5. immature
- rodoburu pitch black
- rodoburudangi darkest hour
 before the dawn
- rodoha'i 1. benight cf. rodo 3.
 2. all day till night cf.
 dangira'i
- rodohono 1. pitch black
 2. dark and lowering, of sky
- rodohonoburu a darkness that
 can be felt
- rodomana abode of the dead, Hades,
 at Oru Marau Islands (Three
 Sisters) and at Marapa (Marau
 Sound, Guadalcanal) where is
 the "life giving river"
 Waimauri, which makes souls
 who bathe in it imperishable;
 B. rotomana
- rodomauru'ahu the night before
 a feast
- rodomi 1. dark on account of
 cf. rodo 1.
 2. ripen from cf. rodo 2.
 3. black
- rodonga'i benight cf. rodo 3.
- rodopakuu very dark
- rodosi benight cf. rodo 3.
- roga 1. to fall
 roganga'i v.intr. fall
 from
 rogara'i v.intr. fall from
 rogata'i v.intr. fall from
 2. to wash clothes, to rub
 cf. ro'a, roda; wasi
 roga'i v.tr. to rub, to
 wash clothes
 rogaroga to rub, to wash
 clothes
 ha'aroga to rub

rogahunu to mark forehead and cheeks with lime (= babasahu)
rogahunusi v.tr. to mark forehead and cheeks with lime

- roge 1. a bat, flying fox; the teeth used as money; a manu and common as omen of various things; B. roke
rogehuto a small sp.
rogekakaihira a black sp.
rogekakuru sp. with blunt teeth
roge i'a a sp. of fish
roge ni matawa a sp. of bird
roge ni one sp. sea eel
roge rahu a sp. of fish
roge wawa'au a red sp. of bat
2. a very small land gastropod; B. roke
roge ni one small shells strung and worn by widows mourning
3. lamprey (= roke)

rogo(na) the liver; B. roko

rogohea cowardly, a coward

rogohuto E. lungs; W. rogomwa'u'u

rogomamaganui spleen and pancreas (the two together)
cf. mwa'a pancreas

rogomwa'u'u W. lungs

- roha 1. gerund of ro 1.
2. handle of large net 'ubena
3. to break something brittle
rohaha gerund
roha'i v.tr. break
roha'ia p.p. broken
rohanga'i v.intr. break
ha'aroa break

- rohe 1. v.tr. to set a sail, a net, string a bow etc.; B. rohe
2. to sail
3. mucus stuffing up throat at death, as in pneumonia; B. rohe

roherohe string of large net

- rohi 1. groove in stick for rubbing fire
2. a sp. of large red fish

- rohirohi 1. to marry a widow
rohirohi 'ini nao
2. to be in difficulties, in a hopeless state, as near

death
bwara rohirohi na

- roho 1. to fly, as a bird
rohoroho to fly; B. rowo run away, fly (flee)
rohonga'i v.intr. fly to, with
rohosi v.tr. fly to
rohota'i v.intr. fly to
ha'aroa 1. to fly
2. to let fly, loose
2. a sp. of tree
3. v.tr. cut with a knife, holding the object cut
4. v.tr. knock one thing on another
ha'aroa knock one thing on another
5. in 'au roho, whistling bamboo, set on a tree to whistle in the wind; prob. roho 1.

rohoroho to strike rocks to get an echo

rohu W. awarosi rohu westerly gale; B. rohu

rohurohu'a precipitous, unscaleable cf. rihurihu'a

- roi 1. to carry over the shoulder, as a bag
roroi to carry over the shoulder
ha'aroi oaus. to carry over the shoulder
2. a very large red snake living in coconut trees and nut trees, kills men, said not to be able to return if it once comes down
3. a sp. of Arundo
4. to meet
ha'aroi to meet

roka v.tr. to contract, contracted, as a tightly tied limb swollen on each side of bandage

- roke 1. E. a lamprey; B. roke
2. to excuse oneself, decline an invitation, make an excuse
tairoke to excuse oneself
3. to tie up (a parcel)

rokera a house with a double roof

- roko 1. to contract, contracted, as the middle of a lampstand
2. to squat of. riko, roka, roku (or a person with a thin waist)

- roko'i v.tr. to squat
 rokomi 1. v.tr. to cross hands on breast
 2. to squat with hands on lap
 rokonga'i v.intr. to contract on account of
 rokomia p.p. with hands crossed; B. tairogo narrow, of a path
 3. naked, without even waist string

- roku 1. to fold up cf. ro'u;
 B. rogu
 rokumi v.tr.
 rokumia p.p. folded up
 rokunga'i v.intr. to fold
 rokuroku to fold
 ha'aroku caus. to fold
 2. to shrink and grovel, of man or dog
 rokuha gerund
 rokunga'i v.intr. to shrink from, at
 rokuri v.tr. to shrink from, grovel to

- rokuroku to dash about in the surf (= rukuruku)
 rokuroku'a dashed about in the surf
 rokurokunga'i v.intr. to dash about

- roma 1. a small red crab
 2. a small red oyster used in making red shell money found on S. Coast

- romo 1. point of shoulder
 2. to spread, as vines cf. robo; B. romoromo
 3. to make leaf
 romoha gerund
 romoromo 1. gerund
 2. the fourth finger
 romonga'i to make leaf
 ha'aromo caus. to make leaf
 romosi v.tr. to cover with leaves
 a romosia i hasi'ei the tree has put out its leaves
 romota'i v.intr. to make leaf

- ronga 1. a path to landing place or stream; B. ronga
 2. to be noisy, of children at rihumae, death ceremony cf. adaronga
 rongasi v.tr.
 haironga recip.

- ronga'i to be afraid, in a hurry to escape (perhaps raunga'i)

- rongo 1. a feast; public, given by chief at opening of new house etc., always included sacrifices to the ghosts and a sacrificial meal
 2. v.tr. to hear, listen, obey
 rongoha(na) hearing, sound
 ha'arongo caus. to tell, give news, inform
 3. v.tr. to feel, endure
 rongo'ao'ao to hear and listen
 rongoasa disobedient
 rongoagohe to be patient, forbear
 rongobahu to pay attention, listen quietly
 rongobwau to turn the head to listen to indistinct words or sounds
 rongogana the night before a feast (the visitors sing songs gana all night while the hosts make speeches)
 rongogoro 1. sweet, musical, of sound
 2. correct, as the use of a word
 rongomaatai to feel pain (not merely translation of Mota rongovivtig as one might suppose, as it occurs in old charms; yet very rarely used)
 rongomahu to endure silently
 rongoisuri 1. to listen to, obey
 2. a disciple
 rongoo'atewa slow to obey
 rongosusu to endure to the end
 rongota'a 1. a discord, ugly sound
 2. incorrect, incorrectly used; of a word
 rongotawa to ask parents for daughter for marriage
 rongotoo to feel no pain, disregard pain
 rongourao to enquire about a girl for marriage

- roni v.tr. to make an excuse, decline an invitation cf. ro 4.

- roo 1. tight, tie tight, as a bandage cf. ro, roro
 rooha gerund
 2. to be weighed down with cares, sorrow a roo i ahuna
 3. to put hand into a place where it sticks
 rooha gerund
 4. to look for lice in the hair; look for (anything)

- roohi *v.tr.* to look for
lice in the hair
hairroohi *recip.* to look
for lice in the hair
- ro'o faint with hunger *cf.* roko
ro'onga'i *v.intr.*
a ro'onga'i nia i hioro
- rooke *v.tr.* to tie up
rookea mei baabau tie it
up tight and it will be
firm (= roke)
- roomi to fold arms tightly *cf.*
roo 1. (but *cf.* ropi)
- roosi to pull down a bough
- ropi to fold arms tightly
ropiha *gerund*
ropinga'i *v.intr.*
- rogo the centre of the ocean,
far off distant sea
- rora 1. sodden leaves in water
cf. ro
2. to leap on small fish, of
large fish *cf.* rorabaina, a
Heuru name
rorahi *v.tr.* to leap on
small fish
3. to hasten, be early, make
haste
rorahi *v.tr.* to hurry a
person
roranga'i *v.intr.* to hurry
a person
ha'arora *caus.* to hurry a
person
roraha *gerund*
4. to be troubled, disturbed,
hurried
ha'arora to worry, disturb
- rore 1. *v.tr.* to remove the
pith from bi'a palm; B. rore
2. to excuse oneself, decline
an invitation, make an excuse
(= tarisu, roni)
roreta'i *v.intr.* to excuse
oneself
3. to be bewildered; B. rore
a rore i ahugu I am bewil-
dered, overcome (by death
etc.)
rorenga'i *v.intr.*
ha'arore *caus.* to bewilder
- rori 1. to talk unintelligibly,
as in a foreign language or
delirious
rorita'i *v.intr.* to talk
unintelligibly about
ha'arori *caus.*
2. to stammer
3. *v.tr.* to push into, load
a gun, clean a pipe
4. a pipe cleaner, ramrod
- roro 1. dung
2. latrine (distinguish from
roarou thunder, white men
often pronounce alike)
3. leaves in water *cf.* ro, rora
4. deep (doubtful, but *cf.*
aroro high tide)
5. to bend *cf.* oro, roro 9.
rorohi 1. *v.tr.* to bend;
B. aroro, garoro
2. warped
roroha'i *v.intr.* to bend
in, with, from
6. to pull tight, to be tight,
stiff *cf.* ro, roo
roro'i *v.tr.* to tighten,
pull tight, make taut
roro'ia *p.p.* tightened
roromi *v.tr.* to tighten
roromia *p.p.* tightened
roronga'i *v.intr.* to
tighten, stiffen
7. to be in debt *cf.* roro 6.
roro'a(na) a debt
roro'ai to be in debt to,
incur a debt, be in fault
8. to embrace, clasp to bosom
roro'i *v.tr.* to embrace;
B. rogomi embrace
roroma'i *v.intr.*
9. to land, turning up end of
canoe on shore
ha'aroro *caus.* to land
10. to carry round neck
roro'i *v.tr.* to carry round
neck
roronga'i *v.intr.*
11. to string a bow
roro'i *v.tr.*
- roro'a 1. a debt, fault *cf.*
roro 7.
2. B. N.W. gale *cf.* ro'a
3. a spell (= haisiohi)
- roroahu a belt (= hangahari)
- roroahunimae a belt of coloured
cane and money
- roro'ai 1. incur a debt, be in
fault *cf.* roro 7.
2. to shout in a sacred place
and so incur wrath of ghosts
3. to drop bits of food which
ants or birds carry to a sacred
place and so incur the wrath
of the ghosts
a roro'aia he has dropped
his food carelessly
- roro'arohi to hold paddles
stiff, to steady a canoe

rorobo 1. to spread, of weeds
etc. *cf.* robo 1.
2. taboo, a taboo *cf.* robo 5.

rorobo'eu a children's game,
pressing down hands over a
fire

rorodara a wreath of leaves, or
fish teeth round brows (dara)

rorodi a thicket

rorodo a cloud, to be cloudy
cf. rodo; B. roroto

roroha bending over, of a tree
cf. maoro; B. roha, maoro

roroha'i *v.intr.* bend over with,
from
a roroha'inia i ro'a it bent
in the breeze

rorohe mucus in throat (= rohe)

rorohi 1. *v.tr.* to bend
2. warped
3. a nut with double kernel
4. a ngari nut shaped like
'ado'a nut

roroho to chop
hau roroho an axe

rorohuaa precipitous, with steep
sides (= rohuru'ua)

rorohuna a snare

roroi 1. to tighten *cf.* roro 6.
2. to embrace *cf.* roro 8.
3. to carry round neck *cf.*
roro 10.
4. to string a bow

roroma'i to embrace *cf.* roro 8.

roromarua dark, dim; of the day

roromi to tighten *cf.* roro 6.

rororo dirt, rubbish; B. rororo

rorosi 1. to tie up, to charm
the wind (make a calm)
2. to confound
3. bent (= rorosu)

roroso many; only of leaves of
amadi betel pepper or ro'ai
for oven

rorosu bent with weight, cares,
or years *cf.* roku, ro'u; B.
rosu

rorosunga'i *v.intr.* to be
bent with
ha'arorosu *caus.* to cause
to be bent down
hairorosu *recip.* bent,
weighted down, sad

roroto'oni a belt (modern)

rorou hopeless *cf.* rou, tou

rorowaro to be diffused, as ink
in water

rosi 1. ha'arosi(na) the end,
top, extremity, boundary;
of a tree, village etc.

2. *v.tr.* to wring, twist,
squeeze; as coconut fibre in
straining coconut scrapings;
B. rosi 1. wring; 2. quickly

3. *v.tr.* to set a trap by
bending a tree, stick etc.
rosi huna = torima'i; B.
rorosi

4. *v.tr.* to pull down
towards, as a branch

rosibwango to blow the nose *cf.*
rosi 2.

rosirosi 1. fallen, sad; of
countenance
2. a sponge

roso many; of leaves of betel
pepper or ro'ai only
roroso many

rosu *v.tr.* to weigh down
(= rorosu)
a rosuau i waiwai the
carrying tired me (was heavy
on me)

roto 1. to cut into lengths
2. a piece, bit of wood;
length of firewood roto i
hasi'ei

roto'i *v.tr.* to cut up

rotohi *v.tr.* to cut up

rotohia *p.p.* cut into
lengths

3. to anoint; B. roroto
bathe

rotohi 1. *v.tr.*

2. to give a second coat
of paint (more etc. first
coat

rotoha *gerund*

rotonga'i *v.intr.* to
anoint

4. to embrace

roto'i *v.tr.*

roto'ia *p.p.* embraced,
clasped to bosom

rotonga'i v.intr. embrace
 ha'aroto cause to embrace
 hairoto embracing, embrace

rotoha gerund of roto 3.

rotohi 1. to cut up cf. roto 1.
 2. to anoint cf. roto 3.
 3. to give a second coat of
 paint (more first coat) cf.
 roto 3.

roto'i 1. cut up cf. roto 1.
 2. embrace cf. roto 4.

rotonga'i 1. anoint cf. roto 3.
 2. embrace cf. roto 4.

rou 1. to be sad cf. rorou,
 tou, toutou
 rourou
 rounga'i v.intr. sad on
 account of
 roungi v.tr. sodden, be
 sad at
 ha'arou make sad
 2. white, of bird, fowl
 3. to wind a line on a stick
 rounga'i v.intr. to wind
 a line on a stick

ro'u 1. to make a mistake in
 the exercise of spiritual
 power, fail, e.g., to give
 a man a charm which has no
 effect, or a woman a love
 charm with no result, or take
 a boy for bonito fishing and
 he catches none
 2. to do something displeasing
 to the ghosts, e.g., a boy
 being initiated lets a woman
 see him, or uses bad language;
 B. rogu

ro'uha(na) 1. an error,
 failure in spiritual power
 2. an error in observing
 the proper customs
 ro'usi v.tr. to fail in
 use of (mena, power)
 3. to bend, fold cf. roku,
 aro'una

ro'umi v.tr.; B. rogu
 ro'umia p.p. folded, bent
 ro'uni v.tr. bend, fold
 ro'unia p.p. bent, folded
 ro'unga'i v.intr. to bend,
 fold
 ha'aro'u to bend, fold
 4. curl up the legs cf. ro'u
 3.

ro'uha gerund
 ro'uni v.tr.
 ro'unga'i v.intr.
 ha'aro'u curl up the legs

5. again cf. ro'u 3.

ro'u'a a verse of a song

ro'uha 1. gerund of ro'u 4.
 2. an error in exercising
 spiritual power cf. ro'u 1.
 3. an error in observing customs

ro'uhanga to copulate, of dogs

ro'umi to fold, bend cf. ro'u 3.

ro'uni 1. to bend, fold cf.
 ro'u 3.
 2. to curl up legs cf. ro'u 4.

ro'unga'i 1. to bend, fold cf.
 ro'u 3.
 2. to curl up legs cf. ro'u 4.

ro'urimarima a cubit

rourou 1. sad
 2. noise, loud crying, to cry
 aloud cf. uro; B. rourou
 sing
 3. thunder

ro'uro'u the bend under knee
 or elbow

ro'usi to fail in use of mena
 cf. ro'u 1.

ro'uta the bend in a river

rowoana a sp. of tree

ru 1. a sp. of small brilliantly
 blue fish on reef
 2. contraction for rua in
 pron. forms
 muru you two

rua 1. two; B. rua
 ruana second
 ruarua two at a time
 ha'arua twice
 2. a company of related persons
 rua ha'ido'orada a band
 of brothers
 3. B. liver

rua(na) 1. companion, fellow,
 mate; B. ura elder brother
 urani assistant
 2. B. chin, jaw

ruaasi 1. C., B. the middle of
 the island, where the sea is
 seen both sides
 2. the Central Bush people
 ha'ate ni Ruaasi

ruahoro crosswise

ruana 1. second
 2. many

ruani to assist

ruarua 1. two by two

2. a flood of water; B. ruarua
rua high tide

3. matter in the eyes, after
sleep or through inflammation

ruarua'a doubting, doubtful
a 'adoma'i ruarua'a 'inia
he was doubtful of it

ruba play, fight, of dogs
rabasi v.tr. play with,
fight with
hairuba play, fight

rubu 1. cram, pack, press down
with a stick
rubu ha'a'ara

2. to strike with the fists,
box; B. rupu
ruburubu to strike with
the fists
rubuha gerund
rubu'i v.tr. fight with
fists
rubu'ia p.p. hit with the
fist
rubunga'i v.intr. fight
with fists
hairubu fight with fists

3. to pierce with a pointed
instrument
rubu'i v.tr. to pierce
with a pointed instrument;
B. rupu
rubu'ia p.p. pierced
rubunga'i v.intr. to pierce

ruburubu 1. fight with fists
2. a wild orange

ruda to play, sport cf. roda
rudanga'i v.intr.
hairuda

ruga a sp. of tree; B. ruga

rugu to come, go cf. ru'u; B.
rugurugu go from place to
place

ruguhura'a go out, come out

ruha to lose, let go, untie;
B. ruha
ruhasi v.tr. to lose,
let go, untie, set free
from debt, forgive (modern)
ruhasia p.p. set free,
let go, untied
ruhata'i v.intr. let go
ha'aruhasi let go

ruhatara(na) to go to the help
of, in a fight

ruhi 1. E. v.tr. to press
down, as the contents of a
bag

2. W. v.tr. to press under
water and drown
a ruhia i boo
ha'aruhi to press under
water and drown

3. to sink into
ruruhi to sink into

ruhu to pull off, strip, as
branches from a tree; B. ruhu,
ruhusi

ruhusi v.tr. to pull off,
strip

ruhusia p.p. stripped of
branches

ruhuta'i v.intr. to strip

ruirui to refuse, keep back; B.
ruirui

ruia p.p. refused
ruirui stingy

ruirui a lock of hair

rukaaruka bracken fern; B.
rukaruka

ruku rukumi v.tr. clench fist,
grasp in fist
rukumia p.p. clenched
(= rurumi)

rukuruku to dash round and round
in surf, as the waves a swimmer

rukuruku'a dashed about in the
surf

rukurukunga'i v.intr. to dash
about in the surf

ruma 1. a house, oblong in
shape; B. ruma

2. a family
rumaahuri a round house,
once common, taller than the
well-known Santa Cruz round
house
rumagaura a double, oblong
house
rumaibao a house in which
a dead child is preserved,
no woman can enter it
rumamora a house with ten
posts or more, five pairs
rumapwarapwara a house
roughly built, whole fronds
instead of thatching; in
gardens etc.
rumarangi a house with two
roofs, the second roof only
above the upper part of the
first roof, made by extend-
ing the rafters upwards

- rumarokera like rumarangi
 but the two roofs close
 together
 rumasinakuhi a house with
 rounded end
 rumatabakuhi a house with
 rounded end
 rumawaiho simplest form of
 oblong house with six posts,
 three pairs
 rumahuu the back of a house
- ruma(na) E. hand, arm, forefoot
 of animal; W. rima; B. ruma
 rumaruma E. hands, arms
- rumaano a scaffold for building
 a house, to make a scaffold
- rumi v.tr. to fold; B. rumi
- rumu oil; B. rumu cf. marumurumu
 soft, rumurumu moss, rumurumuga
 fat
 rumu'a oily
 rumusi v.tr. make oily
- rumu'a 1. oily
 2. stinging, as a clean wound
- rumurumu moss, lichen, seaweed;
 B. rumurumu
 marumurumu soft
- runga(na) the high land from
 which a stream rises (= urunga);
 B. runga, ulunga
- rungarunga v.tr. straighten,
 adjust, turn or move a little
 ha'arungarunga straighten
- rura a spear for a canoe for
 sharks cf. ura; B. ura spear
- ruru 1. to call together
 a ruru a i ruruha he called
 the assembly
 2. to come together, collect,
 crowd, gather, swarm
 ruruha a company, assembly
 ruruhai v.intr. to gather
 together
 ruruhi v.tr. to throng,
 swarm on
 na mwahi a ruruhia i
 mahoingau the ants are
 swarming over the food
 ruruhia p.p. covered by a
 swarm, crowded; B. ruru,
 rurugi
- ruru(na) W. knee, elbow
- rurua to conceive a child
 ruruanga'i v.intr.
- ruruda 1. a short spear kept
 in canoe for sharks; B.
 ruruda
 2. a sp. of yam
- ruruha'ate to make an agreement
- ruruha'i 1. gather together cf.
 ruru 2.
 2. to drown at a river bar
 na wai a ruruha'i nia
- ruruhi 1. to throng cf. ruru 2.
 2. to sink into, as water,
 ruhi
 3. to drown at a river bar
- ruru'i to taboo areca nut
- rurumada a sp. of fern like
 bracken
- ruruma'i a cupboard cf. ruru 2.
- rurumi 1. clench the fist
 (= rukumi)
 2. grasp, seize, hold; B.
 rurumi
- rurumuta'a polished, plump, soft,
 beautiful
- rurumwadu anklets of money (ha'a)
 and huru worn at a feast cf.
 mwako; B. pupumwako
- ruruta to throw a volley of
 spears
 rurutaha gerund
 rurutangi v.tr. to throw
 a volley of spears
 rurutara'i v.intr.
 rurutari v.tr.
- ruruunga(na) property in certain
 trees (coconuts, breadfruit,
 nuts, sago) and yams; B.
 ruruunga all sorts of veget-
 able food
- rusu 1. supports for seats of
 canoe cf. risu
 2. a term of measurement for
 canoes
 3. concave
- ruta 1. W. rails for a fence;
 B. ruta
 2. E. crosspiece at bottom of
 the wall of a house
 3. to load a canoe, carry to
 canoe and stow
 4. cargo, to carry cargo
 rutaha gerund; B. ruta
 rutaha(na) cargo
 rutanga'i v.intr. to lift
 up something and carry it to

- canoe
 ha'aruta to load
 rutangi *v.tr.* to take on board
 5. an island *cf.* nuta, anuta
 6. to form an island
 rutaha *gerund*
 rutahi *v.tr.*
- rutu a sp. of club, flat, rhombus-shaped blade and long handle
- ruu(na) revenge
- ru'u 1. to flow out from underground
 ru'uha *gerund*
 2. a spring wai i ru'u
 3. to go underground, disappear, and come out elsewhere, of a stream; B. rugurugu go from place to place
 4. to draw back, retire
 ru'uhi *v.tr.* retire to
 5. to remove to another place, settle elsewhere
 ha'aru'u *caus.* to remove to another place, settle elsewhere
 hairu'u *recip.* to remove to another place
 ru'unga'i *v.intr.* 1. to make a new village in another place
 2. to bring from a distance; B. rugua (ruka, suka)
 6. to disappear, be lost, of the voice; be hoarse from a cold; B. rugu
 7. to be dizzy from smoking strong tobacco, or from betel chewing; drunk from rum
 ru'uhi *v.tr.* to be dizzy from, make dizzy
 na rarawa a ru'uhiau the native tobacco makes me dizzy
 ha'aru'u *caus.* to make dizzy
 hairu'uhi *recip.* to be dizzy
- ru'uha 1. *gerund* of ru'u 1.
 2. river bar
- ru'uha'i *v.intr.* to drown at river bar; destroy
- ru'uhi 1. to retire to *cf.* ru'u 4.
 2. to be dizzy from *cf.* ru'u 7.
- ru'uhiato 1. E., B. dirty
 2. to give money to relations when a widow bathes for first

- time
- ruuhu to pour away a little from overflowing vessel; B. ruhu
 ruuhungi *v.tr.* to pour away a little from overflowing vessel
 ruuhusi *v.tr.* to pour away a little from overflowing vessel
- ru'una money given when a girl is taken to the village of her new husband

- ru'unga money for a wife
- ru'unga'i 1. to make a new village *cf.* ru'u 5.
 2. bring from a distance

ru'uru'u a small cupboard in a canoe

S

- sa 1. short for sae, in sa anau youth
 2. B. a ghost; once used on coast but with the advent of Christianity it was discarded owing to imagined resemblance to Satan

- saaga W. to scatter
 saagaha *gerund*
 saaga'i *v.tr.* scatter
 saaganga'i *v.intr.* scatter
 saagari *v.tr.* scatter
 saagaria *p.p.* scattered
 ha'asaaga to scattered
 haisaaga'i scattered

saaka E. to scatter; the same suffixes

saanau a youth, a maid *cf.* anau, nau, saeanau, gareanau; B. saanau youth, maid

- sabe(na) 1. S. the body, trunk (= abe, tabe)
 2. to see an island far off in calm weather
 sabenga'i *v.intr.* to see an island far off in calm weather

- sada level, equal *cf.* taisada
 anosada, dorasada; B. hatara
 sadaha *gerund*
 sadanga'i *v.intr.* be equal to
 ha'asada make equal, level
 sadani *v.tr.* place opposite, equalise

sade a week (Eng.)

sade mai si next week

sado 1. to find *cf.* ado, rado;

B. ato find, rato splice

sadoi *v.tr.*

sadoia *p.p.* found

2. successfully

3. a sp. of yam

sae 1. W. a man, homo. spelt

sai by Bp Patteson

saeana a youth

saanau maid

sae agu a man of my village

sae ni manu Chinaman, so written in Arosi

2. mind, heart, thought; only in phrases, e.g.,

ado noni ado sae many men many opinions

3. large, comes before the noun

sae 'eu a huge fire

saeboboi a stranger

saehairie an enemy

saeraurau the stage between boyhood and youth, awkward stage

sae(na) C., B. the liver of a pig; B. sae heart

saga 1. to strip completely

sagaha *gerund*

saga'i *v.tr.*

saga'ia *p.p.* stripped

2. to scatter; W. saaga; E.

saaka *cf.* adara'i

sagaha *gerund*

sagahi *v.tr.* to scatter

sagahia *p.p.* scattered

saganga'i *v.intr.* to

scatter

sagari *v.tr.* to scatter

sagaria *p.p.* scattered

ha'asaga to scatter

haisaga to scatter here and there

sagaewa S. spacious, roomy, free, of a house (= aroga)

sagu 1. *v.tr.* to take by force in war, spoil, destroy enemy's possessions, take captive, enslave; B. haku

sagua the spoils of war

ha'asagu to spoil the enemy

haisagu captive, a captive

2. two birds on a branch *cf.*

hagu

3. as many at a time in shooting

sagu rua two at one shot

4. to turn hard, firm, solid, as cement

sagu'i *v.tr.* turn hard on account of

haisagu'i solidified

sahe 1. to float in water or air, as thistledown or a feather *cf.* ahe, mwahehe

2. to float with anchor down but not touching ground

saheha *gerund*

sahenga'i *v.intr.* float

saheta'i *v.intr.* float

3. to be high, lofty

sahesahe to be high, lofty

sahera'i *v.intr.* words for

high, and light (not heavy)

are often similar in form in Melanesian languages

saho native grown pressed tobacco; so called from the island of Savo where it was first obtained; B. saho

sahoa a sp. of yam

sahosaho 1. high, lofty *cf.*

ahoaho space, the sky

2. far apart, with space between

rau heinagu sahosaho

3. to tilt up, tip up, elevate

sahosaho'a tilted up

sahosahonga'i *v.intr.* tilt,

tip, elevate

sahosahota'i *v.intr.* tilt

ha'asahosaho to elevate

sahu 1. to strip a coconut of fruit *cf.* ahu

2. dust, sawdust *cf.* ahu lime;

B. ahu lime

sahua dust, sawdust, decayed wood

sahuru 1. *v.tr.* to slash with a knife; B. tahuru

sahurunga'i *v.intr.* to

slash with a knife

ha'asahuru to slash

2. mildew (= wakohua) *cf.* kahua

3. *v.tr.* to throw away violently

sahurunga'i *v.intr.* to throw away violently

4. a sp. of grass with broad leaves; used elsewhere for thatching (Fiji etc.) but not in Arosi; B. huru

sahusahu 1. spreading ulcers on foot or leg

2. a person with such ulcers

sai 1. *v.tr.* to shake violently

saisai to shake violently

2. ha'asai to eat to repletion
- saio ha'asaio to eat to repletion
- saisahu a sudden gust of wind
- saisasu 1. a sudden gust of wind
2. a circular storm, cyclone;
B. saisasu waterspout
3. a sp. of tree
4. the whitened leaves of
saisasu 3. cut into form of feathers, birds or butterflies and put on wooden combs used as ornaments for the head
- saka to break, as glass (= kasa)
saka'i v.tr.
sakari v.tr. to break, as glass
sakaria p.p. broken
masaka broken
- saki 1. v.tr. to strike one thing lightly on another, as sacred stones on an enemy's footprint; B. saki
2. to strike a match (modern)
- sako a shield, an introduced word. Shields were bought in Guadalcanal, but rarely used cf. tako
- saku 1. to sit together (= hiku)
cf. hagu, sagu; B. taku, haku sit together, saku splice
2. against, alongside
niga sakua
3. loosely, without permanent fastenings
waro saku a loose string
here sakua fasten it loosely
4. to close tightly on
a sakua ngoona he shut his mouth firmly
sakuha gerund
sakura'i v.tr.
- sama(na) 1. mate, fellow; like
cf. dama
2. in rows, ranks, orderly, as books in a bookcase, of men in a dance
samana i noni a row of men in a dance
3. to keep abreast of, as people ashore of a canoe in the sea; correspond with
- samo 1. to speak indistinctly, badly, incorrectly, as a foreigner
2. to stammer
- samoha gerund
samora'i v.intr. speak badly, stammer
samosamo v.intr. speak badly
samosamo'a with a foreign accent
ha'asamo speak incorrectly
- samu a sp. of creeper
- sane 1. S. white ant; E., W. ant
2. S. to spread over, as ants (= sange)
sanera'i to spread over, as ants
ra sanera'i nia i ano
- sange 1. to spread over, as ants (= sane)
sangerai v.intr.
2. a cloudless day
- sangi 1. v.tr. to wedge, a wedge
2. v.tr. to split
sangia p.p. wedged, split, cleft
3. a large flat root used as a table
- sangisangi armelts made of plaited and coloured creeper; in Bauro these are yellow, in Arosi red, in Mala red and yellow mixed; now more or less exchanged; B. sangisangi
- sango to defecate in a village, as a dog does
sangora'i v.intr. to defecate in a village, as a dog does; accidentally, by force of circumstances
sangori v.intr. to defecate in a village, as a dog does; intentionally, deliberately
- sao a fishing net, about 4' x 4' in size cf. tao
saosao catch fish in a net
saohi v.tr. catch fish in a net
- sa'o a sp. of tree with sweet smelling yellow flowers
- saoha to swoop down, as a bird of prey cf. taoha, dao
saohaha gerund
saohari v.tr. swoop down on
- saolu egg, rare use
- sapo to eat with the gums
sapora'i v.intr.

sapori v.tr.

- sapu 1. to deceive
 sapu'i v.tr.
 sapu'ia p.p. deceived
 2. to condemn
 sapu'i v.tr.
 sapuri v.tr.
 sapuria p.p. condemned

- sara 1. the leaf of a large pandanus used as a sling for a baby
 2. to move position, approach
 'o sara mai come nearer
 3. to rub fire, moving stick back and forth (= sie)
 sara 'eu
 4. to trail along the ground
 cf. tara
 sarahi v.tr. to trail along the ground
 sarahia p.p. trailed along the ground
 saranga'i v.intr. trail on the ground
 a saranga'i nia i ano
 5. clear, unimpaired cf.
 sasara
 ahoa sara space, the clear expanse of the heavens; B.
 awotara space

- sara'a 1. E. hardened wood;
 W. ara'a
 2. a sp. of tree, nutmeg;
 B. taraga

samararai a dry coconut

sari very big

- saro(na) 1. spot over the heart on the breast
 2. within cf. raro
 manawa sarona breathe internally with pulse hardly perceptible
 3. to beckon; B. karohi
 saroma'i v.intr. beckon
 saronga'i v.intr. beckon
 ha'asaro v.intr. beckon
 haisaro v.intr. beckon
 haisarohi v.intr. beckon
 4. a burnt and sacrificed, propitiatory, on behalf of a man injured, or for a violated taboo. Usually a dog
 5. to offer a propitiatory sacrifice
 sarosaro to offer a propitiatory sacrifice; a burnt sacrifice of propitiation

saru a sp. of tree, Casuarina, fruitless, unlike tarumare;
 B. aru

- sasa 1. to tremble (= tata)
 2. to beg urgently for, desire to possess at once
 sasaha gerund
 sasahi v.tr. to beg urgently for
 sasanga'i v.intr. to beg urgently for

sasangota'a fair, light coloured, with fair hair

- sasara 1. a sp. of pandanus not used for mats
 2. to skim over the surface of water
 sasara'ngi; B. tari
 tarahito swoop down on, of bird of prey
 3. clear, unimpeded cf. sara, tara
 ahoa sasara open sea with no islands

sasawe W., B. to be ill

- sasu 1. to blow strongly, violently cf. asu, hau, saiasu
 na ro'a a sasau the wind blew a gale
 2. strong, of wind
 maraau sasau strong S.E. trade with hazy sky
 3. cloudy, smoky
 ha'a sasau to smoke-dry coconuts, make copra

satu a sp. of bonito larger than atu cf. atu, wai'au (wai prefix)
 sau

- sau 1. a bonito, a rare word except in names, when it is very common
 2. honorific prefix to names of heroes and were-sharks
 cf. hau, hou
 3. W., B. pers.pron. I
 sau kakaro weri'o I will tickle you
 sau a'i 'ari I shall go
 sau tagora I am working etc. (cf. Maori ahau)
 4. to strike down, to crush food in a bowl with a pole or coconut frond
 sauni v.tr. to strike down
 saunga'i v.intr. to strike down
 5. a woman, rare word, but common with this meaning in names, and also occurs in many songs

sauhau cook with hot stones

saukai 1. a coconut scraper

made of trunk with two branches as legs and the butt also resting on the ground. The main part slopes upwards and to the end is lashed a serrated clam shell *cf.* I. Ulawa Dict.
2. to grate coconut; B. taukai, kaukai

saunga a sp. of fish, mackerel

saunga'i crush with pole *cf.* sau 4.

sauni crush with pole *cf.* sau 4.

sauniragi W., B. to sleep together for the first time, be formally married *cf.* uragi; B. auragi marry

sautabai'o'o a famous hero, came out of a stone, introduced wearing of clothes, maro loin-cloth and cloth making

sautahimatawa a famous were-shark (many such names could be given)

sauumarapora a game played on the south coast

sawa a sp. of fish, mullet; B. sawa
sawa suri a sp. found in streams

sawero to desolate, destroy, wipe out a village in war
saweroha *gerund*
sawerohi *v.tr.* to desolate
sawerohia *p.p.* desolated, utterly destroyed
saweronga'i *v.intr.* to desolate
ha'asawero *v.intr.* to desolate

se finished, completely, all gone *cf.* tee

see finished, completely, all gone

sege to glitter
segeha *gerund*
segera'i *v.intr.* glitter from, because of

senge clear, bright, cloudless, of sky (= sange)

sepa to glance off, from (= sipa)

sero the cry when a foreign ship is seen; (Eng. sail oh!)

cf. kakaoa for native canoe

sesere bubble and boil, of fat, not water

si 1. trans. suffix to verbs; B. si

2. *prep.* belonging to, of *cf.* ni, ri, ki, i

3. *demonstr.pron.* that; *adv.* there

naasi 'o ngahu'ia si that is the one you killed.

Used continually to round off a sentence and often shortened to s, rumas for ruma si etc.

sia suffix to verb to make a past participle, but cannot be added to every verb, which has trans. suffix si
nuga loose
nugasiasia loosed

sia(na) 1. at the house of, in the presence of, with, like Fr. chez
2. the roof, top, ridge, of roof of a house (= sie, suri)

siaha an edible sp. of climbing fern, very large climbing trees

siarabui a sp. of breadfruit

siba to look for, search; with 'adoma'i to think about, plan
sibaha *gerund*
sibaha'i *v.intr.* to seek
sibani *v.tr.* to seek
sibania *p.p.* sought
sibangi *v.tr.* to seek
sibangia *p.p.* sought
ha'asiba set to search
haisiba searching
siba hariri look eagerly for
'adoma'i sibasiba turn over in the mind, plan, examine, meditate
siba 'ado'ado, gegehaa, ha'agorohi to search carefully
siba ado'i seek and find

siboro to crouch and turn the backside towards, in derision
siboroa *gerund*
siboroa *v.tr.* to crouch and turn the backside towards, in derision
siboro'i *v.tr.* to crouch and turn the backside towards, in derision
siboronga'i *v.intr.* to

crouch and turn the back-side towards, in derision

- sibwa** 1. to scatter about anyhow, throw into confusion
sibwaha gerund
sibwa'i v.tr. to scatter about anyhow
haisibwa'i irregularly, as people singing but not together
 2. don't, please don't
'o sibwa hakahaka'a prob. si, abu

- sida** 1. to slide, slip
sidanga'i v.intr. slip on, slide on
sidari v.tr. slip on, slide on
sidata'i v.intr. slip on, slide on
ha'asida to make slip, slide
 2. to put out of joint, of knee

- sie(na)** 1. roof of a house
sieni ruma
 2. the top, ridge, of the roof *cf.* *sia* 3.

- si'e** 1. W. to rub fire; E. sara; B. sege
si'eu the soft piece of wood ('ahuto tree) in which the groove is made
'airida the plough, which makes the fire
 2. E. to scrape, grate yams
 3. stripes
si'e naonao stripes on naonao beetle

si'edahi a phase of the moon

si'esi'e stripes, striations in rock
hau si'esi'e a rock with artificial deep striations near Tawatana; the dead were buried on it

sigasiga o'a sigasiga

sige to stand on tiptoe (= sike)
sigeha gerund
sigera'i v.intr.

sigi 1. to clean finger nails, by poking out dirt
sigihi v.tr. to clean finger nails, by poking out dirt
sigihia p.p. cleaned, by poking out dirt
sigira'i v.intr. to poke

out dirt

sigiri v.tr. to poke out dirt

sigiria p.p. cleaned

ha'asigi to wash the fingers

2. to move away

sigihi v.tr. to remove

sigira'i v.intr. 1. to detach

2. to take and throw away

3. to throw off, as a rat from one's chest at night

sigita'i detach

3. to fall off, flake off, as bits of shell from an old eggshell

sigita'i flakes, chips

4. to jump, as a flea or spark from fire; B. *sikisiki* leap up

sigira'i v.intr. jump to, on

sigiri v.tr. jump to, on

siginga'i v.intr. jump to, on

5. **sigihi v.tr.** to choose
'ome sigihi choose

sigihia p.p. 1. chosen

2. ready

nuga sigihia put it ready

6. a tadpole

e kora i na'o, ma gu sigi rumana, meu unua sigi 'inia

7. to take form, of embryo

8. **sigiri v.tr.** make new, renovate, renew

sigiria p.p. renovated

sigiria i ruma na hgabo

renew the house that is rotting

9. **sigihi v.tr.** infect with
sigihia p.p. infected with

10. **v.tr.** tap with finger

11. **sigiri v.tr.** to spurt upon

sigia alone, by oneself, lonely, desolate

o'a sigia to be in coventry

sigihi 1. poke out *cf.* *sigi* 1.

2. remove *cf.* *sigi* 2.

3. choose *cf.* *sigi* 5.

4. infect with *cf.* *sigi* 9.

5. ready

sigimwaamwaa a windfall from fruit tree

sigipwahida to chop above and below so that a lump (*pwahida*) falls out (*sigi*); B. *pwahitani*, chips

sigira 1. to bounce, as an indiarubber ball; B. *pusiki*

2. to fall away from

sigiraho a sp. of beetle that taps the thatch (raho)

sigira'i 1. to poke out *cf.*

sigi 1.

2. take and throw away *cf.*

sigi 2.

3. throw off

4. detach

5. jump on *cf.* sigi 4.

6. a sp. of small red salt-water fish

sigiri 1. poke out *cf.* sigi 1.

2. jump to *cf.* sigi 4.

3. renovate *cf.* sigi 8.

4. spurt upon *cf.* sigi 11.

sigirimaa a sp. of tree spurts juice in eyes (= sikirimaa)

sigisigi shining, glittering

sigita'i 1. detach *cf.* sigi 2.

2. chips, flakes *cf.* sigi 3.

sigo *v.tr.* to tear, strip off, *cf.* siko

sigonga'i *v.intr.*

ha'asigo

siha 1. how many

e siha misu how many dogs;

B. hita

sihana how many, what number so far

na sihana naasi? how many does that make?

ha'asiha how often

2. *v.tr.* to scatter, as fish when a stone is thrown

sihari *v.tr.* to scatter

siharia *p.p.* scattered

3. to leave a mark, impression, as a tight armband

sihanga E., B. a fathom

sihori 1. drops of moisture, dew, steam, sweat

2. *v.tr.* be wet with dew; B.

siwo rain, sweat

sihosi against

buu sihosi kick against

sihuru'a 1. hair standing up with cold; cold, shivery

(= ahuru'a, behuru'a)

2. losing hair, of a dog; B. sihuruga

si'i break wind; B. sigi

si'iha *gerund*

ha'asi'i break wind

si'ini 1. *v.tr.* and *v.intr.*

to smell; B. sigini

si'iniha(na) a smell, scent; pleasant or otherwise

si'ininga'i *v.intr.* to

smell of

ha'asi'ini cause to smell

2. a sp. of betel

si'inimarahuto a sp. of tree

si'iri a quartzite rock hau

si'iri

sikapo six, in children's counting

sike to stand on tiptoe (= sige);

B. igeige

sikeha *gerund*

sikera'i *v.intr.*

sikera a phrase in a game

ba'ewa or pakewa ni sikera

unknown meaning

sikesike to pop

siki 1. a sp. of taro

2. a sp. of tree

sikina in confusion

sikinei in confusion

sikiri to spurt on (= sigiri)

sikirimaa a sp. of tree,

Excaevaria agallocha, which

spurts juice in the eyes; B.

sikirimaa

siko 1. to skin a bird

sikoha *gerund*

sikohi *v.tr.* to skin a bird

sikohia *p.p.* skinned

sikoi *v.tr.* to skin a bird

sikoia *p.p.* skinned

2. to dash together, of two currents meeting, or two waves, or surf against cliffs

sikoha *gerund*

sikonga'i *v.tr.* dash to-

gether, dash against

ha'asiko cause to dash up,

spurt up

3. to spoil, dirty

sikoha *gerund*

sikohana mo'osi it was his stupid doing

sikohaa 1. carelessly,

badly

2. confusedly; B. sikoa

spoil, sikora scatter

sikohaa(na) destitution

sikoha'i carelessly, badly;

confusedly

siko'i *v.tr.* spoil, dirty

- siko'ia p.p. spoiled, dirtied
 sikori v.tr. spoil, dirty
 sikoria p.p. spoiled, dirtied
- sikoa a sp. of bird, black mynah
- simo light brown, of hair treated with lime and vegetable stains
- simwa 1. to strip off (= sumwa)
 simwata'i v.intr. strip, a fruit tree of fruit
 2. a crook for pulling down fruit
 3. a thorn
- simwado'o a month, December, when there is no garden work and the crooks get dusty
- simwarua unwell, unable to get about (= sumwarua)
- sina 1. the sun
 nuga tana i sina put it in the sun (clothes to dry)
 nuga na'i sina of dead chiefs, whose spirits go there
 sinanga'i v.intr. shine on
 sinari 1. v.tr. shine on
 2. moonlight
 sinaria p.p. brightened
 ha'asinari to dry in the sun
 waina sina widow of a dead chief, "wife of the sun", dead chief's journey to the sun in the heavenly boat called 'aha'aha; hence when a chief dies he is put in a canoe (called 'aha'aha) which is slung high on trestles, twelve feet or more above the ground; B.
 sina shine, of sun or lamp
 2. a torch (= sisina); B. sina ha'a sina ordeal by walking on burning coconut leaves barefoot
 3. a large sp. of echinus
- sina'ake a measure, extending thumb and first finger
- sinabii to cook in native fashion cf. hahi, marabii
- sinahua
- sinakawa a counting game
- sinamusi 1. a man who loves fighting and adventure, one experienced in fighting and travel
 2. a man who never goes alone because he has committed many murders
 3. a children's game
- sinanga'i shine on cf. sina 1.
- sinari 1. brighten, enlighten, of sun or torch cf. sina 1.
 2. moonlight
- sinariha(na) light of sun, moon or stars
- sinasusu drought cf. susu
- sinatahubarenga the hot season January to March, when the sun scorches the tahu of barenga Palolo
- sinatau a hero who jumped from a cliff and changed into a hawk as he fell
- singo to sweep
 singoha gerund
 singori v.tr. sweep
 singoria p.p. swept
 sisingo a dutch broom
 ha'asingo to sweep
- sino v.tr. to prise up with a stick, to weed with a spade like instrument
 sinonga'i v.intr. weed with spade
 sinori v.tr. prise up, weed
 sinoria p.p. prised up, weeded
 ha'asino weed with spade
 asino a spade for weeding
 sisino a spade for weeding
- sinora 1. ten branches of saga palm
 2. 10,000 yams
- sinowa nine, in a counting game
- si'o 1. to find, pick up, salvage wreckage
 si'ohi v.tr. 1. to find, pick up, salvage wreckage
 2. things picked up on the shore, salvage
 2. to gather together, as scattered coconuts into a heap
 si'oha'i v.intr. to gather together
 si'ohi v.tr. to gather together
 si'ohia p.p. gathered together

si'onga'i v.intr. gather together
 ha'asi'o gather together
 haisi'o gathered together
 3. to practice magic
 si'oha'i v.intr. bewitch, put a spell on
 si'ohi v.tr. to bewitch
 si'ohia p.p. bewitched
 si'onga'i v.intr. bewitch, put a spell on
 haisi'ohi black magic, poison
 4. a sp. of fish, barbel
 5. to track
 si'o isuri to follow foot-steps
 si'ogomu to eat with mouth full (= su'ugomu)
 si'ogoni 1. gather together
 2. harvest
 si'oha'i 1. gather together cf. si'o 2.
 2. bewitch cf. si'o 3.
 si'ohi 1. gather together cf. si'o 2.
 2. bewitch cf. si'o 3.
 3. pick up on the shore cf. si'o 1.
 si'omuri to reject, turn the back on
 si'onga'i 1. gather together cf. si'o 2.
 2. bewitch cf. si'o 3.
 si'osi'o to sweep up, sweep together cf. singo
 si'osi'ohi to sweep up, sweep together
 si'owa'a(na) to begin cf. tarawa'a
 sipa to glance off, as an arrow; B. sipa slice a yam, husk a coconut
 sipo to rub the skin off a corpse
 sipo'i v.tr. to rub the skin off a corpse
 sipo'ia p.p. rubbed off, skinned
 wasiposipo rubbed off, skinned; B. sipwo rub skin off corpse, skin a banana
 sipwango break
 sipwangoi v.tr.
 sipwangognai v.intr. break off

sipwangori v.tr. break off
 sipwangoria p.p. broken off
 sire 1. a sp. of small parrot
 2. a small land shell
 3. a necklace of such shells worn by a widow; B. asire
 sire'a very small, as a child or any object; B. sisite
 sireboboro a sp. of bird
 siresire barnacles on ship or log
 siri 1. inland, inwards; adv. of direction
 2. inside
 siri ruma inside the house
 3. go or come in, enter
 siriha'i v.intr. insert under thatch of roof
 sirihi v.tr. go in, sink in, penetrate
 sirihia p.p. penetrated, sunk in
 ha'asirihi cause to enter
 4. a parrot, *Lorius chlorocercus* (= diwisiri)
 siri 'araha a sp. of siri 4.
 sirigarihuro to wander round and round
 siriha under the thatch of the roof cf. siri 2.
 sirihaiiaa to wander about aimlessly in the forest
 sirihi 1. to patch a thatched roof, inserting the fresh pieces cf. siri 3.
 2. an oven full of food
 3. penetrate cf. siri 3.
 sirihoro to go between, to follow a cleft or narrow passage
 sirisirihitarau a children's game
 siritaha to go in and out again
 sisi(na) 1. vulva
 2. to lay bare, show the teeth as a dog grinning
 a sisia i rihona
 3. to gut, as a fire; eat out completely, as birds do fruit
 na manu a 'ara sisia the bird pecked out all the flesh

sisia *excl.* I told you so! There you are! What do you think of that!

sisiapiro a sp. of gastropod mollusc, Limpet

sisi'e 1. a sp. of tree used for rubbing fire, si'e
2. to glance off, as a spear
cf. sipa

sisigi to turn up, as flakes of paint in the sun *cf.* sigi 3.

sisihana small
a sisihana moi quite small;
B. sisite

sisi'ini to smell *cf.* si'ini
sisi'iniha(na) a smell, scent

sisiiporo a sp. of bird
sisiiporoniuki a sp. of
sisiiporo

sisikini to smell
sisikiniha(na) a smell, scent

sisina a torch of coconut leaves
cf. sina

sisinahu a sp. of small gastropod shell in streams; covered with spines which cause sores

sisingo dutch broom *cf.* singo;
B. sisino

sisioo a scorpion

sisipa to glance off (= sipa)

sisipoi the soft fluffy part of tatamu

sisire 1. a barnacle
(= siresire)
2. a variety of 'adoa nut

sisiri to go pig hunting *cf.* siri 3. (enter the forest)

sisirihioha a sp. of bird, swallow, blue with red head - comes in the houses; B. sisirioha

sisitoua weak from fever
(= mwamwatou)

sisiwa 1. to have evil desires or intentions
2. evil thoughts
'adoma'i sisiwa

sisiwaha *gerund*
sisiwanga'i *v.intr.* to have evil desires or thoughts about
sisiwata'i *v.intr.* to have evil desires or thoughts about
haisisiwa foulminded

siusiu a sp. of small bat; if it enters a house a traveller will arrive next day

siwa 1. nine; B. siwa
siwana ninth
ha'asiwa nine times
2. a pile of money put on a platform as payment for murder
3. to poke into, through
siwara'i *v.intr.* 1. to tuck in, as a loincloth
2. to insert under the thatch

siwi 1. a sp. of parrot, scarlet (= diwi); B. siwi
2. to poke into, as a grandmother pokes her finger into throat of newborn child to clear it
siwiha *gerund*
When a man shouts very loud someone says to him siwihana mo'osi so and so's poking, i.e., grandmother's
siwiri *v.tr.* poke into
3. to raise the voice in singing to a higher note; to sing loudly
siwanga'i *v.intr.*
siwira'i *v.intr.*

siwira *cf.* siwi 3.

so 1. W., B. to call, name, speak of
2. to ask a question
soi *v.tr.* to call, name, speak of, ask (all parts of Arosi)
soia *p.p.* called, named
songa'i *v.intr.* to ask a question, question
haisonga'i to question; a question
haisoi the Church (modern)

sobo to be many, many (= rago)
soboha *gerund*
sobohi *v.tr.* be many in, fill
sobohia *p.p.* containing many
sobongi *v.tr.* be many in
sobongia *p.p.* containing many
sobori *v.tr.* be many in

- soboria p.p. containing many
- sobou coconut cakes; yam pudding with coconut icing
- sohu v.tr. to bore
 sohungi v.tr.
 sohura'i v.intr.
 sohutara(na) bore a hole for
- soi call, name, speak of, ask
 cf. so
- soitarai call and take with one
- sokai coconut scraper (= saukai)
- songa'i to question, ask about
 cf. so
- songo white shell disks tied round knee or wrist
- sono v.tr. to put down
 a sonoa i hasi'ei he put down the log
- sope v.tr. 1. to cut and sharpen, as a pencil
 2. to cut a groove in a stick
 sopenga'i cut sharp, cut a groove
 ha'asope cut sharp, cut a groove
- su 1. please; it softens a command or request; prob. aux. verb
 'o su boi just come here, please cf. tu
 2. to pierce, prick, sew cf.
 susu
 su'i v.tr. 1. to pierce, prick, sew
 2. to sting
 suha'i v.intr. poke into, dip ginger into
 sura'i v.intr. poke out; B. susugi pierce, prick, su sting
 3. pot a seedling, plant out
 su'i v.tr. pot a seedling, plant out
 4. to crowd
 su'i v.tr. crowd on, press upon
 5. to peel, pare; B. suhi
 suhi v.tr.
- sua 1. to hit, strike, stumble against
 suaha gerund
 2. to meet, fall in with, come across; B. sua
 suaha'i v.intr. to meet, fall in with, come across
 suahi v.tr. to meet, fall in with, come across
3. (to eat)
 suari v.tr. to eat
 ha'asuari to feed; B. hagasuari, soori
4. to cough, hiccup, of a dog
 suaha gerund
 suanga'i v.intr. cough from
 suasua cough, hiccup, of dog
 suasuaou cough, hiccup, of dog (ou, dog)
5. suari v.tr. to prop; B. suari
6. to push, shove, used of small objects; B. suga
7. to root up earth, as a pig; B. suasua
 suaha gerund
 suahi v.tr.
 suasua
8. to be contrary, strike against cf. sua 1.
 suara'i v.intr. be contrary to
 suari v.tr. be contrary to
9. the ridge of the roof
10. then, thereupon
 a'i sua namu'i they will then be yours
11. adv. farther, a little more
 sua ara'a, sua auru a bit higher, a bit lower
- sua(na) the roof of a house
 (= sia, sie)
- su'a 1. v.tr. to back water
 su'ara'i v.intr. 1. to row in a boat (haruta, paddle in a canoe)
 2. to retire to, withdraw from
 su'ata'i v.intr. to retire to, withdraw from
 su'asu'a to move backwards; B. suga
 2. to turn
 su'a mai turn this way
 3. a sp. of shrub, with small green berries, cooked and eaten
 4. a sp. of tree, flowering, planted on burial grounds, fibres used in weaving
- suaa an open glade in the forest
- suaahata rest against, lean against
- suaara'a gird up
- suaasua small red crayfish found

- in the mud of streams
- suaga W. to be constipated
- suaha *gerund* of sua 1., 4., 7.
- suaha'i meet *cf.* sua 2.
- suahata (= suaahata)
- suahi 1. to meet *cf.* sua 2.
2. to root up *cf.* sua 7.
- su'ahi to meet unexpected danger
(= sungahi); B. sumahi
- su'aihonu a somersault (like a turtle in water); B. supwaure
- su'amuri 1. to turn round *cf.*
si'omuri
ha'asu'amuri cause to turn round
2. to leave behind, forget, desert
- suanga'i cough, of a dog *cf.*
sua 4.
- suani ha'asuani come unexpectedly upon *cf.* sua 2.
- suapou to stumble, striking against something
- suara 1. to seize
suaraha *gerund*
suaranga'i *v.intr.* seize
2. *v.tr.* to strengthen, confirm
3. contrary, of wind
- suaraa to bank up, of clouds
- suaraa(na) a foundation
- suaradangi to be lucky, lucky
- suara'i to be contrary *cf.* sua 10.
- su'ara'i 1. to row *cf.* su'a 1.
2. to retire to, withdraw from *cf.* su'a 1.
- suari 1. to eat *cf.* sua 3.
2. be contrary *cf.* sua 8.
3. to prop *cf.* sua 5.
- suari(na) a foundation (= suaraa)
- suasua 1. to cough, of a dog *cf.* sua 4.
2. to root, of pigs *cf.* sua 7.
3. stakes set in pits for enemy to tread on (= suda)
- su'asu'a to go backwards *cf.*
su'a 1.
- suasuaou cough, of a dog
- suasuaraa(na) props for a fishing platform
'ai suasuaraana
- suasuatee to be doubtful
- suataha to set the back against *cf.* suahata
- suatate sit and lean against
- suatete 1. to be afraid to do what was intended
2. to stumble
ha'asuatete cause to stumble
- suatete to recline at length
- suatora to strike and fall back from, as surf from a cliff
- subu to begin to grow; to burst, of the seed *cf.* ubu, tubu
subura'i *v.intr.* to begin to grow; to burst, of the seed
ha'asubu to beget
a ha'asubua i garena he beget his son
ha'asubura'i to beget
- subuni to accuse
ha'asubuni to accuse
haisubuni an accusation, charge
- suburu to rub; blacken a gong, walking stick etc.
suburuha *gerund*
suburunga'i *v.intr.* to blacken
ha'asuburu to blacken
- suda 1. E. a stake set in a pit for the enemy, set slanting and sharpened *cf.* 'aisura a comb
suda 'orasu a small one;
B. suda
2. a small hollow bamboo filled with powdered bones of the dead, pointed at a person, the mena killing him (like the Mota tamate tiqa) Verguet gives suta
3. to point such a tube at a person
sudama'i *v.intr.* to point such a tube at a person
4. a gun (modern, but not Eng. unlike U. sute)
5. to shoot with a gun (modern)

- sudama'i *v.intr.* to shoot with a gun
a sudama'i nia i manu he is shooting at birds with a gun
- suda(na) thorns, prickles of hana
- sudamu a mortar for pounding areca nut (= susudamu)
- sudaru to put right on the fire
cf. daru
sudaruha *gerund*
sudarui *v.tr.* to put right on the fire
ha'asudaru to put right on the fire
- sue(na) 1. roof of a house (= sia, sie, sua)
2. ridge of the roof
- suga(na) to be born from a corpse. Children are said to have been born from a mother whose body lies rotting on a hera burial ground; growth from rotting mother (= suka)
sugananoni the name of a hero so born; he ascended to the sky world in the smoke from a fire; performed great feats there, and returned to the earth
- suha'i 1. to poke finger into, dip finger in
2. to sweep away, as by a flood
- suhai'ama'ama a decoration in the hair of leaves, twigs of casuarina etc. (= susuhai'ama'ama)
- suhari a scorpion (= sisioo)
cf. weri
- suhi 1. to peel yams *cf.* su 5.
2. to be spoilt, part damaged, as a rusty chain
3. to have a sore on the body, of a dog; a suhi
4. rubbed, chafed, blistered
5. a boil
- suhu 1. *v.tr.* to plug; a plug for a canoe; B. suhu
suhunga'i *v.intr.* to plug
suhuri *v.tr.* to remove the plug
2. to go through, as a knife or spear
suhunga'i *v.intr.* to go through, as a knife or spear
suhuri *v.tr.* to go through
3. to make an incision under arm for embalming a corpse
suhuri *v.tr.* to make an incision under arm for embalming a corpse
- su'i 1. to pierce, prick, sew
cf. su 2.
2. to put in a seedling, transplant *cf.* su 3.
3. to crowd *cf.* su 4.
- su'isu'i a thin stick about six feet long for killing octopus
- suisusu a sp. of eel
- suka(na) 1. growth from rotting matter; living child born from dead woman (= suga)
2. E. to long for, grieve for manawa suka desire earnestly
3. *excl.* really! of course! certainly! yes, I agree!
- sukae a sp. of creeper, used in many sicknesses
- sukaemwane a baby almost able to walk
- sukai to agree
haisukai agree mutually
- sukate very strong, firm (= kakate) *cf.* ngangate
- sukatea unwilling, disobedient, unfaithful
- sukeke a millipede (= susukeke)
- suki 1. *v.tr.* poke out, poke through *cf.* siki; B. husugi
2. *v.tr.* touch and startle
susuki poke fruit off a tree with a pole
- sukohu to smear, daub (= more)
sukohu'i *v.tr.*
sukohunga'i *v.intr.*
sukohuri *v.tr.*
sukohuria *p.p.* smeared, daubed
ha'asukohu to smear, daub
- sukuri a measure, bent elbow to extent of arm *cf.* du'u elbow
- sumwa 1. a crook for fruit (= kau, simwa)
2. to pull down with a crook
- sumwa'oro 1. a serpulid with spikes, lies buried in the sand, spikes break off in the feet of fishermen; B. sumwagoro

2. a form of black magic
haisi'ohi to make a person
tread on these
- sumwarua unwell, unable to get
about (= simwarua)
- sunga sungahi v.tr. to meet
unexpected danger
- sungi 1. a heap
2. to mound up, as a heo
3. to carry pickaback, as a
corpse; B. sungi
- sungi('ana) to get money from
a man for an offense committed
- sungiarari knob at back of the
neck cf. ariari
- sungibo a swell of the sea cf.
bobo
- sungisungi 1. a heap, as of
yams; B. sungisungi
2. a hillock
3. rough, uneven, of the ground
- sungisungiaa a children's game
- sungu to mend a thatch roof;
B. sunguri mend thatch,
kindling to start a fire
sunguri v.tr. 1. to mend
a thatch roof
2. a bit of thatch for
starting a fire, anything
to start a fire with
- suparaiao a centipede; B.
supareao
- supi a club, short, diamond
shaped, derived from Mala
- sura 1. to stick out cf. hura
suranga'i v.intr. stick
out from; B. sura
sura a'oa'o overhang
2. a cape, point of land
(= sura'ina)
3. to take out a thorn with a
needle; B. surai
sura'i v.tr. to take out
a thorn with a needle
suranga'i v.intr. to take
out a thorn with a needle
surata'i v.intr. to take
out a thorn with a needle
4. to comb back the hair; B.
sura; aisura comb
suraha gerund
sura'i v.tr. to comb back
the hair
'aisura a comb
5. to lever up
- suraha gerund
sura'i v.tr.
surata'i v.intr.
6. to push away with a stick
cf. sua 6.
sura'i v.tr. to push away
with a stick
7. to become encrusted, as
teeth with black enamel from
betel chewing
suraha gerund
sura'i v.tr. be encrusted
with; encrust
suranga'i v.intr. be
encrusted with
ha'asura to encrust
8. to tie together two coconuts
with a strip of the husk of
each still adhering to nut
suranga'i v.intr. to tie
together two coconuts with
a strip of the husk of each
still adhering to nut
9. to kick
sura'i v.tr. to kick off
dirt
- sura'aoa'o to overhang
- suragau cf. sura 8.
- suraha gerund of sura 4., 5., 7.
- sura'i 1. to take out a thorn
with a needle cf. sura 3.
2. to comb back the hair cf.
sura 4.
3. to lever up cf. sura 5.
4. to push away with a stick
cf. sura 6.
5. to encrust, be encrusted
with cf. sura 7.
6. to kick off, kick away cf.
sura 9.
7. small objects full of magic
used to protect gardens against
pigs and thieves
sura'i okaoka i boo keeps
off pigs
sura'i ngahu rorobo affects
the shoulders of a thief
sura'i uruuru i ngari kills
a thief by making his stomach
swell
- sura'ina a cape, point of land;
B. suragina
- surapware surapwarenga'i
- suratake to carry on a stick
over the shoulder
suratakeha gerund
suratakehi v.tr. to carry
on a stick over the shoulder
suratakehia p.p. carried
over the shoulder

suratakenga'i v.intr. to
carry on a stick
ha'a suratake to carry on a
stick

suri 1. along, at, to, through,
in, following, after, because
of, on account of, according
to

'ari suri tara go along
the path
suri toro in the Bush, in
the interior
suri rodo at night
boi suriau come after me
suria i 'ai'a rongoana be-
cause he did not hear
suria i hei'irisi amu as
you wish
o haana suriau copy me;
B. suri

arai suri obey
rongosuri listen
'omesuri look after

2. to follow

3. a sp. of breadfruit
surimwanehaara a sp. of
breadfruit
suriniwai a sp. of bread-
fruit
suripoupou a sp. of bread-
fruit

suri(na) 1. a bone
suriariari vertebra
suribwera lower leg, knee
to ankle
suribwari lower back
suribwerunga'i backbone
suridaro tibia
suri'abi thigh bone
suri'ahi'ahi fibula
surihotehote shoulder blade
surihugirimarima forearm,
elbow to wrist
suriodo tibia, backbone
surisuri a bone
surisusuru shoulder bone
2. the back of a man
3. the top of a house, the
roof
4. an eggshell

suriao needle for sewing thatch

surihata 40 dogs teeth

surima a large canoe, holding up
to 20 men; B. aisuruma (ai,
canoe)

surirogeao needle for sewing
thatch

surisuri(na) a bone

suriwasi a large spear (= suruwasi)

suru 1. to lift, lift and
carry, carry; B. suru pwoha
carry with a stick
suru'i v.tr. to lift
suru'ia p.p. lifted
ha'asuru cause to lift up
haisuru lift together,
carry together
surura'i v.intr. take from
and carry

2. to sing, i.e., lift a song
(suru gana)

suruha(na) a song
suru'i v.tr. to sing
surumao sing accompaniment
to dance

3. adopt
suru'i v.tr.

surui'a p.p. adopted

4. coconut milk, liquid of
coconut; B. suru coconut milk

5. yam soup with strained
coconut scrapings and cabbage,
octopus etc. (= uru, iru,
uruhage, hage)

6. to land

7. to beat a gong

suru'i v.tr.

8. to give

wa'i suru 'adodaau i 'ari'ahu
I will give to each of the
guests
suru'i v.tr.

9. to run before the wind,
of a boat

10. ha'asuru to refrain from
cutting hair or shaving after
the birth of a child

11. dolmen on a heo (= hausuru)

12. leak surusurungai ruma

13. to follow (= suri, suruwasi
the usual evening meal about
5 o'clock)

suru'abu(na) to adopt
a suru'abuna i gare

suruado'oa a rite to drive away
ghosts from a new house; the
shavings of the building are
piled up and burnt
do'orai 'ini agohuna i ruma

suruahata to carry something with
a large crowd of men
suruahatanga'i v.intr. to
carry something with a large
crowd of men

surua'o to impale on a stick
and carry; clams are taken in
this way, the stick or long
pole being inserted into the
mollusc which closes on it and
is lifted into the canoe

suruha(na) a song

suruha'a money given for a man
or pig (ora, for a dog)

suruhaataa to carry a large
object, as a mainpost, with
a crowd of men

suruhaneara'a a shady spot to
which a canoe is carried to
keep the sun off it

suruhuto cooked milk of coconut,
like butter

suru'i 1. to lift, carry *cf.*
suru 1.
2. to sing *cf.* suru 2.
3. to adopt *cf.* suru 3.
4. to beat a gong *cf.* suru 7.
5. to give *cf.* suru 8.

surukao E., B. to carry on a
stick over the shoulder
(= surutake)

surumae sudden, unexpected war

surumoru a sp. of fern with
large pale fronds

surura'i take from and carry

surusurunga a leak in a house
surusurunga i ruma

suruta'e to get up, rise; to
start, of a ship
suruta'eha *gerund*
suruta'eha'i *v.intr.* to
rise
suruta'ehi *v.tr.* rise upon
suruta'enga'i *v.intr.* rise
upon
ha'asuruta'e to raise

surutake to carry with a stick
over the shoulder (= suratake)
surutakeha *gerund*
surutakehi *v.tr.* to carry
with a stick over the shoulder
surutakenga'i *v.intr.* to
carry with a stick over the
shoulder
ha'asurutake to cause to
carry

suruwaido'omwa becoming dirty
of a stream in a freshet

suruwasi a large spear (= suriwasi)

susu 1. to suck the breast; B.
susu
2. to plant a cutting
susu'i *v.tr.* to plant a
cutting
3. to prick, pierce, impale

susu'i *v.tr.* to prick,
pierce, impale
susura'i *v.intr.* to prick,
pierce, impale

4. solid

hau susu solid rock

5. enduring

o'a susu live permanently
rongo susu endure to the end
maraau susu steady Trade
Wind

6. to burrow

7. to approach, go for

susuhi *v.tr.*

8. ha'a susu confess

susu(na) breasts

ha'asusu 1. to bear a
child (= hasusu)

2. to lay an egg

susuadi swollen breasts

susuahu small, of a hana,
prickly yam

susu'aka'aka to beat the breast

susubani a fence enclosing water

susubere to pass by, pass over
suberenga'i *v.intr.*

susubori a cicatrix on the body,
made in patterns by a burning
brand on shoulder, arm, and
calf of leg; B. susupwari

susubunga

susuburi 1. (= susubori)
2. the feast held when
cicatrix is made on the body

susubwarisu a nose stick

susudamu a mortar for crushing
areca nut (= sudamu)

susugu pudding, only in gong
talk; B. susugu

susuha to cover up and heal,
as a tree making fresh bark
or a mollusc fresh shell
susuhaha *gerund*
susuhanga'i *v.intr.* cover
up and heal

susuha'i 1. to stick into
susuha'i 'ama'ama ni mae
stick fern into (hair)
2. stick fishing rod in the
sand, hook and line in the
water and leave it
3. to transplant
4. continuous, steady, of rain;

B. susuhagi

susuhi 1. to approach

2. straight at

'ari susuhia go straight
at him

susuhurei a sp. of bird

= toto'abu "bloodsucker";

cries when a man is killed

susu'i 1. to plant out

2. to prick, pierce, sew

susu'iao lengths of sewn thatch

susu'iha'aaro 1. to be a long
while doing, sit a long while

2. fearless, a hero

The tree ha'aaro lives long
and is hard to kill, spring-
ing up again when cut down

susu'imaradiri = susu'iha'aaro

susukaringa feast when a boy's
ears are pierced; B.

susukaringa

susukeke a millipede

susuku join up, mend, heal

susukumi E. v.tr. to join up

again, mend (= susuha); W.
su'umisusunaho a surf board; B.
ha'asisiri

susuniboo a swelling

susuoo a scorpion cf. suhari,
sisioo, oo 1.

susuporo to pole a canoe

susuporohi v.tr.

susuporonga'i v.intr.

ha'asusuporo

susupwae a bandolier to carry
something, over shoulder and
across breast; B. susupwaesusupwau last born, youngest
child

susura'i to pierce

susuri to copy, hand on
mamaani susuri a talesusurii'a fishbone markings on
club etc.

susuriora a sp. of grass

susuru to carry off a child in
fightingsusuru'u round end of a house;
B. sisingimaa verandah

sususigihi to pull away from

sususu 1. a pig's-bone needle

2. a prong, fork

3. disease of foot; a swelling
under the foot breaks through
on topsusu'u 1. a soft moist place,
a swamp (= su'usu'u); B. susu

2. to swell

susu'uha gerund

3. pudding

susu'uraa elephantiasis, dropsy
(= pura)suta a thorn cf. sua, suda, sura;
B. suta

suu 1. to burn; B. suungi

suusu to burn

suungi v.tr. to set a
light to a fire, torch, pipe
etc.

suungia p.p. lit

suuma'i v.intr. to burn up

ha'asuu 1. to burn

2. ordeal by holding red
hot stones in the hand

2. down

3. to set, of the sun

suuha gerund

suuhi v.tr. set on, over

suunga'i v.intr. set on,
over

ha'asuu to set

4. to dive

suuhi v.tr. dive for

5. to die

suuha(na) death

suuhi v.tr. die of

suuni v.tr. die of

suunga'i v.intr. die of

suungi v.tr. die of

suuri v.tr. die of

suuta'i v.intr. die and
leave

suuni 'abu die of dysentery

ra ngahu suuha'ini'i boo

they killed off the pigs

suuha'i v.intr. die out,
get less

ha'asuu

6. to sink

7. deep, of the sea

8. a sp. of banana

9. to hiss

suunga'i v.intr. hiss at

suuri v.tr. hiss a person

- su'u 1. a moist place, swamp, inland lake; B. sugu swamp, harbour, bay
 2. a harbour, bay
 3. to drink up moisture as a young tree
 su'uri v.tr. drink up completely
 4. to move position
 5. su'uri v.tr. to stop
 6. to swell
 a su'u i uwana his leg is swollen cf. du'u elbow, sungi sungi
 su'usu'u to swell
 su'ua a freshet in a stream after rain
 su'unga'i v.intr. to get too large for
 su'ura'i v.intr. to swell, to bulge; to rise, of bread
 ha'asu'u cause to swell

su'u('ana) to revenge, retribution; B. sigu

su'u(na) revenge
 su'uha gerund
 su'uha(na) revenge
 su'unga'i v.intr. to revenge, be revenged on
 su'ura'i v.intr. to revenge, be revenged on

su'ua 1. a freshet
 2. revenge, retribution

su'ugomu to eat with mouth full (= si'ogomu)

suuha gerund of suu 3.

suuha(na) death

su'uha 1. gerund of su'u('ana)
 2. revenge
 3. to make a return feast; a feast given in return

suuha'i die out, exterminate

suuharabunga a sp. of banana

suuhi 1. to set over, of the sun
 2. to dive for
 3. to die off
 4. to peel (= suhi)

su'uiahu to be constipated; constipation

suuisina 'o'i 'ari dora suu i sina! you go west! (to the sunset)

su'umae vendetta, retribution,

vengeance, punishment

suuma'i to burn up

suumanongi to burn human flesh before sacred tree 'airasi

su'umi to heal over, close up (= susukumi)

suunga'i 1. to set over, of the sun
 2. to die of

su'ungai 1. to revenge cf. su'u('ana)
 2. to become too large for cf. su'u 6.

suungi 1. to set alight
 2. to die of

suuni to die of

suuni'aru a sp. of poisonous fish

suurahi evening; B. manurahi

suurahu tooth of a dog (= mwarau); B. suurahu

suura'i taboo marks put in path, small objects full of magic used to protect gardens against pigs and thieves
 hua ha'u, 'uru ngari, hua i hau etc.

suura'i 'oka'oka i boo keeps off wild pigs
 suura'i ngahu rorobo affects the shoulders of trespassers
 surua'i uruuru i ngari causes a swelling in the trespasser's stomach

su'ura'i 1. be revenged on cf. su'u('ana)
 2. swell, bulge; rise, of bread cf. su'u 6.

suuraihi W. evening

su'urarate(na) to be overworked; bothered by trying to do two things at once etc.
 a su'uraratena 'inia

su'urarakenga'i to be overworked; rarak strong

suuri 1. v.tr. to follow cf. suri
 2. v.tr. to die of

su'uri 1. to drink up completely cf. su'u 3.

2. to stop *cf.* su'u 5.
3. to extend, by crosspieces

suusu 1. to burn
 2. to do in succession
 here suusu
 suusuhi *v.tr.* to do in succession
 3. for ever, continuously
cf. huu
 'ome suusu look continuously

su'usu'u to swell

- suuta'i 1. to go down from
 2. to die and leave behind

su'utee to marry her own brother,
 of a woman (= kokorete)

T

- ta 1. one, only (= tai, ta'ai)
 2. added to give force and vividness to words and phrases
 a goro ta! yes, quite right! giving emphasis
 3. noun suffix, but not common
 ngaruta, 'ubuta, warita etc.
 4. adjectival suffix
 5. prefix of condition
 6. prefix to indefinite pronouns
 ta nei someone
 tara'inei some (*pl.*)
 7. what? interrogative pronoun (= taa, taha *q.v.*)
 8. from; root of ta'i, tahi, tairai
 tahi go from, from
 'ari tahi go from him
 9. in phrase ta gua, give me
cf. tana
 10. to join together
 ta'i *v.tr.* 1. to join together
 2. to sew
 tata to sew
 11. to draw water
 tahi *v.tr.* to draw water
 12. to crack, explode
 13. to cut
 tahi *v.tr.* cut

taa 1. what? interrogative pronoun (= ta, taha)
 2. to drive; B. tari
 taari 1. *v.tr.*
 2. *v.tr.* to send, command
 ha'ataari 1. to send, command
 2. a messenger, apostle (modern)
 3. to weed
 taa'i *v.tr.*

4. to be tilted up by mena, of heavy objects, such as a canoe, in spiritualistic practices
 taaha *gerund*
 taa'i *v.tr.* be tilted up by
 taari *v.tr.* to tilt up by mena
 taaria *p.p.* tilted up by mena
 taasi *v.tr.* to tilt up, lift up by mena, without human agency
 taasiasia *p.p.* tilted up by mena
 5. to explode with mena, crack, sound a suda mora

ta'a 1. bad, poor; B. tai, taiha
 ta'aha(na) 1. badness, pooriness
 2. of poor quality
 ta'a'i 1. *v.tr.* to spoil
 2. *pl.* of ta'a (ta'a bad and rago many add 'i *pl.*)
 haata'a'i to spoil
 2. very
 kekerei ta'a very small
 goro ta'a very good
 prob. ta'a 1.; such a use occurs in several Melanesian languages, e.g. Vanikolo
 3. suffix to nouns and adjectives, mauruta'a etc.; B. taga

taabi a walking stick (= 'a'abi)

taabwahi to go and get food
 from his mother, of a child

taaha *gerund* of taa 4.

ta'aha(na) 1. evil, badness
cf. ta'a 1.
 2. of poor quality

ta'ahere a form of magic. The bone of a dead man was burnt with lime buru etc., put in hollow bamboo with teeth of shark or of biting animals, and pointed at a man to cause his death. Called vele in Guadalcanal

ta'ahi E. *v.tr.* to love, pity, be sorry for, like; W. aroha
 haita'ahi pity, love
 gau harita'ahi gaau let us love one another
 harita'ahi mutual love
 au 'ai'a ta'ahia i naihi I don't like the knife
 ha'ata'ahi to pity, be sorry for

- (prob. ta'a 1. pity and love being joined in Melanesian thought); B. tagahi
- taa'i 1. to weed *cf.* taa 3.
2. to be tilted up by *cf.* taa 4.
- ta'ai E. one; W. ta'i; B. tagai
- ta'a'i 1. pl. of ta'a 1.
2. to spoil *cf.* ta'a 1.
- ta'anamada S. a war cry in fighting
- ta'ara to stretch out the hand;
B. tagaragi
ta'arahi stretch and take
ha'ata'ara cause to stretch out
- ta'arauna between the shoulders
- taarenga 1. to lie on the back
2. to swim on the back
3. to throw back head on rising from a dive
taarengaha'i v.intr. 1. lie or swim on back
2. throw back head
taarengara'i v.intr. throw back head
taarengasi v.tr. throw back head
taataarenga lying on the back
- taari 1. drive *cf.* taa 2.
(I. gives taari, throw away, but this is not known)
2. to send, command
3. to tilt up by mena *cf.* taa 4.
- taariadaro to draw out a ghost from a possessed man with dracaena leaves
- ta'aru 1. a shoal, shallow spot in the sea; B. tagaru
2. S. coral reef; B. tagaru
ta'arura'i v.intr. to shoal
- taasi to tilt up by mena *cf.* taa 4.
- ta'asi(na) 1. any organ of a pig
2. to have a bad sore
ta'ata'a
3. covered with such sores; a person full of sores
ta'ata'asia covered with sores
4. to throw away, remove, take away *cf.* gaasi
5. to desire earnestly, long for *cf.* ta'ahi, ta'ata'a 2.
6. to be burdensome, weigh on, prob. ta'a 1.
- ta'asua('ana) to hate, be sulky, feel bad about; B. taiha ni
opwa 'o ta'asua gugua? io, a ta'asua i ahugu are you angry with me? yes, I am annoyed
- ta'ata'a 1. a deep, quickly eating sore *cf.* ta'asia
ta'ata'asi v.tr. to have a bad sore
ta'ata'asia p.p. afflicted with bad sores; a person so afflicted
2. desirable, lovely, of a flower
- taataarenga lying on back
- taataawai B. a dragonfly
- taataba 1. to cut with a blow, strike *cf.* taba 6.
2. to sing, of birds *cf.* taba 2.
3. to fish with a net
- taataga down of nestlings, cotton wool (modern)
- taataha an opening in the reef *cf.* taha 3.; B. taataha
- taatamua 1. hairy, fibrous
2. rough surface, as a board
- taatara 1. a broom *cf.* tatara
2. a sp. of tree
- taatarapwera a sp. of bird, wagtail (= rurukape)
- taatarau everywhere *cf.* tarau
- taba 1. to jump, leap along through the sea, of fish
tabanga'i v.intr. to jump
tataba jump
2. to sing, of birds
taataba to sing
tabaha *gerund*
tabanga'i v.intr. sing on account of
tabari v.tr. to sing
tataba v.tr. to sing
ha'ataba cause to sing, to gladden with song
haitaba singing
3. a part, portion (= aba) *cf.* tabarua, tabagere

4. a sp. of yam. The largest, sometimes one tuber is too heavy for a man to carry

5. to lift the leg
taba'ai to lift the leg and scratch, of a dog

6. to strike, slash, slap (as water with fishing line);

B. tapa

taataba strike, slash, slap

tabaao to get sago palm fronds; B. tapao

taba'i v.tr. to beat a gong

tabari v.tr. 1. strike off, slash off

2. to beat a gong

tabaria p.p. struck off, beaten (of a gong)

taba'ai lift leg and scratch, of dog cf. taba 5.

tabaao get sago palm cf. taba 6.

tabagere to decline, of the sun (= ahugege)

tabagereha gerund

tabagerenga'i v.intr. decline

tabageresi v.tr. decline on

tabaha gerund of taba 2.

tabahisu 1. to distribute food at feasts, done by a chief

2. a very large stone axe held by chief while he distributes

tabaho'i the other side (of an island); beyond cf. taba 3.

tabai(na) 1. to love

2. S. to pity

tabaini v.tr. to love, pity

tabainia p.p. loved, pitied

tabainga'i v.intr. to love, pity

haitabaini love, pity

taba'i beat a gong cf. taba 6.

tabairua to work in each of two places alternately

tabakuhi round end of house (= sinakuhi)

tabanga'i 1. leap through sea cf. taba 1.

2. sing, of birds cf. taba 2.

tabaori to change, take place of, in working, rowing etc.

tabaorisi 1. v.tr. to change, take place of, in working, rowing etc. cf.

taba 3.

2. to talk to one another, each speaker using his own language (Melanesians seldom speak another language but usually understand three or four neighbouring ones); B. tapaorisi

tabaosi a wave of the open sea, not surf (naho); B. tapaosi

tabara to increase, as crops;

B. tapara

tabaraha gerund

tabaranga'i v.intr. increase from

tabarasi v.tr. be full of, overflowing with

ha'atabara cause to increase, give a good return

haitabara increasing, as population

tabari 1. slash off cf. taba 6.

2. beat a gong cf. taba 6.

tabarua 1. work in two places alternately

2. half and half, half-caste

tabatabakau a children's game; kau, hand

tabatori B. a beard (= tabotori)

tabe 1. lift up, support; B. tope lift and carry

2. hit against, knock up

tabengi v.tr. lift, support

tabengia p.p. lifted, supported

tabera'i v.intr. lift, support

3. the body = abe in phrase

tabemawa uninjured, free from harm

tabeasi canoe ornament of red grass and cowries at prow, which the waves tabe, knock up

tabemawa safe, well cf. abe, sape

tabemawaha gerund

tabemawasi v.tr. be safe from

tabetabe ornaments hanging from ears (= tabitabi)

tabi to chop, cut down

tabiatoru E., B. to wonder, be
astonished
tabiatoruha *gerund*
tabiatorunga'i *v.intr.*
wonder at
ha'atabiatoru to amaze

tabitabi ear ornaments
(= tabetabe)

tabo 1. to shave with a shell;
pulling out hairs; B. tapotapo
tabotabo 1. shell razor;
any razor
2. to shave
tabori *v.tr.* to shave
taboria *p.p.* shaven
tabotori a beard (= tabotori);
B. tapotori
2. to bite, of a dog; nibble,
of a fish (= tapo); B. tapo
tabonga'i *v.intr.* bite,
nibble
tabori *v.tr.* bite, take
the bait

tabobo one side, on one side

tabo i bwauna i manu take the
worst and leave the best

taboro a sp. of yam

tabu 1. sacred, taboo, only
found in a few phrases *cf.*
abu
diri ni tabu rara dracaena
of the strong taboo
2. tabura'i lazy though full
grown, does nothing but sit
about the village

tabubu utterly, completely

tabuna slander
tabunaha'i *v.intr.* accuse
about, concerning
tabunara'i *v.intr.* accuse
about, concerning

tabwahi 1. to go to a friend
far off
2. W. to possess a man, of a
ghost; E. tabwaohi
ha'atabwahi to possess a
man, of a ghost
haitabwahi possessed

tabwaohi E. *v.tr.* to possess a
man (so as to cause sickness,
not to inspire, rabe)
haitabwaohi possession;
possessed; B. tapwaori

tabwari the name of a famous
war club

tae 1. away, out, farther
(= tai) *cf.* wou
2. come opposite, arrive
opposite (doubtful authority)

ta'e 1. to alight on a branch,
perch, of a bird; B. tage
ta'eri *v.tr.* settle on
2. to go up, ascend; B. tage
ta'eha 1. *gerund*
2. to climb a hill
ta'eha(na) an ascent, path
up a hill; B. tageaha
ta'era'i *v.intr.* 1. to
climb a hill; B. tageragi
2. cause to rise up
ha'ata'e conceitedly
'adoma'i ha'ata'e conceit,
be conceited
3. to rise to the surface
4. to embark in a canoe or
ship ta'ehungana i haka
5. prefix to numbers referring
to those in a canoe; B. tage
ta'eoru constellation
'Southern Cross'
ta'eta'i a one man canoe
(= tata'ai); B. tagetagei
6. to dye, fix colours *cf.*
ta'e 1.
ta'ea a dye
ta'enga'i *v.intr.* dye with
ta'eri *v.tr.* to dye
ta'eria *p.p.* dyed

ta'e(na) embarkation party; B.
tage
ta'eri *v.tr.* to embark
ha'ata'e cause to embark
ta'eado a proper number for
a canoe
ta'e honuhonu a canoe over-
full

ta'ea a dye

ta'eha 1. climb a hill (hane,
a tree)
2. a climb, path up a hill
3. *gerund of* ta'e 2.

ta'enga'i dye with *cf.* ta'e 6.

ta'eoru the name of a con-
stellation, 'Southern Cross'

ta'era'i 1. to climb a hill *cf.*
ta'e 2.
2. cause to rise up *cf.* ta'e
2.
3. remove an obstacle, or
something hiding an object
4. to grow, of plants, shoot
up; a later stage than bwito

ta'eri 1. to embark in *cf.*
ta'e 4.

2. to dye *cf.* ta'e 6.

taero saliva from a baby's lips

taesua('ana) W. to hate, be
sulky with (= ta'asua)

taetae E. a sp. of small house
lizard, also found in coconut
palms; W. karanga; B. taataa

ta'eta'e 1. to confess an old
murder

2. to urge
ha'ata'eta'e to urge; B.
hagatagetage

ta'eta'i a one man canoe

taga 1. white
tagataga white
2. come into flower
3. the pistils of a flower
(proper meaning of taga) petals
'ahu'ahu, whole flower 'ahurara;
B. taka flower

taga(na) a flower

tagahuru'a hair standing on end,
flesh creeping, as when
tarantula or snake crawls on
your chest at night
abena a tagahurua

tagaia'o a small octopus

taganiabe to run away in a body
rau taganiabe

tagaoo a sp. of disease,
haematuria (= mimioo) (C.
considers oo = Polynesian
toto blood)

tagaro to stretch out hand *cf.*
ta'ara
tagarohi stretch out and
hold

tagarodo a sp. of plant, sweet
scented flowers

tagatarau a sp. of breadfruit

tage *v.tr.* to light, a fire
tage'eu *cf.* toga

tagege a part, portion, chapter
of book etc. *cf.* gege

tagege(na) the other side

tageha(na) a clansman, relative

tagere a sp. of fern

tageu to prepare the oven; cook
in oven

tagora W. to work, as a garden;
E. tauaro; B. tagara
tagoraha *gerund*
tagorahi *v.tr.* work a
garden, work at
tagorama'i *v.intr.* work at
tagoranga'i *v.intr.* work at
tatagora a workman

tagu 1. *v.tr.* to clear land,
cut down undergrowth
taguha *gerund*
tagutagu to clear land
ha'atagu to set to clearing
land

2. S. to look after, nurse
taguma'i *v.intr.* 1. to
look after, nurse
2. to put carefully in its
proper place
3. to welcome, receive

taha 1. interrogative pronoun,
what (= ta, taa)
e taha what thing; B. taa
2. to reach, arrive (= ada)
cf. hata; B. taha
tahanga'i *v.intr.* to reach,
arrive
tahari *v.tr.* to reach,
arrive at
tahasadoi to come upon *cf.*
sado
3. to open; B. taha
tahanga a fathom
tahanga'i *v.intr.* 1. to
open
2. openly, confess
tahangi *v.tr.* to open
tahangia *p.p.* opened
'unu taha proclaim
taha maa open door
'unu tahanga'i tell out,
reveal, confess
4. to have an outlet
na wai a taha the stream
has an outlet
taataha an opening in shore
reef, a chasm
tahataha an opening in shore
reef, a chasm
tahani *v.tr.* 1. to go
through the surf
2. to open a way, be a
pioneer in, make a beginning
at
tahangi *v.tr.* be a pioneer
of
tahaangia *p.p.* opened out
tahangi harisi to eat the
first fruits
ahutaha to have a clear
idea of
a taha i ahuna 'inia

- tahari *v.tr.* be a pioneer of
 taharia *p.p.* opened out, made available to others
5. to give money for, hire
 tahari *v.tr.* 1. to pay for work done, hire
 2. to pay rent for fishing in water tabooed by a chief
 3. wages
 taharia *p.p.* paid, hired; B. tahari
 haitahari wages
 6. tahari *v.tr.* to set ready strands for plaiting
 7. to beat a gong
 tahari *v.tr.*
 8. to flow *cf.* ahe
 tahari *v.tr.* to flow upon
 9. menses a taha i ahuna
 10. to put lime on the shoulders when going to a feast
 tahataha to put lime on the shoulders when going to a feast
 tahanga'i *v.intr.* to put lime on the shoulders when going to a feast
 tahari *v.tr.* to put lime on the shoulders when going to a feast
 ha'ataha to put lime on the shoulders when going to a feast
 11. (strike)
 tahataha to strike an object, of the wind
 tahanga'i *v.intr.* to strike an object
 tahari *v.tr.* to strike an object, of the wind
 taharia *p.p.* struck by the wind
 tahatahanga'i *v.intr.* to strike, of the wind
- tahaa(na) 1. to take up something and go, to take away
 2. to pass by
 tahaanga'i *v.intr.* pass by
 tahaari *v.tr.* pass by
 tahaaria *p.p.* passed by
 tahaata'i *v.intr.* pass by
- taha'abu pain in the eyes and headache after a blow
- tahaburi to pay for ordeal by hot gum held in mouth
- tahae a charm to make a tree grow or garden flourish
- tahahau to pay for ordeal by red hot stones held in hand
- taha'irara to pay for divination
- tahairikia
- tahamaa 1. open door
 2. for the first time, the first (= tahamora)
- tahamae to embalm a corpse by making two incisions on the right side, removing the viscera, stuffing with o'a shavings, applying lime and drying the body over a fire. The embalmed body is then put in a dry cave in the mountains *cf.* taha 4.
- tahamoidora dark brown, between two colours
- tahamora 1. the first, original, first-born; B. tahamora
 2. for the first time
 oha au boi tahamora when I first came
- tahamwaa (= tahamora)
- tahanga a fathom (outstretched arms); B. tangaha
 tahanga oraora a little over a fathom
 ha'a tahanga four strings of shell money (ha'a), each one fathom
- tahanga'i 1. arrive *cf.* taha 2.
 2. to open *cf.* taha 3.
 3. put lime on shoulders *cf.* taha 10.
 4. strike, of the wind *cf.* taha 11.
- tahangi 1. to open *cf.* taha 3.
 2. to be a pioneer in *cf.* taha 4.
- tahangiharisi eat the first fruits
- tahani 1. be a pioneer in *cf.* taha 4.
 2. go through the surf *cf.* taha 4.
- tahapa the curve of a hook
- taharaa 1. an opening in the reef for a canoe, where water flows through
 2. to begin a dance
- taharangirangi a rainsquall
- taharara a sudden squall of wind and rain in fair weather

tahararo W. *v.tr.* to circle
round a person

tahararoa E. constipation

tahari 1. to reach *cf.* taha 2.
2. to pay wages, hire *cf.*
taha 5.
3. wages
4. beat a gong *cf.* taha 7.
5. flow over *cf.* taha 8.
6. be a pioneer in *cf.* taha 4.
7. put lime on shoulders *cf.*
taha 10.
8. to strike, of wind *cf.*
taha 11.
9. set ready strands for
plaiting *cf.* taha 6.
10. to put leaves under some-
thing

tahariu to go out of sight, be
out of sight
tahariunga'i *v.intr.* be
out of sight

tahasina to pay for ordeal by
blazing torches (sina) walk-
ing on them barefooted

tahataha 1. an opening in the
reef *cf.* taha 4.
2. to put lime on shoulders
cf. taha 10.
3. to strike, of the wind *cf.*
taha 11.
4. horizontal lines (rays of
the sun) of araredo shell disk
5. a shower of rain, squall of
wind
6. a bamboo with split end
for getting fruit
7. a sp. of shrub

tahatahaaroro a sp. of fish

tahatahana in a little while;
S. tatahana

tahatahanga'i to strike, of wind
cf. taha 11.

taha'ubu'ubu to reach the middle
of a journey

tahawabu(na) 1. to clear the
forest for the first time and
so set up a claim to owner-
ship of the land; B. tahawabu
2. to begin new work, open a
new school etc.

tahe 1. to bear a child
taheri *v.tr.*
tahesi *v.tr.*
ha'atahe 1. to tend a
child or animal very small

and unlikely to live
2. to bear an abortion
2. to lack a part
a tahe baania he lacks it
3. an abortion
4. a platform for storing
nuts in a house
5. tahera'i to tie roofing
thatch

tahekeheke to go jauntily on
the toes, be conceited *cf.*
egeege, rege
tahekehekenga'i *v.intr.* be
jaunty, conceited about
tahekehekera'i *v.intr.* be
jaunty, conceited about
ha'atahekeheke cause to
be conceited

tahi 1. to live, flourish; B.
tahi
tahiha *gerund*
tahinga(na) life
tahinga'i *v.intr.* recover
from childbirth
tahisi *v.tr.* live by
means of, because of
tahitahi to live
ha'atahi 1. to save; a
saviour
2. to set free a captive,
man or animal *cf.* tahi 2.
2. to flee *cf.* ta 8.
tahisi *v.tr.* flee from
ha'atahi drive away
3. to take away *cf.* ta 8.
4. from
'ari tahia go from him
cf. ta 8.
5. to cut, cut off
tahitahi
tahi hanatari cut out an
arrow, shaping it
6. come apart, break off, as
parts of anything *cf.* ta 8.
7. to draw water
8. to fill, as a lamp with
oil
9. tahinga'i *v.intr.* to
overlap
tahitahi *v.intr.* to over-
lap
ha'atahitahi cause to over-
lap
haitahitahi overlapping
10. alone, in phrase
o'a tahi a widower
11. to divide by a line
tahinga'i *v.intr.*
tahiri *v.tr.*
tahiria *p.p.* divided by a
line
haatahi cause to divide by
a line
12. to pour out

tahia i wai baania i rata
pour out the water from the
vessel

13. refrain from
'ai'a ruma na tahi every
family took part
ha'atahi to avoid
abwa'i/nei a'i haatahi waiwai
none shrank from carrying it,
i.e. all helped

14. strip off
tahiao strip off sago palm
fronds

Many of these forms appear to
be derived from a root ta
meaning "from", "away from"

tahiao strip sago fronds

tahiha *gerund* of tahi 1.

tahihiitou the name of a sky
chief killed by the hero
Suganinoni who ascended in
smoke to do so

tahinga life *cf.* tahi 1.

tahinga'i 1. recover from child
bearing *cf.* tahi 1.

2. overlap *cf.* tahi 9.

3. divide by a line *cf.* tahi
11.

tahiri divide by a line *cf.*
tahi 11.

tahirohiro hard, vigorously
(= walhirohiro)
tagaro tahirohiro work hard

tahisi 1. leave by means of,
because of *cf.* tahi 1.

2. flee from *cf.* tahi 2.

tahitahi 1. to live *cf.* tahi 1.

2. to cut off *cf.* tahi 5.

3. to strip off (ruhu) the
branches of the sacred tree
maniato when replanting an
old garden. The name for the
whole ceremony

4. the three tufts of hair
left on children's heads
(= hasiku etc.)

5. to overlap *cf.* tahi 9.

6. to chop off branches and
leave the top shoot

7. to curse, nuga tahitahi.
A man "puts" his enemy in
a tree far off, inaccessible,
first providing himself with a
branch of the tree. Enemy
must either go and climb the
tree, or buy the branch, or
be plagued by ghosts. Some-
times Malaita men come to

San Cristoval, get branches,
and on return "put" Malaita
enemies in inaccessible trees
on San Cristoval hills
au nuga'o na'i tarumare si
I put you in that Casuarina
tree

tahita'i flee from *cf.* tahi 2.

taho 1. to start on a journey,
of man or ship

2. to take out

tahoni *v.tr.*

tahonia i boo baania i tin

take the meat out of the tin

tahora'i *v.intr.* take out

of canoe, bowl, box etc.

tahori *v.tr.* take out;

pull open, as a bag

tahoria *p.p.* taken out;

pulled open

3. to go from, leave

tahonga'i *v.intr.*

4. to draw out from with ropes,

as a pig from a hole

tahori *v.tr.* to draw out

from with ropes

tahota'i *v.intr.* to draw

out from with ropes

5. to pull out, as a yam from
the ground

tahoha *gerund*

tahoni *v.tr.*

tahonia *p.p.* pulled up,

out

tahori *v.tr.* pull out

tahoria *p.p.* pulled up,

out

ha'ataho cause to pull up

6. *v.tr.* dig a hole, as a

crab *cf.* tahu

7. a crab hole

8. to pay money to the avenger
of death

9. to pay for, as a victim

tahoa i ramoa, i boo 'ini

ha'a pay for victim or pig

with money

tahori *v.tr.* to pay for

10. to bore in wood (= tahu)

tahori *v.tr.*

taho'a to take long strides
(= tariho'a)

taho'ihohi to roll

tahoni 1. take out *cf.* taho 2.

2. pull out *cf.* taho 5.

tahonga'i to leave *cf.* taho 3.

tahora'i take out *cf.* taho 2.

tahori 1. take out *cf.* taho 2.

2. draw, drag out *cf.* taho 4.

3. pull out, pull open *cf.* taho 5.
4. pay for a victim *cf.* taho 9.
5. to bore *cf.* taho 10.

tahota'a a coconut placed in the bows of the canoe of the dead

tahota'i draw, drag out *cf.* taho 4.

tahu 1. to remove a plug, lid, cork; B. tahuri
 tahu'i v.tr. to remove a plug, lid, cork
 tahu'ia p.p. removed, uncorked, opened
 tahuri v.tr. to remove plug etc.
 tahuria p.p. removed, uncorked, opened
 tahusi v.tr. to remove plug etc.
 tahusia p.p. removed, uncorked, opened

2. to take by force; B. tahungagi drag out of a crowd
 tahunga'i 1. seize, take by force
 2. drag out from a crowd
 3. deliver (Bp. Patteson)
 4. spasms
 5. to knock off
3. to bore wood
4. holes bored in wood
5. a sp. of wood boring insect
 tahuri v.tr. bore holes in wood

tahu(na) 1. the side of a path
 tahuna i tara
 2. the edge of a shoal; deep water beyond a shoal
 3. a snake hole; B. tahu

tahu'i uncork, open

tahunga'i *cf.* tahu 2.

tahura a tortoise shell hook for buma fish

tahuraga through and out, go through and on *cf.* hura'a
 tahuraga'asi v.tr. go through and out of

tahuri bore holes *cf.* tahu 3.

tahuru a sp. of black mussel used in making bonito hooks *cf.* buru black; B. asuru black

tahusi open, uncork, remove plug *cf.* tahu 1.

tahutahu a sp. of fern

tahutuu(na) the edge of a large net

tai 1. prefix of condition, with adjectives and verbs *cf.* ta, tata, tarl
 2. low tide; halfway out; half tide tai i asi
 3. a sp. of banana
 4. v.tr. remove an obstacle, as a tree blocking a river
 5. to run away and escape taihi v.tr. escape from
 6. to live (Bp. Patteson) *cf.* tahl

tai(na) a boundary (= tarl)
 talna i omaa boundary stone of village

ta'i 1. W. one; E. ta'ai; B. tai
 2. v.tr. to sew *cf.* ta 5.; B. tai
 3. v.tr. to join together
 4. from, away from, apart from, followed by nia, 'arl wou ta'i nia a suffix separable from its verb, like vag in Mota and prob. distinct from ta'i 5.
 5. intrans. suffix to verbs, followed by nia
 6. a tortoise shell hook for bonito; B. tagl
 7. to go away from, apart, to avoid *cf.* ta'i 3.
 ta'ihl v.tr. go out of sight from, e.g. round a wall, under a sail
 a ta'ihigaau lost to our sight
 ta'inga'i v.intr. go out of sight from, e.g. round a wall, under a sail
 ta'irai 1. v.intr. to go round the back of, avoid
 2. parted, apart
 ta'ita'i v.intr. avoid, go round so as to avoid
 ha'ata'ihl crooked

taiae *excl.* of impatience

taiburo to revolve
 taiburoha gerund
 taiburohi v.tr. to revolve
 taiburohia p.p. revolved
 taiburonga'i v.intr. revolve
 ha'ataiburo cause to revolve, revolve

taiburoburo 1. round and round
 2. to be bewildered
 taiburoburoha gerund
taiburoburohi v.tr. to be-
 wilder
taiburoburohia p.p. be-
 wildered (I. gives taipulo-
 pulo but this should be
 taipu'opu'o)
taiburoburonga'i v.intr.
 bewilder
ha'ataiburoburo bewilder,
 cause to go round and round

taiduru rough, uncombed, of hair

taiduruduru be entangled *cf.*
duru; B. *haisurusuru* in a
 tangle
taiduruduruha gerund
taidurudurunga'i v.intr.
 be entangled by
ha'ataiduruduru to entangle;
 entangled

tai'eba'eba to run backwards and
 forwards

taihi run away, escape from *cf.*
tai 6.

ta'ihhi go out of sight *cf.* *ta'i*
 7.

taihikohiko W. to be tangled;
 B. *haihikohiko*
taihikohikoha gerund
taihikohikonga'i v.intr.
 entangle with, by
ha'ataihikohiko to tangle
haitaihikohiko in a tangle

taihikuhiku (= *taihikohiko*)
 (the same suffixes)

taihiro 1. to stir up; stirred
 up, of water
taihiroha gerund
taihironga'i v.intr. to
 stir up
taihirosi v.tr. to stir
 up
taihirosia p.p. stirred
 up
ha'ataihiro cause to be
 stirred up; in a state of
 violent motion
 2. vexed, annoyed, troubled,
 anxious (with the same
 suffixes)

taiho to leave its mother, of
 child or young animal
taihora'i v.intr. to leave
 its mother, of child or
 young animal
taihota'i v.intr. to leave

its mother, of child or
 young animal

ta'ina each
ta'ina i sae every man

ta'inga'i go out of sight *cf.*
ta'i 7.

ta'ingaruru all together; B.
tagaingaruru equal, the same,
 no matter, all the same

tainikoniko to be wrinkled, in
 folds

tainikonikoha gerund
tainikonikonga'i v.intr.
 be wrinkled by
tainikonikosi v.tr. to
 wrinkle up
tainikonikosia p.p. wrinkled
ha'atainikoniko cause to
 be curled up, wrinkled
tainikonikosia i sina
 wrinkled by the sun

tainironiro sad, downcast
tainironironga'i v.intr.
 to be cast down with sad-
 ness
a tainironironga'i nia i
maana

taiori to stroll about

ta'ira'i 1. avoid *cf.* *ta'i* 7.
 2. apart, parted

ta'irimarima with one hand

ta'iro a sp. of inedible fruit
'aihuri = *takiro*; B. *tagiro*

tairoke an excuse; to make an
 excuse, decline invitation

tairokea 1. difficult to get
 out, as a box in a narrow
 place
 2. bewildered, puzzled

tairokuroku wrinkled (= *tainikoniko*)
cf. roku, ro'u
tairokurokunga'i v.intr.
 be wrinkled by, as by the
 sun

tairumirumi wrinkled, crinkled,
 in folds; B. *hairumirumi*

taisada 1. equal, alike, the
 same *cf. sada, dada*
 2. to be enough, sufficient
taisadaha gerund
taisadanga'i v.intr. be
 equal to, like, sufficient
 for

ha'ataisada to equalise,
make sufficient

- ta'ita'i 1. to avoid *cf.* ta'i
7.
2. one by one *cf.* ta'i 1.
ta'ita'inei
3. to place the fastening at
the bow of a canoe *cf.* ta'i 2.

- taka(na) 1. S. a flower (= taga)
2. seed tuft of reeds
3. pistil of flower
4. come into flower
5. to click assent
takaha *gerund*
takahi *v.tr.* assent to by
clicking the lips
takanga'i *v.intr.* assent
to by clicking the lips
takara'i *v.intr.* assent
to by clicking the lips
takari *v.tr.* assent to
by clicking the lips
takaria, takahia may be used

takaiori a sp. of taro

takairate a sp. of yam

takanamwera a sp. of taro

takatakarikia deep yellow,
colour of riki flower

- take 1. *v.tr.* to lift up *cf.*
ta'e, e.g. lift the foot, lift
wood off the fire
2. *v.tr.* to return less than
was given
a takea i ha'a he returned
insufficient money
3. to let go, let slip
takeha *gerund*
takehi *v.tr.* let go, slip
back, fly back
rau takesia i ugu let slip
the bowstring
takehia *p.p.* let go, as
a spring
takenga'i *v.intr.* to let
go
takesi *v.tr.* to let go,
slip, spring back
takesia *p.p.* sprung back,
slipped back
ha'atake cause to slip, let
go
4. to seesaw, go up and down
cf. take 1.
taketake a seesaw
takera'i *v.tr.* go up and
down
ha'atake to play at seesaw,
of children
haitake go up and down (of the
board itself)

takeore a sp. of taro (= takaiori)

- takere 1. *v.tr.* to seize by
the mouth
a takerea i ba'ewa he
seized the shark by the mouth
2. a sp. of tree

takere'ai to take a leaf and
ask a friend what tree it
comes from; children play
many such games to develop
observation

takesu to go along with heel of
one foot off the ground, limp
takesuha *gerund*
takesuhi *v.tr.* limp upon
takesunga'i *v.intr.* limp
on account of
ha'atakesu cause to limp

takesura to tilt up, as a see-
saw

- taketake 1. a seesaw
2. the point of the sail of
a canoe

- taki 1. to have a bent leg; a
cripple
takia with bent leg from
sore, unable to straighten
leg
takiri *v.tr.* be bent from,
because of, of leg
takiria bent from
2. to knock, stumble against,
either of person or thing
against which he stumbles
takira'i to knock, stumble
against
a takira'i uwamu i hau you
stumbled on a stone (stone
knocked against your foot)
3. (touch); B. atagi
takini *v.tr.* touch and
startle, startle by touching
takinia *p.p.* startled by
unexpected touch
takiri *v.tr.* flip off,
flick away
takiria *p.p.* flicked off

takibaina 1. famous Ulawa hero,
one of first Alaha immigrants,
said to have introduced fight-
ing in Ulawa
2. famous chief of Heuru,
Arosi, son of Boo, and father
of Boo of modern times, chief
also of Ugi (had a wife at both
places). Built famous carved
and decorated canoe Bunawara
holding 140 fighting men, which
was used till recently

takiki to shiver with cold and wet; B. takiki
 takikiha *gerund*
 takikiha'i *v.intr.* to shiver with cold and wet
 takikinga'i *v.intr.* to shiver with cold and wet
 ha'atakiki cause to shiver

takiro E. sp. of inedible
 'alhuri = ta'iro; B. tagiro

takiropo pudding of yams and crushed nuts

takisura to carry a bundle on a stick
 takisuranga'i *v.intr.* to carry a bundle on a stick
 ha'atakisura to carry a bundle on a stick

tako a shield (= sako); obtained from Guadalcanal and rarely used in fighting

taku in anataku shake in friendly fashion

tama to strike down with stick, oar etc. *cf.* taba
 tamari *v.tr.* to strike down with stick

tamami S. a word, command
 didiri tamami S. disobedience

tamani to tell
 tamani tanaa tell him; B. tamasi, speak

tamatamarere early name on south coast for a ship's boat and long used generally till superseded in modern times by bwauta (Eng. boat) the present word. Said to be so called because the men rowed "backwards"

tamu coconut fibre, used for straining liquids

tamusi 1. to brush away water from hair
 2. to take taro from a garden

tana to, for, in
 haa tanaa give him
 tana'o for you
 nugaatana sina put it in the sun
 a gere raha i hu'u tanaau I have a bad cough; B.
 tanga to, for, in

tanei a certain one, another, next
 tanei ni dangi another day
 tanei ni sade next week

tanga to light, as a fire, pipe, lamp; B. tanga
 tangaa na raita light the lamp

tanga(na) 1. a crotch; fork of the legs
 a su'u tangana he has a swelling between the legs
 matanga forked, branching; B. tanga
 2. the bulge of a large net
 3. to set a net so that it bulges
 4. a place for using a large net

tangaa a hand's breadth, fingers extended; B. tangaha fathom

tangahoo to give a thing belonging to someone else

tangahuru ten; B. tangahuru
 tangahuruna tenth
 ha'atangahuru ten times

tangarau a hundred, of men only; B. tangarau
 ha'atangarau a hundred times

tangaru 1. to blaze, of fire
cf. ngaru; also taangaru
 2. to be moved, excited
 3. to be inflamed, painful, of a sore; B. tangaru seize a spear in excitement
 tangaruha *gerund*
 tangaruhi *v.tr.* be excited by, inflamed from
 tangaruhi'a *p.p.* excited, inflamed
 tangarusi *v.tr.* be excited by, inflamed from
 tangarusia *p.p.* excited, inflamed
 ha'atangaru excite, inflame

tangatanga 1. a forked stick
 2. a line

tangii a bunch of poor fruit, of bananas *cf.* angii

tangisi 1. E. a sp. of edible fern, whose leaves are boiled with yam soup
 2. any form of cabbage or green vegetable, greens

tango all

- tango i gare, 'oo all the children, spears *cf.* hako
- tangu to rend, tear, of animals
a 'ara tangutangusia he bit and rent him to pieces
tangutangu to rend, tear
tangutangusi to rend, tear etc.
- tangusi 1. W. a sp. of edible fern; E. tangisi
2. greens
- tanini 1. to skirt, follow along
tanininga'i *v.intr.* skirt, follow along
a tanininga'i i wai he followed the stream
2. a row of sticks set up for a baby learning to walk
3. a baby learning to walk
- tano 1. to restrain; when used as an adj. "gently, slowly" etc. before the verb
tano ha'ate speak slowly
tano haruta row gently
tanoa gently, quietly
2. still, quiet
- tanu to bale, take up in net or hollowed hand *cf.* danu, taru
tanu ogu gather the Palolo worm
- tao E. a small net with fine mesh used for Palolo catching; W. tau; E. taonamu a mosquito net; W. taunamu
- taoha 1. to swoop down, of a bird or gust of wind (= saoha)
taohanga'i *v.intr.* to swoop upon
2. sometime, in the future, when *cf.* oha (not "when" interrogative which is geita; the M. angaisa has both meanings)
- taohi the men's house. Each clan in a village had one with carvings on the gable end, usually birds, clan totems
- ta'o'o diarrhoea; B. tagogo
- taora'ina south and south west wind; B. taoragina
- taori 1. to become smooth; flat and smooth, of a dog's hair
2. to place in order (= tauri)
- taoro an old man's walking stick, about five feet in length
- taotaoro 1. an old man's walking stick, about five feet in length
2. a sp. of tree on the shore
- tapa to slash (= taba *q.v.*)
- tapanatitiwi a children's charm for making fine weather
- tapatapakau a children's game (kau hand)
- tapatue a large sore on a child
- tapiri W., B. a long trough-like food bowl (= moke)
- tapiro to go crooked in throwing
tapiroha *gerund*
tapironga'i *v.intr.* to miss
tapirota'i *v.intr.* to miss
- tapo 1. to peck, eat, of fowls and birds (= tabo); B. tapo
tapori *v.tr.* to peck
taporia *p.p.* pecked
2. to bite, of a dog
3. to seize with claws, of a crab
tapori *v.tr.* bite, seize with claws
taporia *p.p.* bitten, seized
4. a small black crab
- tapuru to cut the hair (puru) formerly with obsidian or a strip of bamboo, waheda'au, now with scissors *cf.* ta 13.
purupuru i warehu a lock of hair; B. tapuru
hautapuru a pair of scissors
- tapwa a tree without branches, hais'ei 'ai'a raraa
- tapwahi to possess a sick man so that he has bad dreams, of a ghost *cf.* tabwahi
- tapwau thick headed, stupid, ignorant
tapwauha *gerund*
tapwaunga'i *v.intr.* be stupid about
tapwauri *v.tr.* be stupid about
ha'atapwau make stupid
- tapwera slip on rocks *cf.* pwera
tapweraha *gerund*
tapwerata'i *v.intr.* slip on

tara 1. to do without sufficient cause or reason

2. to do badly, carelessly, foolishly
 tara angi cry needlessly
 tara hiri judge unjustly
 tara haa do or make carelessly
 tara ha'ate speak without thinking
 tara ngahu murder, as contrasted with manslaughter or war

3. on behalf of, instead of, representing

'o'i ha'ate tanaa taragu
 speak to him on my behalf

4. very
 'a'ia tara rago not very many

5. to rake, gather, sweep
 tarasi 1. v.tr. to rake, gather, sweep

2. a broom
 taragoni rake together;
 B. tarakoni

6. tarasi v.tr. to scrape
 cf. karasi

7. to trap; B. tara fish with bait, heitaragi fishing net
 tara'i 1. lie in wait for in the path, lurk for
 2. to poison
 3. to entrap with words
 4. fish with bait

tara(na) 1. a path, road; B. tara

na'otara(na) lead the way

2. a seam in sewing

3. (a row)
 tarai in a row, in succession
 tarasi in a row, in succession

4. place, resting place for, as a sheath, place for firewood etc.

tara ni uhi place for cooking yams cf. taraaniuhi;
 B. tara

5. the cause, reason, beginning; often = 'inia; B. tara
 tarana therefore, because of, on account of
 tarana i taha why

tara'ahu to shoot several things with one shot

taraano a staircase, not ladder, of wood and sago palm to the stage (bwea) for marauhu

tara'asi continuously

taraburu thoughtless

taraga to emerge after lying up from wound

taragoni 1. rake together cf. tara 5.

2. to throw together carelessly
 cf. tara 2.

tarahaane 1. the path between two clan sections of the village
 2. a level path along a plateau

tarahaneane a ladder; B. tarahaneane

tarahuni to blot and spread, as writing on bad paper

tarahuri 1. to fall, of a star
 2. footprints for others to follow, first tracks, example of a pioneer

tarai in succession

tara'i 1. some

2. lie in wait cf. tara 7.
 3. poison
 4. fish with bait
 5. entrap, snare
 6. the sacred tree maniato planted in the four corners of a garden
 7. the sacred lily hi'imanu

tara'iadaro 1. to fish for ghosts with dracaena leaves in the house where a man has died, the leaves are tied to fishing rods and when caught the ghosts are thrown outside
 2. to fish for the soul of a dead man with a betel nut tied to a rod. When the soul is in the nut, the nut is placed by the skull in the hera

taraiburi a circlet of white cowry shells, as many as fifteen, worn round the forehead at feasts, properly only by Araha

tara'ikeo to draw out a mangitu from a sore

tara'imanu a bird trap

taraiomaa a large village, formed by a number of clan groups in succession

taraira'o necklaces of ra'o worn by women

tara'irisi a desire; B. tara
desire

tarai'uma dog's tooth necklace

tarakaka 1. to dip finger into
liquid and paint teeth black
2. the second finger, so used
tarakakanga'i paint teeth
black

tarakau a children's game

taramara'o a sp. of tree

tarana therefore, because of,
for that reason *cf.* tara(na)
5.

taranaitaha why

taranga'i 1. to wave about, in
fighting, in triumph and
derision
taranga'i mada
2. to hold out, stretch out
taranga'inia i rumamu

tararamanu the name of a famous
spirit of the open sea, adaro
ni matawa

tararuru all together
here taruru take hold all
together (not taruru I.)

tarasi 1. to rake together,
sweep
2. to scrape
3. in succession
4. to skim along the surface

taratara(na) 1. a pig path
2. a model to follow

taratara'i to lie in wait for,
ambush *cf.* tara 7.

taratarau a bridge, log across
a stream

tarau 1. always, everlasting,
continuous; B. pwarahu long
2. solid
hau tarau rock, not rocks
(= hau huu)
taraura'i continuously
3. to spread, of a sore
4. to be alight, blazing,
of a fire
tarauhi *v.tr.* 1. to
light a fire, lamp etc.
from a brand
2. to spread from one to
another, of sickness
taraunga'i *v.intr.* to
spread a fire, light one

fire from another
ha'atarauhi to infect with
sickness someone else
a ha'atarauhia i daoha beia
ha'atarauha'i to spread
a fire

a haatarauha'inia i bwaroo

5. to cross over, cross *cf.*

aharau; B. tarau

tarauhi *v.tr.* cross over
to

taratarau a bridge

6. to walk along, a log etc.

7. to climb along sticks set
for it, of a snake

tarauhi *v.tr.* walk along

something, climb along sticks

ha'atarauhi cause to walk
along, climb along

tarauha a group of cuscus; B.
tarauha

tarauhi 1. to persevere in
2. to light one fire from
another

3. to spread a sickness

4. to cross over to

5. to walk along something

6. to climb along

taraunga'i spread a fire, light
one fire from another

taraura'i 1. continuously
2. continually, going right on
haa taraura'inia do forever

tarauru to pay off a score,
revenge *cf.* uru

tarawa'a a house with roof but
no walls (walls are made last)

tarawa'a(na) 1. to begin *cf.*
wa'a; B. tarawoga

2. a beginning, cause
tarawa'aha *gerund*

tarawa'aria full light of day
cf. wa'aria

tare 1. to float; B. tare
taresi *v.tr.* float with
(a current)
taresia *p.p.* carried along
by, floated away
2. to flow, as water, saliva
from mouth
tarea a ditch scooped out
for storm water
taresi *v.tr.* to flow and
carry along
3. to dribble
4. to go round a corner out of
sight

- taresi *v.tr.* go round,
behind something, out of
sight
taresia *p.p.* out of sight
a taresia i ruma he went
behind the house out of
sight
tarenga'i *v.intr.* be out
of sight because of
a tarenga'inia i hasi'ei he
was hidden by the tree
5. to go in a crowd on a path
tareha a crowd
- tarea ditch for storm water
- taregogoni to slip down together
- tareha a crowd
- tarenga'i be out of sight from
- taresi 1. float with, float
and carry
2. go out of sight, out of
sight from
3. miss, fail
'ome taresi fail to see
- taretare to flow
- taretarewai a bamboo to conduct
water
na buubuu baania i taretarewai
it spurts out from the
aqueduct
- tare'ugu to move in single file,
as ants crossing a path *cf.*
'ugu
- tareuwouwo to float sticking up,
as a tree in a river
- tari 1. a noose
2. a rope made of pandanus and
dyed red *cf.* ari
3. Santa Cruz ropes finer than
those (ari) of Arosi
4. to strip off (= tahi)
5. a prefix to adj. and verbs
cf. tai
6. reach to
7. until
tari oha si until that time
cf. ari
8. to collect money
noni tatariha'a "publicans"
of N.T.
9. bring in a profit, enrich,
get gain; B. tari
a tarla i ha'a he gets a
money profit
a tarla ta taha? what does
he gain?
ha'atarl to enrich, to get
a profit
10. a plaited armlet
11. to go from path, wander,
err, go wrong, make a mistake
taritari to go from path,
wander, err, go wrong, make
a mistake
taritaria mistaken, erring,
in the wrong
autaritaria! pardon me!, i.e.
I am wrong
tarisi 1. to lose the way
2. to fail *cf.* taresi
suffixed to any verb
'ome tarisi, siba tarisi
etc. fail to see, fail to
find
haltari a mistake
ha'atarisi cause to err, go
wrong
12. to beat a gong
tariwa'a to beat a gong
- tari(na) a boundary
tariha(na) a boundary
tarisi *v.tr.* wait for,
expect
rongo tarisi listen
- tariberebere to be full and
overflowing *cf.* bera
taribereberenga'i *v.intr.*
to be full and overflowing
from
ha'atariberebere cause to
overflow
- tariha(na) 1. a boundary
2. rows in garden to be followed
in planting
3. a model
4. finishing a matter
tarihana, au gu bwa'i haaua
ro'u that ends it, I won't
do it again
- tariha'i 1. to weary
2. to chase, as a dog chases
fowls; B. tariha'i
a tariha'i nla
3. to go along the shore in a
small party, ten or twelve
- tarihana thoroughly, completely
'irara tarihana understand
completely
- tarihi 1. to break apart, split
open
2. a stout pole used for this
purpose
- tarihisia to be narrow, confined
- tariho'a to take long strides
- tarihu to skirt, go along coast
cf. rihu

tarikoke to make an excuse
 tarikokeri *v.tr.* to make
 an excuse about

taringa 1. to unload a canoe;
 B. taringa
 2. to do thoroughly

tari'oko narrow, shut in

tari'oko'a narrow, shut in
 tari'oko'anga'i *v.intr.* be
 shut in by
 ha'atarari'oko'a to shut in

tariori E. to stroll about; B.
 tatariori
 tarioriha *gerund*
 tariorihi *v.tr.* to stroll to
 tarioringa'i *v.intr.* to
 stroll on account of
 ha'atariori to take for a
 stroll

tariraau 1. to go past swiftly
 tariraauha *gerund*
 tariraauhi go past swiftly
 ha'atariraau cause to pass
 swiftly
 2. dizzy, bewildered, of the
 eyes

tariri to pass by
 taririha *gerund*
 taririhi *v.tr.* pass by
 taririhia *p.p.* passed by
 ha'atariri cause to pass
 by

tariri'i very small *cf.* ri'i

tariroge the heart of a tree

tarisada 1. equal, the same,
 like (= taisada)
 2. enough
 tarisadaha *gerund*
 tarisadanga'i *v.intr.* be
 enough for, equal to
 ha'atarisada equalise

tarisi 1. to await, expect
 2. to lose the way
 3. carry off, as the wind or
 a current, cause to be lost
 4. to fail (after a verb)
 5. to long for a dead or
 absent friend
 6. in ha'atarisi to awaken
cf. arisi

tarisu to make an excuse, reject
 an invitation *cf.* tarikoke
 tarisuha *gerund*
 tarisunga'i *v.intr.* to
 decline, excuse oneself
 ha'atarisu to decline,

excuse oneself

tarisuruta'e to leap up

tarisuu to go down *cf.* suu

taritari sp. of plant, Hibiscus;
 B. taritaria

taritaria mistaken, erring, in
 error, in fault

tariusu to use coarse language,
 improper speech, be rude, as
 suggesting to a man his mother
 or sister should go with him
 on a journey
 ha'atariusi to use coarse
 language
 haitariusi to use coarse
 language

tariwa'a to beat a gong

tariwara'a be wild, shy, untame-
 able, fierce (= wara'a)

taro 1. to tell news; B. tarohagi
 tell news
 2. spread, of news
 taroha(na) 1. news
 2. fame
 taroha ni tara gossip,
 scandal
 taroha'i *v.intr.* tell news,
 proclaim
 ha'ataro to spread news
 haitaroha'i an ambassador,
 messenger
 3. fame; famous
 4. to exalt, extol
 5. a sp. of tree
 6. the bark of this tree, used
 as wrappings for a corpse, or for
 the floor of a house
 7. to brush off dirt, clean
 yam tubers
 tarohi *v.tr.* to brush off
 dirt, clean yam tubers
 8. to dodge a spear
 tarohi *v.tr.*
 9. to rub, massage; B. taro
 tarohi *v.tr.*
 tarohia *p.p.* massaged
 taroma'i *v.intr.* rub, massage
 a taroma'inia i abena

taroha(na) news, fame *cf.* taro 1.

taroha'i tell news, proclaim

tarohi 1. brush off *cf.* taro 7.
 2. rub *cf.* taro 9.
 3. dodge a weapon *cf.* taro 8.

tarohiabe destitute of ornaments
 (= masara)

taro'ire a straight variety of club, with broad blade used as a shield, with sharp edge for offense

taroma'e a sp. of large echinus;
B. taromage

taroma'i to rub *cf.* taro 9.

tarorua to do things at two places, e.g. fight at one and feast at the other

taru 1. to draw, dip, get water *cf.* ta
taruhi *v.tr.* to draw, dip, get water
taruhia *p.p.* drawn, of water
2. to take up in nets, as Palolo worm
taruhi *v.tr.* to take up in nets
3. a measure of liquid, a cupful
e siha taru how many cupfuls
4. bat's bone for tattooing

tarubere to wander, err, go wrong, mistake
tarubereha *gerund*
taruberenga'i *v.intr.* to wander, err, go wrong
tarubereri *v.tr.* to mistake

tarumare 1. a sp. of tree, Casuarina, planted in villages and more or less sacred *cf.* saru
2. in an oath
na'i tarumare si
3. a wreath of Casuarina needles thrown into a grave either by each mourner, or by one of each clan

tarupenga a plaited coconut leaf plate for food (= karupenga)

tarupere (= tarubere)

taruru 1. to be premature, too soon (= tauu)
taruruha *gerund*
taruruhi *v.tr.* too soon for
tarurunga'i *v.intr.* too soon for
tarurusi *v.tr.* too soon for
ha'ataruru cause to be premature
2. swiftly, in an instant

tasi 1. to cut up small, as a coconut *cf.* ta 13.
2. to wander, stray; B. tasi
3. to mark with lime in streaks; B. tasi
4. to make a line, cross at
5. to slip, slide; B. puutasi
6. to strip off outer skin

tasiae *excl.* of impatience

tasua('ana) B. to be angry; E. ta'asua

tata 1. to clean up a garden already cleared
2. to come off, come apart, of knife handle etc. *cf.* ahatata
tataha *gerund*
tatahi *v.tr.* come off from ha'atata cause to come off
3. to tremble, shiver; B. tata
tataha *gerund*
tata'i *v.tr.* tremble from
tatahi *v.tr.* tremble from
tatara'i *v.intr.* shiver with fear or cold
sae wari a tata i abena an old man's body trembles
a tata i abena 'ini wa'ewa'e he trembled for joy
4. a prefix of condition or continuous action *cf.* too, toto
5. to join together *cf.* ta 10.
6. to sew
7. to weave a web, as a spider
8. to cut down at the roots

tata'ai a one man canoe *cf.* ta'ai

tataairaa to become slowly better, be convalescent

tataba 1. to sing, of birds, taba
2. to leap along through the sea, of birds
3. the sound of chopping far off
4. to throw a handnet

tatabo a sp. of small bivalve mollusc with finely marked shell, used to pull out the hairs of beard etc., the old method of shaving

tatabwerubweru headlong *cf.* bweru, abweru

tata'e 1. to rise above the horizon, as a ship *cf.* ta'e
2. to appear in answer to tatahe, of a ghost
3. to stick up, stand out

- tatagoni to put together
- tatagora W. a workman *cf.* tagora
- tataha *gerund of tata* 2., 3.
- tataha'i to take out from, as things from a house
- tatahe 1. *v.tr.* to call on a ghost, familiar, were-shark etc.
 tataheha *gerund*
 tatahenga'i *v.intr.* to call on a ghost, familiar, were-shark etc.
 tataheri *v.tr.* to call on a ghost, familiar, were-shark etc.
 tataheria *p.p.* summoned, of ghost etc.
 tatahesi *v.tr.* call upon a ghost etc.
 tatahesia *p.p.* summoned, of ghost etc.
 ha'atatahe to summon
 2. to offer food to a ghost in a man
- tatahi 1. tremble, shiver from *cf.* tata 3.
 2. defend, save *cf.* tata 1.
 3. come off from *cf.* tata 4.
- tatahiohio 1. wavy
 2. to stagger
- tatahurohuro spinning, revolving as a top; B. horohoro
- tatahuru'a 1. hairy *cf.* huru; B. gahuru unshaven for several days
 2. not properly cleared, stumps still in ground
- tata'i to tremble with *cf.* tata 3.
- tata'iba'iba to wallow; wallowing *cf.* 'iba
 tata'iba'ibara'i *v.intr.* wallow in, on
 tata'iba'ibata'i *v.intr.* wallow in, on
- tataisuisu (= tataisuisu)
- tataiori E. stroll about (= taiori)
 tataiorihi *v.tr.* stroll to
 tataioringa'i *v.intr.* stroll for, on account of
 ha'atataiori take for a stroll
- tatairaa to be ill *cf.* tataa'iraa
- tataisada equal, level (= taisada)
- tataisuisu to glide in on a wave, of a canoe; B. hagaiisuisu
 tataisuisuha *gerund*
 tataisuisunga'i *v.intr.* to glide in on a wave
- tataki 1. with bent leg, a cripple *cf.* taki
 2. a crook
 3. a bamboo water-carrier with crosspiece as handle
 4. a hook in the house to hang things on
- tatamare'a crowded together, of white dazzling objects; stones, white sand *cf.* maremare
- tatamu thin roots hanging from trees, fringe of bag (= ramuramu)
- tatamua hairy, fibrous surface (= taatamua)
- tatangarungaru 1. blazing, ngaru
 2. excited
- tatangitangini gong word for today (de'eni); B. tangi day
- tatango 1. to strip a tree of leaves *cf.* tango
 tatangosi *v.tr.* to strip a tree of leaves
 tatangosia *p.p.* stripped of leaves
 2. all, last remains
 meu ngau tatango we ate all that was left
 tatangosi *v.tr.* (if followed by noun)
 3. E. all cabbage-like condiments; W. tangusi
- tatangoringori to go swiftly along a path; B. garigari quick
 tatangoringoriha'i *v.intr.*
 tatangoringorira'i *v.intr.* to go swiftly along a path
- tatanu 1. a scoop of palm husk for baling *cf.* danu, taru
 2. a coconut shell for pouring water over body
- tatao to run down hill, roll down, as a stone *cf.* dadao, dao; B. tatao
- tataosiosi to ride in on a wave
- tataou'a pale blue (Central Bush)

- tatapwerupweru 1. to roll
2. without hitting, fall clear

- tatara 1. to sweep; B. tatara
tataraha *gerund*
tatarahi *v.tr.* to sweep
tatarohia *p.p.* swept
ha'atataru *caus.* to sweep
(cause to be swept)
2. a broom, of midribs of sago
palm
tatarasi *v.tr.* to sweep
together
tatarasia *p.p.* swept to-
gether
3. a line, row, verse of a
book *cf.* tara; B. tatara

tatara'asi very, exceedingly
goro tatara'asi perfect

tataraerae to call loudly for a
dead relative, wail for the
dead by name *cf.* rae

tatarahi to sweep *cf.* tatara

tatara'i to fish for octopus
with cownose drawn gently along
on the line of the rod *cf.*
tara'i

tatarairai to ride in on the
crest of a wave (= tataosiosi,
tataisulusu, tatawisiwisi,
tatasii'esi'e)

tatarake to crow, of a cock
(= tatarauke)

tataramatawa light rain after
gale, calming the sea

tatarapwera a sp. of bird,
wagtail (= rurukape)

tatarasi 1. to sweep together
2. to gather together

tatarau 1. always *cf.* tarau;
B. tatarau
2. in succession
3. to creep along a branch etc.
4. ha'ate tatarau, gossip

tatarauha a log over a stream,
a bridge

tatarauke to crow (= tatarake)

tataraunahuto a game, one (the
cuscus, huto) climbs along the
joined hands of the children

tatara'ura'u to gather together
treasures, put away valuables
to keep them safe; ra'u

tatare 1. to follow along the
bank of a stream

2. dream

mauru tatare

3. to slip, slide, as something
leaning against the wall
tatareha *gerund*
tatarehi *v.tr.* slip, slide
to
a tatarehia i ano it slipped
to the ground
ha'atatare cause to slip

tatare'ahu to walk arm in arm,
arms round neck

tatarekereke moving gently along,
as hook and bait after a cast;
B. tatarekereke
tatarekerekeha move gently
along
tatarekerekenga'i *v.intr.*
move gently along
ha'atatarekereke cause to
move gently along

tatarengarenga turning over and
over showing white bellies, of
shoal of fish
tatarengarengasi *v.tr.*
turning over and over show-
ing white bellies, of shoal
of fish

tatari 1. to beat a gong
2. to disembowel, prepare for
the pot, fish or bird
tatariha *gerund*
ha'atatari to disembowel,
order someone else to
disembowel

tatarihana that ends it, no more
to be said

tatariori E. stroll about
tatariorihia *gerund*
tatariorihia *v.tr.* stroll to
tatarioringa'i *v.intr.* stroll
for
ha'atatariori take for a
stroll

tatariwiwi a sp. of tree

tataro 1. famous, taro
2. a sp. of tree = sasaro
small pale green leaves and
clusters of little berries

tatasakusaku to patch together
cf. tata 5., hagu, sagu; B.
tauhakuhaku

tatasi fibre of coconut, outer
husk *cf.* tatamu fibre of
trunk

tatasi'esi'e ride in on crest of
a wave

tatatakukuru a sp. of fish

tatate 1. to chatter
2. talk nonsense in delirium
tatateha *gerund*
tatatehi *v.tr.* talk non-
sense in delirium
tatatenga'i *v.intr.* talk
nonsense in delirium
tatatesi *v.tr.* talk non-
sense in delirium
ha'atatate make delirious
haitatate delirious

tatate(na) chin, beard of.
warate

tatateetee bumping, colliding;
to hit in several places, as
a stone rolling down a roof
cf. teetee 2.

tatatenatauriki name of a star,
from Tauriki, a famous hero

tatau 1. to help *cf.* 'a'auhi;
B. tatau
tatauhi *v.tr.* to help
tatauhia *p.p.* helped
2. to hurry, hasten; B. tatau
tatauhi *v.tr.* to hasten
to, to help
3. to go to a village when the
death gong is beaten
tatauhi *v.tr.* to go to a
village when the death gong
is beaten; B. tatau

tatauwi to beg, crave mercy
tatauwira'i *v.intr.*

tataweri'a 1. a deep calm
2. red, where skin has been
scraped off

tatawero'a weak after illness,
wero

tatawi to cry out in fear
tatawiha *gerund*
tatawina'i *v.intr.* cry
out at
ha'atatawi cause to cry out
in fear

tatawisi to glide in on crest
of a wave

tatawisiwisi to glide in on
crest of a wave

tate 1. talk nonsense in
delirium (= tatate)
2. talk in sleep

tateha *gerund*
tatehi *v.tr.* to talk of,
in delirium or sleep
tatenga'i *v.intr.* to talk
about, in delirium or sleep
tatesi *v.tr.* to talk non-
sense in sleep
ha'atate cause to talk in
sleep or delirium
haitate talking in sleep,
delirious

tategari with face unshaven for
several days

tau 1. to do *cf.* tauaro, dau
tauni *v.tr.* to prepare
for, get ready ingredients
for betel chewing
taunia *p.p.* prepared, got
ready
taunga'i *v.intr.* to work
at, do a job
taura'i *v.intr.* 1. to get
things together, preparing
for a journey; B. tauragi
2. a burden
taura'iha(na) preparation
for a journey
2. to lift up
tauhi *v.tr.* to take up in
a leaf, as something hot or
dirty
tauni *v.tr.* 1. to take up
2. to adopt (= suru)
taunia *p.p.* adopted
3. to gather together, as fish
to bait
taungi *v.tr.* to gather
round
ha'atau cause fish to gather
4. a platform for living on,
house with upper story
tauruma a house with floor
raised off the ground; B.
hagatau
5. ha'atau far off
6. a small handnet for Palolo
worm, with very fine mesh but
coarser than haa'u; E. tao *cf.*
sao
tau namu mosquito net
(= taonamu)

tauaro(na) 1. E. to work; W.
tagora

ia tauarona i mou he is
working at a garden
2. work
tauaro amu your work
tauaroa'i *v.tr.* work with
mou tauaroa'i ahugoro work
with a cheerful spirit

tauaro('ana) to serve, minister
to, nurse

tauhi 1. take up in a leaf *cf.*
tau 2.
2. a sp. of fish

tauhiwaiho a sp. of tree
(= maranuiwaiho)

tauma pudding for feasts

taumwa pudding for feasts

taumwa'o a sp. of yam

taumwa'ohari a sp. of yam

taumwa'ohuaiamadi a sp. of yam

tau namu mosquito net *cf.* tau
6.

taunga'i do any small job,
work at *cf.* tau 1.

taungi gather round bait *cf.*
tau 3.

tauni 1. prepare for *cf.* tau 1.
2. lift up *cf.* tau 2.
3. adopt *cf.* tau 2.

taura'i 1. prepare for a journey
cf. tau 1.
2. a burden

taura'iha(na) preparation for
a journey

tauri put in order, place in
order (= taorl)

tausi 1. tie up, fasten, fix
2. the fastening of a wall
3. build a house or nest (a
native house, whose parts are
tied)

tautau 1. quickly *cf.* tatau,
matau
2. to hurry, hasten
tautauhi *v.tr.* to hasten
to
3. B. a game of throwing up
several balls and catching
them alternately and rhythmically;
W. kokoriki; E. kokote'e;
B. ha'ahuhusi, idi'idi

ta'uta'u to be greedy
ta'uta'ua greedily
ngau ta'uta'ua
ta'uta'uha *gerund*
ha'ata'uta'u make greedy

tauu to be premature, too soon
cf. taruru
ha'atauu urge, hasten,

incite
a ha'atauua

tawa 1. a word, in tawaado
true, i.e. word that hits
2. a common prefix to names
of landing places
Tawaraha, Tawai'abu, Tawatana,
Tawasupwe, Tawaniora,
Tawasurua, Tawari'i, prob.
an opening *cf.* awa, owa
(all Arosi villages); B.
tawa

3. the sea
matawa the open sea far
from land
maetawa a landing place,
where the sea is calm (mae)
cf. asi mae
adaro ni matawa spirit of
the open sea

4. a stranger
ha'tawa to treat a person
as a foreigner, not of the
place
matawa foreign
bwaa matawa introduced taro
cf. Atawa, Watawa

5. to talk, chatter at a
distance *cf.* dawa, buritawa,
rongotawa
tawa'i *v.tr.* talk of,
chatter about at a distance
tawata'i *v.intr.* talk of
tawatawa E., B. talk
haitawatawa conversation at
a distance; B. tawatawa
speak

tawa(na) an idiom, saying or
phrase characteristic of a
person
tawana mo'osi his phrase

tawaado 1. true, the truth
2. *excl.* true! yes, of course!
without doubt!

tawahi a sunny spot, always in
the sun, dora tawahi

tawa'i 1. to talk of at a
distance; B. tawaki
2. an echinus
3. a sp. of coconut

tawaniora name of old and fine
heo near Heuru

tawao a sacred house, rites of
'Airasi etc. performed in it;
B. tawau

tawaru in song, tawaru mwinamwina
meaning doubtful

tawasi to go and get salt water,

- visit the coast for salt, of bush people
- tawatawa 1. E., B. talk, chatter from a distance
2. a sp. of taro
- tawatori to ask for something desired *cf.* tawa 1.
- tawe 1. food for a widow; giant caladium and patango
2. E., B. to feed, tend, look after old people
taweha *gerund*
tawengi *v.tr.* feed, tend the old
tawengia *p.p.* tended, fed
haitawe to tend old people
hilitawengi E., B. to tend old people
- tawera'i 1. *v.intr.* to take contents out of a bag etc.
2. to bear, of dog, pig, hen, not man
3. to bear twins, of man
- tawi 1. to cry, of a child
tawihl *v.tr.* cry for
tawihl'i *v.intr.* cry about, because of
tawira'i *v.intr.* cry about
tawisl *v.tr.* cry for
haitawitawl crying for; B. haitagitagl
2. W. to feed, tend, look after old people (= tawe)
tawihl'i *v.intr.* to feed, tend, look after old people
tawinga'i *v.intr.* to feed, tend, look after old people
tawingl *v.tr.* to feed, tend, look after old people
tawingia *p.p.* fed and tended
haitawl to tend old people
- te 1. added to give emphasis and liveliness to narrative (= ta)
a osi tel of course, just sol
2. to stamp, as a warrior on a platform (bwea)
tengi *v.tr.* stamp the foot
tera'i *v.intr.* stamp the foot
3. to scold, use stinging words
a teria 'ini ha'ate ana he lashed him with his words
teri *v.tr.*
teria *p.p.* scolded
4. (to speak)
ha'ate speak
5. to hit, tap, tick, strike (= tee)
- tea 1. a sp. of palm; B. tekasi
2. to make a speech on a platform (bwea) *cf.* ate
teanga'l 1. *v.intr.* to make a speech on a platform
2. an orator; B. ateate
teatea make a speech, as at a feast
ha'ateatea to make speeches
3. to offer money to a ghost calling on him by name
teaha *gerund*
teanga'i *v.intr.* to offer money to a ghost calling on him by name
teari *v.tr.* to offer money to a ghost calling on him by name
tearia *p.p.* called upon, of a ghost
teatea offer money to a ghost with invocation
4. to deny a charge
- tebo 1. a sp. of bamboo
2. a rotting bamboo
3. *v.tr.* put food in a bamboo and roast it
teboha *gerund*
teborl *v.tr.* put food in a bamboo and roast it
teboria *p.p.* cooked in a bamboo
ha'atebo to cook in a bamboo
- tebwe to be thoroughly wet
tebweha *gerund*
tebwera'i *v.intr.* be thoroughly wet from
- tee 1. to ring a bell, holding the tongue; B. teengi *cf.*
tenge
teeha *gerund*
teengi *v.tr.* to ring a bell
teengia *p.p.* rung
teerl *v.tr.* to ring a bell
teeria *p.p.* rung
ha'atee ring a bell
2. to tick, tap, strike, knock
cf. tee 1.; B. teetee
teetee 1. to tick, tap, strike, knock
2. to collide, hit *cf.*
tatateetee
teera'i *v.intr.* to scrape foot against, collide with
3. finally, completely
teetee finally, completely
4. to talk nonsense in delirium
cf. tate, to'otee

te'e 1. to stumble *cf.* suate'e, suasuate'e

2. pig trough, a clam shell for pig food and water
teeha *gerund of tee* 1.
teehuu finally, completely
teengi ring a bell *cf.* tee 1.
teera'i scrape foot *cf.* tee 2.
teeri ring a bell

- teetee 1. tick, tap, strike, knock
2. collide, hit
3. finally, completely
4. a fence for garden to keep out pigs
5. to squeeze a coconut to bring out the milk
6. to want exceedingly (= tete) teeteesi *v.tr.* to want exceedingly
7. to swish about, of milk in a nut
8. to want exceedingly ha'ateetee cause to long for
haiteetee longing for

teeteera'i to hit, collide

teeteeri to hit, collide
ha'ateetee cause to collide

teeteesi squeeze a coconut

- tege 1. *v.tr.* let fall, drop, as crumbs *cf.* sigi
a ngau tege, tegera'i he eats dropping crumbs
tegeha *gerund*
a tege bela or baania
tegera'i *v.intr.* 1. throw off, cast away
tegetegeaa dropped
ha'atege to drop
damu tege enclosure where skins and scraps may be safely thrown
2. to go apart
tegeha *gerund*
tegenga'i *v.intr.* go apart from
tegera'i *v.intr.* go apart from
ha'atege cause to go apart
3. (destroy)
tegera'i *v.intr.* to destroy
4. to float with anchor down
haitege floating with anchor down

tegeha(na) 1. cause, reason
tegehana mareho si because of that matter
2. *gerund of tege* 1., 2.

tegenga'i go apart from *cf.* tege 2.

- tegera'i 1. throw off, cast away *cf.* tege 1.
2. go apart from *cf.* tege 2.
3. destroy *cf.* tege 3.

tegetege cast off, disown
a haate tegetegea i do'orana
he disowned his brother

tegetegeaa dropped

- teha 1. to stray, wander; B.
teha go past, beyond
tehateha to stray, wander
ha'ateha cause to stray, go wrong
2. bony, thin, as an old man's body

- tehe 1. small
noni tehe a small child still carried
2. a hawk; B. tehe
tehe'a'au a small sp.
tehemwago a reddish sp.
tehewaiau a white sp.

tehetehe a shrub with white flowers and yellow leaves; B. tehetehe

- teho 1. to come through a hole, fall through
teho'i *v.tr.* to come through a hole, fall through *cf.* tetehe; B. tetehe
tehora'i *v.intr.* throw away
teho fall (prob. teho 1.)
2. to put together a number of things
3. to have a litter of puppies, of a dog; nestful of eggs, of a hen
tehongi *v.tr.* to have a litter of puppies
tehora'i *v.intr.* to have a litter, nestful etc.; to put together a lot of things
ha'ateho to put together a lot of things

tehongi to have a litter, nestful etc.

- teho'i 1. fall through, go through
2. have a litter, nestful etc.
3. put together a collection, e.g. stamps
4. throw away

tehu to strike
tehura'i *v.intr.* to strike

tehura'i strike

tei who, interrog. pronoun; not used as indef. pronoun, which is nei; B. tii (watii, katii) ti (wati, kati)

te'i 1. S., B. intrans. suffix; W., E. ta'i
2. bonito hook; B. tagi

teibua a sp. of snake

temwe to touch
temwehi v.tr.
temweri v.tr.
ha'atemweri cause to touch

tenga'i call attention to, point out

tenge 1. v.tr. knock, strike, tap, rattle, tick (= tee)
2. v.tr. ring a bell
3. to dry
na sina a tengeria the sun dried it
tengehi v.tr.
tengehia p.p. dried
tengeri v.tr. to dry
tengeria p.p. dried
ha'atenge to dry

tengetenge 1. a sp. of tree
2. a split branch in which fruit are placed

tengi to stamp the foot cf. te 2.

tengitengi 1. v.tr. to annoy, as with noise outside
2. to strike a clam shell

tepwe a sp. of yam

tera'i 1. to stamp the foot cf. te 2.
2. E., B. to slap, clap

tere 1. a fan; to fan (= dehe, rehe)

tereha gerund
terehi v.tr. to fan
terehia p.p. fanned
teresi v.tr. to fan
teresia p.p. fanned
ha'atere to fan

2. to plant
tereha'i v.intr. to plant
3. E. down, go down; W. auru cf. dio

4. W. to fall

5. to set, of the sun

6. west

a tere mai he comes from the west

7. W., B. deep
obo tere deep pool
tereha gerund of 3., 4., 5.

terehi v.tr. go down for

8. to peck, of a bird

terehi v.tr. to peck

terehia p.p. pecked

9. to flap

tere 'aba'aba cf. tere 1.

10. wild, of yams uhi tere

tereha gerund of 3., 4., 5.

tereha'i plant cf. tere 2.

terehi 1. to fan cf. tere 1.

2. go down for cf. tere 3.

3. peck cf. tere 8.

tere mai C., B. come here

terematawa hot north wind
(= teterematawa)

teresi to fan cf. tere 1.

tero B. a bowl (= abira, kaso)

teru in suriteru, bone of flying fox, midrib of sago palm cf. taru

tete 1. a sp. of tree, the nut has sharp prickles
2. the seeds of the tree tied on fingers at dances to make a rattle; also on strings of money

3. to thrust in, insert; B. tete

tetehi v.tr. insert

tetehia p.p. inserted

tetesi v.tr. thrust in, insert

tetesia p.p. inserted

4. to break up, pull to pieces;

B. tata

tetehi v.tr. to break up, pull to pieces

tetehia p.p. broken up, pulled to pieces

tetesi v.tr. break up, pull to pieces

tetesia p.p. broken up, pulled to pieces

5. to break a taboo, take a tabooed thing

teteri v.tr. to break a taboo

6. to want exceedingly
(= teetee)

ha'atete to excite a longing

7. to pull out the contents of a bag

tetehi v.tr. to pull out the contents of a bag

8. in biritete, oppress

teteaenimanu 1. a toy, tete seeds fixed in a hollow whitened fruit bwarisiwalbora and attached to a string

2. a sp. of tree

tete'ahuriri tete seeds on
knuckles when dancing

tetegarū to hang without touch-
ing the ground
ha'atetegarū hanging with-
out touching ground

tetehi 1. to insert *cf.* tete 3.
2. to break up *cf.* tete 4.
3. to pull out contents of
bag *cf.* tete 7.

teteho 1. overflowing, full to
the brim
2. fall out, fall over *cf.*
teho; B. teho fall
tete'honga'i *v.intr.* to
overflow; fall out of
tete'hora'i *v.intr.* to
overflow; fall out of
ha'ateteho cause to over-
flow
3. to join in a song at first
sung by only one or two
ara teteho

tetekamaru a sp. of fern

tetekanaru the same fern

tetengeraa tall

teteora 1. tete seeds on money
strings
2. a sp. of tree

tetere to taboo; a children's
word; B. tetere

teterematawa hot North Wind

teteri to break a taboo *cf.*
tete 5.

tetesi 1. to insert *cf.* tete 3.
2. to break up *cf.* tete 4.

tetesurima a sp. of tree

tete'u half or part of a coconut
shell, used as a cup
tete'umanu a decorated
tete'u

tewa tall, long; B. tewasia for
ever
tewaha(na) length
tewasi *v.tr.* wait for
(some say tewasii)
tewatewa tall, long

tii to squeak, of a mouse
tiiha *gerund*
tiira'i *v.intr.* squeak
because of
tilitii to squeak

tiu to chip
tiuha *gerund*
tiura'i *v.intr.* to chip
tiutiu to strike against,
as a pipe against a stone
ha'atiu cause to chip

to 1. a prefix to nouns, in
rare use, *cf.* toa, toto
2. to strike, in compounds
toha'i excel

toa a sp. of plant, arrowroot?
grown for food and taboo to
children

toa ni i'a 400 porpoise teeth
(money)

toa ni mwainiu a variety of toa

toato 1. wild toa, not grown
2. a sp. of tree, light wood
of rich brown colour

to'awai a dragonfly (= haro wai,
tatarawai)

toba 1. E. to beat on water
toba'i *v.tr.* to beat on
water
2. W. to dig with a spade
tobaha *gerund*
3. to jut out, as a lump in
wood
tobari *v.tr.* jut out from
a tobaria i hasi'ei
4. to slice, as yams for
planting toba uhi
tobaha *gerund*
tobari *v.tr.* to slice
tobaria *p.p.* sliced
5. a sp. of yam
6. a sp. of landcrab
7. to slip, as sand on a bank
toba'i *v.tr.* slip into,
onto
a toba'ia i wai slipped
into the water
toba'ia *p.p.* slipped into
a toba'ia
8. S. a boil which turns into
an ulcer

toba'a 1. a sp. of tree used
in making bowls; the dead were
buried round toba'a trees; B.
topaga
2. a bowl

tobaha *gerund* of toba 2., 4.

toba'i 1. beat on the water *cf.*
toba 1.
2. slip into *cf.* toba 7.

tobari 1. jut out *cf.* toba 3.

2. slice *cf.* toba 4.

tobatoba to slide, slip down, of
a riverbank *cf.* maoba; B.
maopaopa

tobatoba(na) the steep bank of
a river or the seashore

tobo 1. gather together, come
together
raau gare rautobo = goni
tobora'i *v.intr.* put
together
tobonga'i *v.intr.* put
together
ha'atobo put together
2. to smoke, of fire
3. to make up a fire by
raking together
tobora'i *v.intr.* to make
up a fire by raking together
tobonga'i put together *cf.*
tobo 1.
tobora'i rake together a
fire *cf.* tobo 3.

tobwa(na) to love, to pity
tobwani to love, to pity
tobwania *p.p.* loved,
pitied; B. opwani desire

toe 1. to be hoarse, husky, as
from a cold
na ringena a toe
2. *v.tr.* to make hoarse
a toea i hu'u the cough
makes him hoarse
toeha *gerund*
toeri *v.tr.* hoarse, husky
for
a toeria i ha'ate husky for
speaking
toetoe be hoarse, husky
ha'atoe to make hoarse

toga 1. *v.tr.* light a fire
toga 'eu
2. be bitter
togari *v.tr.* be bitter
from
haitoga bitter
3. in 'ahetoga sp. of crab

togaburu to smoke much, of a
fire

togari W. to spurt up against;
S. tokari
haitogari spurt up together,
as two waves

toge light a fire (= toga)

togi 1. S. to hang down
na 'ubena a totogi tere *cf.*
toki

togira'i *v.intr.*

totogi

2. to be heavy
togiha *gerund*
togira'i *v.intr.* be heavy
togiri *v.tr.* weigh down
togiria *p.p.* weighed down
ha'atogi to make heavy

togo 1. a sp. of tree with
large leaves
2. make up a fire, set more
wood on
togoha *gerund*
togori *v.tr.* make up a
fire, set more wood on
togoria *p.p.* made up

togomenaa turning colour, of
leaves; deciduous, of a tree

togotogo 1. put things in
layers *cf.* togo 2.
togotogonga'i *v.intr.*
togotogori *v.tr.*
togotogoria *p.p.* arranged
in tiers
2. rubbish heap where sweepings
are thrown (= bourahu); B.
masoko

toha'i *v.intr.* be excellent
ha'atoha'i 1. to excel
2. to be conceited

tohe 1. *v.tr.* dispute, deny,
lie about
a tohea he denied the charge;
B. tohe
tohera'i *v.intr.* dispute,
deny, lie about
haritohe to dispute, be
disobedient
ha'atohe to dispute, be
disobedient
tohe huni cover over with
lies
tohe ahuni cover over with
lies
tohe 'isi'isi deny angrily
with sharp words
2. an ordeal *cf.* tohe 1.
tohehau with red hot stones
held in bare hand
tohehauonoono with red hot
stones held in mouth
tohe gomigomi with red hot
stones held in mouth
tohe sina walking barefoot
on burning coconut leaves
tohe buru holding burning
gum in the mouth. If no
injury was caused the man was
innocent of the charge
3. haitohetohe light coloured
toheo a small mother-of-pearl
hook; B. toheo

tohi S. put the lips to

tohita 1. split of its own
accord
2. a wedge

toho 1. to groan in sickness
tohoha *gerund*
tohoma'i *v.intr.* draw
breath loudly close to death
tohonga'i *v.intr.* groan in
sickness with whistling
breath
tohong'i *v.tr.* sigh at, in
a tohonga i mae he sighed
in dying
tohori *v.tr.* sigh at, in
2. to measure, weigh; B. toho
tohong'i *v.tr.*
tohonga *p.p.* measured,
weighed
tohotoho measure, weigh
3. S. to be without, lack
tohora'i to be without,
lack
a tohora'i 'eu he has no
fire

tohoma'idangi make a wind with
a charm

tohotara(na) seek a way of
escape when surrounded

tohu(na) a bit, portion
dau tohuna moi take only a
bit of it

tohotohu quickly, greedily *cf.*
tautau
misu si a ngau tohotohu
that dog eats greedily

to'i 1. *v.tr.* to hang up
(= toki)
2. food hung up in a basket
to eat later; B. tog'i
3. to store nuts
4. five pairs of breadfruit

toka 1. not quite ripe, but
nearly so and edible
tokaha *gerund*
2. S. rotting, beginning to
rot and bad to eat
uhi si a toka

tokari S. spurt up against
na naho a tokaria = togari
haitokari

tokaringa B. a sp. of creeper
with wax-like leaves, on tree
trunks

tokere naho a sp. of bird

toki 1. *v.tr.* to hang up
(= to'i)

tokira'i *v.intr.*

2. food hung up in a basket

3. to put one leg over the
other

tokiha *gerund*

tokinga'i *v.intr.* to put
one leg over the other

toki'ira to cross the legs

4. to pull oneself up by the
arms

tokiri *v.tr.* to pull one-
self up by the arms

toki'ira cross legs

tokiha *gerund of* toki 3.

tokira'i 1. hang up

2. cross legs

tokiri 1. pull up by arms

2. continuously (= totokiri,
ha'ate tokiri)

toko 1. *v.tr.* or *v.intr.* to
choke

tokora'i *v.intr.*

2. to pole a canoe

tokomi *v.tr.*

tokomia *p.p.* poled along

3. to spear

tokomi *v.tr.*

tokomia *p.p.* speared

toku bent, of arm which cannot
be straightened *cf.* roku
tokunga'i *v.intr.* be bent
from
tokuri *v.tr.* bend perma-
nently
tokuria *p.p.* bent perma-
nently a tokuria i rima;
B. toku

toma(na) to do thoroughly;
thoroughly, completely
toma'i to do thoroughly
'unu toma'i nia confess
completely

tomaho a sp. of shrub with
large leaves (= tomwa); B.
tomwa

tomea'a insipid *cf.* mea; B.
tomeaga

tomi 1. S. to suck, children's
word (= omi)
tomitomi to suck, children's
word
2. to eat something nice
3. to smoke a pipe

tomitomi to suck, to smoke

tomu 1. to cease, lull, of rain
tomuri *v.tr.* to cease from
a tomuria i rangi

tomuria p.p. ended, stopped
 2. a sp. of tree

tomwa 1. a sp. of shrub
 (= tomaho)
 2. lame
 3. S. to go on tiptoe
 gare ni a hahano tomwa tomwa

tomwaroto a sp. of thorny, flax-like plant, with aerial roots

tomwaso a sp. of shrub (= tomaho)

tomwato to be lame cf. mwako
 tomwatohi v.tr. be lame from
 tomwatohia p.p. lamed
 tomwatori v.tr. be lame from
 tomwatoria p.p. lamed

tona 1. gaze at, stare
 tonaha gerund
 tonanga'i v.intr. gaze at, stare
 tonari v.tr. stare
 tonaria p.p. stared at
 2. to go from one place to another, or one
 tonanga'i v.intr. go for food to another house
 tonari v.tr. go for food to another house
 3. quick, quickly
 ha'atona 1. to urge
 2. a long while

tonabuu to stare at, gaze
 tonabuuri v.tr.

tonga 1. agree to obey
 (= araisuri)
 tongai v.tr. a tongaisuria
 2. S. percolate, sink into, of water
 tongari v.tr. percolate, sink into
 tongaria p.p. penetrated by

tongatonga in ahutongatonga
 heartburn

tongi 1. v.tr. fill up, stuff up, as a pipe; B. sungi
 2. filled, full of
 3. to prick a boil
 4. to put 'adimwara gum on a boil

tongo 1. to turn, of the tide
 tongohi v.tr. turn to a tongohia i mai turning to low water
 tongohia p.p. turned
 tongotongo the turn of the tide

2. v.tr. to taboo, restrict, forbid, set apart, as a chief would tongo water for fishing, trees for fuel etc. A main cause of war was breaking a chief's tongo
 tongoa taboo
 tongoha set apart to eat later
 ha'atongo to taboo

too 1. shallow
 tooha
 matoo in vain
 2. prefix to adjectives and other words cf. to, toto
 3. a sp. of tree
 4. to sink into, be absorbed by
 toohi v.tr. sink into
 toohia p.p. absorbed by
 toomi = toohi
 toomia p.p. absorbed by
 toongi = toohi
 toongia p.p. absorbed by
 haitoomi absorbed, as ink by blotting paper
 5. to heal up, dry up, of a sore
 6. to dip into
 tooha'i v.intr.
 toongi v.tr.
 toongia p.p. dipped into
 ha'atoohai cause to dip into

to'o 1. to hit the mark, strike, succeed, convince
 to'ohi v.tr. strike, of wind; B. togo
 to'ohia p.p. struck
 to'o'i v.tr. hit, strike, convince
 to'ola p.p. hit convinced etc.
 to'ora'i v.intr. hit, strike
 to'o is used after other verbs, meaning "successfully"
 2. to be correct
 ha'ate to'o grammatically correct, true
 ha'a to'o speak the truth
 3. to possess, have cf. to'ora
 to'o urao be married
 nei ra to'o gare those who have children
 to'o manawa have breath
 to'o hua bearing fruit
 nau 'a'la to'o bwana I have no loincloth
 4. gaze at, stare
 5. to be set, fixed, as colours indyeing, or the mind in planning
 to'ohi v.tr. be set on, desire keenly
 awa to'o abide continually
 to'o mo cease completely

- to'oto'o firm
 ha'ato'oto'o set firm
 ha'ato'oto'o abe pluck up
 courage to do what one
 shrinks from
6. S. to fish with a line (not rod)
7. to be bright red; B. togo as areare, or the mouth from betel chewing
 to'ohi be red from, stained red by
 Used of any blood red colour, but the word is to'o not too as the Polynesian toto, blood, might lead one to expect
- too'a 1000 fish teeth
 too'a ni i'a cf. to'a ni i'a
- to'oa to lean on
 to'oaari v.tr.
 to'oaaria p.p. leant upon
- to'oahau(na) cease to care for (= to'ohuu)
- to'oaunga any sickness caused by the capture of a man's soul by adaro or hi'ona or Hatoibwari in the sky. Most sickness is so caused; to recover the soul is necessary; easiest if a ghost (adaro) has captured it; difficult if a spirit (hi'ona); almost impossible if Hatoibwari
- to'obaba on the beam, of the wind
- toobi'o much flesh, little inside, small kernel
- to'obu to be knitted in friendship with someone at a distance
 toobuha gerund
- to'obwao neck vertebra cf. bwao
- to'oereere
- tooha gerund of too 1.
- to'oha payment for intercourse with a woman
- tooha'i dip into cf. too 6.
- toohi 1. sink into
 2. be always drinking
- to'ohi 1. make for the shore, drive on to shore; B. togohi
 2. to strike, as wind the sail cf. to'o 1.
 3. to desire, be set on cf.
- to'o 5.
 4. to be red from cf. to'o 6.
 5. to speak well and freely a foreign tongue
- to'ohihiri only known to a few
- toohiri some
- toohirihiri some, a few
- toohiuhiu spotted
- to'ohoro boundary logs in a garden
- toohorohoro marked in lines, banded yellow and black, like a water snake cf. dadahoro
- to'ohunu the lungs; may be used for the heart
- to'ohuu(na) 1. namesake, two persons of the same name
 2. to cease to care for
 3. to bluff, charge a person on the chance he is guilty
 to'ohuunga'i v.intr. to bluff
 4. a clansman (= sae ana)
- to'o'i v.tr. strike, convince etc. cf. to'o 1.
- to'o i risipou 1. to be difficult, to be embarrassed, unable to give as having only one thing of what is asked for
 2. to take only one (lit. hitting a bald head)
- to'o'itarana to come out as expected, predict successfully
- tookarokaro feel after
- toomaamaa marked with circles like the body of a sea snake
- toomanga
- toomi 1. sink into cf. too 4.
 2. pay a girl money for breach of promise (= toongi)
- to'omisi to make a clucking sound, be saucy, impudent
- to'omo to cease
- toongi 1. to pay a girl money for breach of promise
 2. dip into, dye cf. too 6.
 3. sink into, be absorbed by
 4. make a dot, dot an "i";
 B. tongi, totongia spotted

to'oni 1. to put into, to pack;
B. togoni
2. to clothe, clothes; B.
togoni

ha'ato'oni clothe, put on
clothes
ha'ito'oni wearing clothes
to'oni abe shirt
to'oni uwauwa or to'oni ni
uwa trousers

3. to plant taro

to'onunuha(na) 1. carved post
2. shadow from a fire

toopworepware spotted; B.
toopware black and white
spots

toopworepware'a

to'ora 1. to own, have, possess
cf. to'o 3.; B. togo ana
2. owner
to'ora i mou owner of the
garden
3. to be rich
to'ora ha'a rich in money
toto'ora ha'a rich in money
4. to be with child
5. property

toora'i having no level land
behind, hills close at back

to'ora'i to strike cf. to'o 1.

to'oraro E., B. a serpula found
on the shore (= sumwa'oro)

toori 1. to desire
2. to dun

tooro S. call loudly, shout
(= toro)
tooroha'i v.intr. call
loudly to

to'orodo dark red; B. togoroto

to'oroku to bend
heinagu to'oroku sit
crouching
to'orokuha gerund
ha'ato'oroku cause to bend

to'orubu to strike the head
against
to'orubu'i v.tr. to strike
the head against
to'orubunga'i v.intr. to
strike the head against

to'oruru 1. to be close together,
of trees
2. a thicket of trees
3. to be impassable

to'oruruhi v.tr. be
impassable for

to'osua 1. to stop; B. togosua
2. to be silent
3. to stumble
4. a groove

to'ota'a to be ill

to'otee to talk nonsense in
delirium cf. tate
to'oteehi v.tr. to talk
nonsense in delirium
to'ote'enga'i v.intr. to
talk nonsense in delirium
to'oteesi v.tr. to talk
nonsense in delirium

tooto'i a coconut leaf plaited
to hold food

tootoo 1. spots of tattoo
(= toto, totoo)
2. a sp. of tree (= too)
3. a small hook for saunga
fish
4. a red fruit; B. tootoo

to'oto'o firm

to'ouu to walk blindly
a to'ouu 'ari he went
blindly
to'ouuha gerund
to'ouunga'i v.intr.
to'ouura'i v.intr.

toowaa a sp. of bird

toowaiau a sp. of tree; B.
tooa

topa E. a sp. of creeper

toparoto a sweet pudding of
alternate layers of cabbage
and yams

topi 1. v.tr. to peck, of
birds; B. topi
2. (bend)
topira'i v.intr. bend;
B. topiragi bend
topira'i ruru to kneel
topiragi pwaruru kneel

topou to bend the knee
topouha gerund
topounga'i v.intr. bend
the knee
topouri v.tr. bend the
knee
topouria p.p. bent, of knee
ha'atopou cause to kneel

topwa W., S. a sp. of creeper; E.
topa

topwatopwa slack, of a line; B.
topwatopwa

topwau S. to bow; B. topwau *cf.*
bwau

topwauha *gerund*
topwauha'i *v.intr.* bow
topwauri *v.tr.* bow
ha'atopwau cause to bow

topwauro a children's game of
bowing backwards and forwards

- tora 1. to listen
tora suria, tora haisuri
2. 100 dogs' teeth
tora ni misu
3. to affect, trouble
riunga a toraraau the
epidemic affected them
tora i *v.tr.* to affect
toranga'i *v.intr.*
4. to smell out, of a dog
5. to curdle, of coconut milk
toraha
6. with difficulty
manawa tora gasp
7. to build a house; B. tora
the root idea is said to be
interweaving
8. to make a nest
torai *v.tr.* build a house,
make a nest
toraia *p.p.* built
9. to strike *cf.* to 2.
tora'i *v.tr.* as if from
root to
ha'atora'i cause to strike
cf. hatora'i
10. to carry
tora marada; B. tora, tore
toranga'i
'ai tora stick for carrying
11. (drive)
ha'atora 1. to command;
B. hagatora command
2. a command, law
12. to fly a kite *cf.* tora 10.
tora ao
torai *v.tr.* catch garfish
with kite and line
13. to throw the body about in
convulsions
toraha *gerund*
14. to tie thatch *cf.* tora 7.
15. knots in fastening thatch,
methods of tying
tora mora tie behind
rafters, fastening not seen
torahuabubu to tie to two
rafters with one line
torawagiwagi the same
torawarowarouhi E. to tie
round the rafters
torawarowarohuhu W. to
tie round the rafters
torataitai like huabubu

16. to set up the sacred tree
'airasi
torai *v.tr.* to set up the
sacred tree 'airasi
17. to cry out in pain, sob
toranga'i *v.intr.* to cry
out in pain, sob, on account
of
18. W. be quick, do immediately;
quickly, thereupon *cf.* tona
precedes verb
au gu tora suruta'e I then
sprang up quickly
19. in toramae to plot

toraatewa a long while *cf.*
madora

tora'eta ill, restless, unable
to stay in one position *cf.*
tora 18.

toraga a sp. of banana, fruit
sticks up instead of hanging
down *cf.* ara'a
toraga 'arangi a very large
sp.; B. toraka

toraha *gerund of* tora 5., 14.

toraha'i

- torai 1. build a house *cf.*
tora 7.
2. make a nest *cf.* tora 8.
3. catch garfish with a kite
cf. tora 12.
4. set up sacred tree 'airasi
cf. tora 16.

tora'i 1. affect, as illness
cf. tora 3.
2. strike *cf.* tora 9.

toraka 1. S. = toraga
2. S. a sp. of nut, yellow
within like the banana; B.
toratoraga yellow

toramae to plot

- toranga'i 1. to carry *cf.* tora
10.
2. to affect, trouble, as
sickness *cf.* tora 3.
3. to sob from pain *cf.* tora
17.
4. to spoil the enemy

toraoro to keep coming and going

toraroma *cf.* to 2.
ha'atoraroma to ask for
something a person has not
got

torarua 1. to be apart, distant

2. twelve
3. midnight
- toratora** 1. to dig a garden prematurely because pigs have spoilt it *cf.* tora 18.
toratoraha *gerund*
toratorahi *v.tr.* to dig a garden prematurely because pigs have spoilt it
toratorahia *p.p.* dug up prematurely
2. toratoranga'i *v.intr.* stroll about from village to village
toratengo carry many things at once
- tore** 1. striped, of a pig
2. brown, of a pig or other animal; B. auri brown
- toree** a sp. of beetle
- torehuu** a disaster
- toretore'a** 1. spotted
2. lanceolate, of a leaf
- tori** 1. down, go down waia tori
toriha *gerund*
toringa'i *v.intr.* go down from
ha'atori cause to go down
2. subside, as a river in flood
tori'a
toringa'i *v.intr.* subside because of
3. finish fruiting, be bare of fruit; to shed leaves
na 'ahi'a a tori
toriha *gerund*
toringa'i *v.intr.* be bare because of
4. to fish in the deep sea
hinou ni tori
5. to leave off, leave behind
nuga tori
toriharisi complete fast from all garden foods, only wild plants eaten *cf.*
ha'ariri fast from certain foods
6. bury, dispose of the dead in any way
toringi *v.tr.*
toringia *p.p.* buried
toringa'i *v.intr.* to bury
haitori to bury
haitoringi to bury
meu haitoringia we buried him
7. to kill everyone in a place, extirpate
toringa'i *v.intr.* extirpate
- torisi *v.tr.* extirpate
ha'atori to command to kill everyone
8. W. a sp. of tree, logs used for carrying a canoe
9. to carry a canoe on such logs
toringa'i *v.intr.* to carry a canoe on logs
toringi *v.tr.* to carry a canoe on logs
toringia *p.p.* carried on logs
10. thin, worn with disease, grow thin
11. to set, as a trap
torima'i *v.intr.* set a trap
12. to inlay, setting mother-of-pearl into wood
tori ra'o, reoreo
torimi *v.tr.* to inlay
torimia *p.p.* inlaid
13. to desire (= toori)
14. to dun (= toori)
15. to begin the distribution at a feast
toringa(na) portion assigned
toringi *v.tr.* assign a portion
- tori'a** subsided, down, of a river
- toriabae** a sp. of tree used for 'airasi
- toribwau** carry a bag with strings round forehead
- toriha** *gerund* of tori 1., 3.
- toriha'a** distribute to relatives a dead man's money
- toriharisi** complete fast *cf.* tori 5.
- torihoro** to set an ambush
- torihorohoro** diffused, as one liquid in another
- torihuu** sink out of sight
- torima'i** set a trap
torima'i huna, tori
- torimi** inlay with nautilus *cf.* tori 12.
- torinohu** cease speaking
- toringa'i** 1. go down from *cf.* tori 1.
2. subside *cf.* tori 2.
3. finish fruiting, shed leaves *cf.* tori 3.

4. bury, dispose of dead *cf.* tori 6.
 5. extirpate *cf.* tori 7.
 6. carry canoe on logs *cf.* tori 9.
- toringi 1. bury, dispose of dead *cf.* tori 6.
 2. carry canoe on logs *cf.* tori 9.
 3. assign a portion of food *cf.* tori 15.
- torisi extirpate, kill everyone *cf.* tori 7.
- torisusu to endure, be patient
- torito'o 1. be patient
 2. give money to a man rejected as suitor for daughter's hand
- toriwate = torito'o 2.
- toro 1. a hill (rare use)
 toro ni henua the hills
 2. the interior, inland country of the hills
 ai toro a bushman, hillman
 torohairie Bush or Hill country in the centre of Arosi
 toroiwai Hill plateau at west end (Erihoro etc.)
 torourungana Hill country behind Wango and westward (Rewaa); B. toro Hill country, torona artificial or natural high mounds for burial
 3. shout, give news *cf.* taro
 toroha'i v.intr. shout to
 torotoro shout, shout news
 totoro shout, shout news
 4. to dispose of the dead on high artificial mounds, or in a chamber within the mound.
 The mound is called heo
 torongi v.tr. place on the heo, or in the chamber
 5. to exalt, raise to rank of Araha
 toroha'i v.intr. to exalt
 6. the daughter of an Araha; she had special functions
 7. a piece (= itoro)
- toroha'i 1. to shout *cf.* toro 3.
 2. to exalt *cf.* toro 5.
- torongi bury on heo *cf.* toro 4.
- torowa'a a money belt
- torowaiu a sp. of breadfruit
- toru 1. insects in ridge pole, silverfish, insects in cabbage
2. to hiccup
 toruha gerund
 torunga'i v.intr. hiccup from; B. matoru
- tosi 1. v.tr. to belay
 2. v.tr. to wrap up, bind up
 tositaumwa first meal eaten together by newly married couple
- toto 1. put lips to, drink with lips, suck
 2. sip honey, of birds
 totohi sip, suck
 totohia sipped, sucked
 totoboo a large blowfly
 3. to coagulate, become hard and firm, as dregs of washed arrowroot or turmeric, or dried blood
 totoha gerund; B. toto
 totoga sap, gum
 totonga(na) or totongaa sap, gum
 totonga'i v.intr. coagulate, harden
 totora'i v.intr. coagulate, harden
 totota'i v.intr. coagulate, harden
 a totoa'inia i wai it hardens from the water
 ha'atoto cause to coagulate, harden
 4. spots of tattoo
 5. to encircle, go round; B. totol
 toto'i v.tr. to encircle
 toto'ia p.p. encircled
 awatoto round
 rihutoto make a voyage round an island
 6. solid, as a tree which rings solid; B. toto
 7. firmly
 here toto hold firmly
 8. an arrow
 9. to pay a fine, to give money to be reconciled
 10. a peg, projection
 totohi v.tr. 1. to hang on a peg
 2. to listen eagerly, hang on a man's words
 totora'i v.intr. to project from
 11. to diminish in size
 12. the red sap of wawao, coleus
 13. to lay a spell on
 au toto mumua haisi'ohi I lay a haisi'ohi spell on you
 14. a small hook
 15. to be with child (later than rurua)

toto(na) 1. the end of a stalk
2. a fine, payment for rape;
B. toto

totoha(na) 1. a fine
2. *gerund* (the paying of the fine)

toto'abu a sp. of bird; an ill omen

totoadara to be too long, too much *cf.* adara

totobe 1. to ferment, thicken, of liquids
totobeha *gerund*
totoberi *v.tr.* to ferment
a totoberia i wai
totoberia *p.p.* fermented, thickened
ha'atotobe
2. to harden, of coconut milk; turn solid (the same suffixes)

totoboo a large sp. of blowfly
cf. toto 1.

totoburu spotted black and white

totobwango W. a sp. of tree;
E. uruhonu with pinnatifid leaves like a pawpaw

totogi hang down *cf.* togi

totogo 1. rubbish heap at back of village; B. masoko
2. place for defecating

totoha *gerund of* toto 3. toto(na)
2.

totoha(na) a fine for an offence
cf. toto(na) 2.

totohi 1. to sip, suck *cf.* toto 1., 2.
2. to hang on a peg *cf.* toto 10.
3. listen eagerly *cf.* toto 10.
4. sink into *cf.* too 4.

totohua a sp. of bird

totohuni to swell and come together, as the boards of a boat in the water

toto'i encircle; B. totol

totoki to pull oneself up by the arms
totokiri 1. *v.tr.* to pull oneself up by the arms
2. continuously pull oneself up by the arms
ha'ate totokiri

totomate last small fruit of banana bunch (= wiriwiri)

totonga 1. to give something belonging to someone else
2. to return money or food given
a totonga tanaa
3. gum, sap *cf.* toto 3.

totongaa gum, sap

totongisi 1. to recover from sickness
totongisiha *gerund*
totongisiri *v.tr.* recover from
totongisiria *p.p.* recovered from
ha'atotongisi cause to recover
2. to begin to come in, of the tide
3. to begin to swell

totongisu to water at the mouth
totongisunga'i *v.intr.* to water at the mouth from

totoo 1. spots in tattoo (= toto)
2. to be shallow

toto'o let down, lower (= ha'aruhi)
toto'onga'i *v.intr.*

totooe 1. left over
2. the thumb

toto'ora to be rich
toto'oraha *gerund*
toto'oranga'i *v.intr.* be rich from
ha'atoto'ora to enrich

totopwanu a reed arrow with a sharp wooden head *cf.* toto 8.

totopwaru 1. a reed arrow with a sharp wooden head
2. to insert, as arrow head into shaft

tatora 1. to grow
2. to tie thatching
3. to set up the sacred tree
'airasi

totorae to pay money to relations of first husband on occasion of a second marriage

totoragaa deep yellow; B. toratoraga deep yellow

totorai gong word for bring; B. tore'i bring *cf.* tora

tatora mwago E. mason bee (= buburumwago) *cf.* mawago; B. totoramwako

totoranga'i to stroll about from
village to village

totorasina 1. to put on airs,
strut about
2. a Government policeman
(modern)

totorasinga (= totorasina)

totori wait for, expect
haitotori expectation, hope

totoro 1. shout aloud telling
news cf. taro
totoronga'i v.intr. shout
to
haitotoro shouting
2. loudly ha'ate totoro

totoroana the bottom of a valley

totoroku bent, crooked, curved
na wawaroi a totoroku veins
are curving in shape

tototo(na) 1. the end of a
tree cf. toto 11.
2. a mosquito cf. toto 1.
3. to drink through a straw
cf. toto 1.

totou hurt, grieved cf. tou,
rourou
a totou i ahuna he is sad
ha'atou to grieve
ahutou grief, sorrow

toto'ubu'ubu distant, far apart
(= torarua)

totowara'o a sp. of fish taboo
to children

tou 1. hopeless, certain not
to recover cf. rou, rourou,
totou
2. a bird net; B. tou
touhau a string pigeon trap
touogeoge a pigeon trap
with a sling
touregereke a string pigeon
trap; B. tourikiriki
tourekereke the same

toutou(na) prow of a canoe

tu please, just
'o tu boi just come here,
will you; softens a command
cf. su, bi S. prob. aux. verb

tubi v.tr. to break something
soft (= tuubi) cf. ubi
tubia p.p. broken

tubu to grow

ha'atubu cause to grow
cf. ubu boil, ubuubu thick,
ubuta middle; B. upuga
thick, upu a boil cf. gupu
round knob

tue v.tr. to light a fire

tuga v.tr. put, place = nuga
a children's word

tuha to spit, puff out
tuhaha gerund
tuhasi v.tr. spit, puff out
tuhasia p.p. spat out,
puffed out
ha'atuha cause to puff out

tuhe to spit
tuheha gerund
tuhera'i v.intr. to spit
on

tuhi to come off easily, be
rotten, as skin of fruit
(= suhi)

tuhu to poke out a hole in a
drinking coconut = suhu
children's word

tui 1. sodomy (rare, both word
and act cf. hairadorado)
2. self-abuse, secret bad
habit; B. tui
haltui self-abuse
haituitui self-abuse
3. v.tr. light a fire (= tue)
4. v.tr. to refuse (= rui,
kui)

tuku to spurt with lips, make
a sound with closed lips using
tongue (derision, disdain,
dislike)
tukuha gerund
tukura'i v.intr. spurt
with the lips at
tukuri v.tr. spurt with
the lips at
ha'atuku to insult, making
the spurting sound

tuna 1. to move back and forth,
put out and withdraw (= duna)
tunaha 1. gerund
2. to come back
tunanga'i v.intr. to push
in and out, as a board in the
water
tunara'i v.intr. to move
up and down, as Adam's apple
in throat
tunas v.tr. push back and
forth, up and down
tunasla p.p. moved up and
down, back and forth

tunata'i v.intr. to move
up and down
tunatuna move up and down,
back and forth
ha'atuna move up and down,
back and forth

2. to rub fire (= sara, si'e)
cf. tuna l.
tunatuna to rub fire

tunga v.tr. pile firewood
crosswise
tungaha gerund
tungara'i v.intr. pile
firewood crosswise
tungatunga pile firewood
crosswise

tungatunga 1. pile firewood
2. Adam's apple of throat

tungitungi 1. E. and S. a
hillock cf. sungisungi
2. W. to pull at bait, of fish

ture S. a sp. of small grey and
red bird (= dure)

turi S. to sink down, go down,
subside, of water cf. tori,
adori

tusu a cat, children's word
cf. kusl, pusl (all Eng.)

tutu to slip down, as a bandage
tutuha gerund
tutura'i v.intr. slip
down from, on
a tuturia i uwana slipped
off his leg
tuturi v.tr. slip off
tuturia p.p. slipped down
ha'atutu cause to slip down

tutumwaetaa a sp. of bird, egret

tuu 1. to hiss, of a snake
2. the sound of something
exploding at a distance

tuubi v.tr. break something
soft (= tubl, uubi)
tuubla p.p. broken

U

u 1. W., B. distant sound, of
surf or wind far off (= uu)
cf. tuu
rangl u sound of distant
rain over forest
u ana naho far off roar of
surf
2. for oru 3. in pronouns
rau, gau etc.

3. u'i to soak in water cf.
hu'i
4. to stand
urodo stand in the dark
cf. ura
5. to call (= 'u)
usi v.tr. usia mai

ua v.tr. to set free
uara'i v.intr.

ubu 1. to swell cf. tubu; B.
upu, a boil cf. gupu, round
knob
2. a swelling, large boil
ubuubu thick; B. upuga
3. to cut the teeth
ubuta'i v.intr.

ubuhau a large boil that comes
to a head

uburaro an internal sore, does
not discharge

ubuta'i cut the teeth cf. ubu 3.

ubuubu thick cf. ubu 1.

ubwea deep and large, of food
bowl dara ni a ubwea

udauda to be soft, of food
udaudaha gerund
udaudanga'i v.intr. be
soft from

udi (annoy, disturb)
udira'i v.intr. annoy,
disturb
ha'audi abe disturb, annoy
abu ha'a udia i abegu don't
worry me

udu to drip, drop, of water; B.
usuusu
uduha gerund
uduhi v.tr. drip on
uduhla p.p. wet from
dripping water
uduudu drip

udumoumou steady rain after long
dry spell

ugahe to be slow, slowly
ugaheha gerund
ugahesi v.tr. be slow at
ha'augahe make slow

ugu 1. to return, give back in
exchange
ugu'i v.tr. to return,
give back in exchange
ugu'la p.p. returned
uguni v.tr. return, give
back

- ugunia p.p. returned
 2. gossamer
 3. v.tr. to lay a line for a fence
 rau ugu'inia i bara
 ugu'ini v.tr. to lay a line for a fence
 4. banyan roots for ridge poles; B. ugu
 5. a sp. of banyan, the leaves eaten; B. ugu
- ugu(na) 1. a generation; people of the same age (= uguta) cf. ugu 5.
 2. bowstring; B. uku
- ugu'i give back cf. ugu 1.
- uguiasi an enclosed lagoon
- uguirodo bwauniauu dawn, light coming into house, shadow at main post (auu)
- uguirodo ha'amauru gare a little later, but only faint light
- uguni 1. give back cf. ugu 1.
 2. lay a line cf. ugu 3.
- ugurodo 1. dark
 2. still, quiet
- uguta(na) a generation cf.
 ugu(na) 1.; B. oguta
- uguugu 1. a line of lime on the body, as that marked on a "shark" baby at initiation (who thereafter has a familiar shark)
 e rua uguugu i more the two lines on the child from ears to heels
 2. a sp. of yam with nice smell
 3. to fish on the reef
 uguugumwaro to fish on the reef
 4. carved snake on a kira club
- uha 1. to spread on the ground, as a mat
 uhari v.tr. to spread on the ground, as a mat
 uharua p.p. spread
 2. to wring the hands
 3. to be salt, of food
 uhasi v.tr. be salt from
 uhata'i v.intr. be salt from
 ha'auha make salt
 4. a sp. of taro
 5. a sp. of creeper; B. uha

uhaa very salt (from creeper uha)

uhada a sp. of yam, probably a mistake for uhi hada

- uhi 1. a wart on the hands
 2. to blow, breathe on (= uhu);
 B. uhi
 uHINGA'i v.intr. to breathe on, blow on
 uHIRA'i v.intr. to breathe on, blow on; to puff out from a blowpipe
 uhiuhi or 'au uhiuhi pan pipes
 ha'a uhi to give mena to a woman for child bearing
 3. a shell, haliotis; worn when fasting from yams (uhi)
 4. a necklace of haliotis shells worn by widow and others when fasting from yams. A different object was worn in fasting from each kind of food
 5. a yam. The prickly variety is called hana. Yams are planted about October and mature about Easter. The vines are trained up poles, ba'eba'e, and the garden looks like a hop garden. The uhi vine is twisted, or twists itself, round the poles right to left, but the hana vine left to right. Formerly yams were planted twice a year, in May and October. Some Arosi yams are too large for one man to carry, but usually they are the size of cucumbers. The flesh is white, purple or brown. Yams are the food of the coast people, in the mountains taro replaces them. About 100 varieties are planted; B. uhi
 mwadi seed yam
 kara uhi grate yam
 uhi mare'u yam nearly mature
 wawaibeo or mora i uhi 10,000 yams
 The following are the chief varieties, the best known marked with a cross:
 'abu
 aenahana
 x ahuhu
 'ahungari
 ari
 'ato'a = 'ado'a
 'au
 x ba'erusu = pa'erisu
 bira'iowa = pira'iowa
 burisia
 boubou = popou

daohahara
 x 'erigare
 gare
 hanganihaka
 x hau (white and good)
 x heso E. = hisu W. (white,
 hard double skin)
 hokai
 huto
 huu
 kohekohe
 madaara
 maenato
 magawaro
 x mangana (white, end dented)
 me'e (wild)
 meke
 mekeniken
 mwaa (crooked)
 x ngatengatea (purple, mousy
 smell)
 nlmatawa (tubers on vine)
 ni oa
 ni santo
 ni wai (tubers on vine)
 patango (tubers on vine;
 like potatoes)
 pwairihua
 x rara'a
 rarate'a (purplish, mousy
 smell)
 raugiru E. = kiru W. (red)
 rokea E. = roke W.
 roroawa
 ruruda
 x sahoa (musty taste)
 sinariwaa
 taboro
 takairate
 x taumwa'o
 tepwe
 uguugu (nice smell)
 waidiri
 wanihu
 warakiri (bright red flesh)

uhimatoo upright stones, enclosing oblong round main posts of a canoe house (ohu)

uhunga'i breathe on cf. uhi 2.

uhira'i 1. breathe on cf. uhi
 2.
 2. puff out cf. uhi 2.

uhonu W. a sp. of tree with leaves like pawpaw (= uruhonu, tobwango)

uhu 1. to blow (= uhi)
 uhu'i v.tr.
 2. a pool where the water becomes yellow when stirred with a pole and the fish die; such a pool is property waroapuna pole for stirring

the pool
 3. to branch, fork, of tree or river
 uhunga'i v.intr. to branch, fork, of river or tree
 uhuuhu to branch, fork, of river or tree
 4. a branch stream, or tree fork
 5. a well dug by the shore
 6. rivulets of salt water from reef to sea
 7. to dig holes for yams
 uhu'i v.tr. to dig holes for yams
 8. to crush
 uhu'i v.tr.
 uhu'ia p.p. crushed
 9. brackish water on the reef
 10. to kill an araha one of chiefly clan
 uhunga'i v.intr. to kill an araha one of chiefly clan
 11. to cut down a large tree
 uhu'i v.tr. to cut down a large tree
 uhu'ia p.p. cut down

uhu'i 1. dig yam holes cf. uhu
 7.
 2. crush cf. uhu 8.
 3. W., B. a mound in a garden round a yam
 4. to cut down a large tree cf. uhu 1. (= busubusu, ahura)
 5. to blow cf. uhu 1.

uhumae a dry river course

uhunga'i 1. to branch, fork
 cf. uhu 3.
 2. to kill a chief cf. uhu 10.
 3. to cut into, bite into wood, of axe (= rete)

uhuuu 1. to branch, fork
 2. the fork of a tree

uhuuu(na) the main stem of a tree

u'i to soak in water bank of maro, gaha or bare'o later beaten and stained for cloth

u'inga'i to beat upon, of rain
 a u'inga'i nia i rangi the rain beat upon him

ukate to be careless, lazy, not to do one's duties
 ukatenga'i to be careless about

uku 1. to come down to the ground, of aerial roots like those of banyan

- ukuha *gerund*
 ukuha'i *v.intr.* come down to; B. ugu
 ukuni *v.tr.* come down to
 2. banyan roots
- uku(na) a bowstring (= ugu); B. uku
- ume a sp. of fish
- umi a sp. of large fish
- umiumi small roots of taro etc.; long roots of ferns (= 'umi-'umi, tatamu, ramuramu imimi)
- umiumi'a to be dark
- umu 1. a round stone oven, with loose stones on top; fire beats the oven, then leaves, food, leaves again, loose stones heated, which are removed by bamboo tongs when food is cooked; B. umu
 2. a halo round the moon
 3. the name of a constellation
 4. a crowd, number; a grove
 umu i hasi'ei
 5. to stain
 umuri *v.tr.* to stain
 umuria *p.p.* stained
 no totongaa i hasi'ei a
 umuria i bwana the sap of the tree stained the loin-cloth
- umuumu to have many branching stems, of a tree
- umwa *v.tr.* to weed a garden
 umwara'i *v.intr.*
- umwoumwo to subside, of water in a river
- una 1. to stretch out for
 unaha *gerund*
 unasi *v.tr.* to stretch out for
 unata'i *v.intr.* to stretch out for
 2. scales of fish
- una(na) shell of turtle, tortoise shell; B. unahi
 scales, to scale, tortoise shell, to remove shell
- unahi *v.tr.* to remove shell from turtle, to scale a fish
- unahia *p.p.* scaled
- unaraha a large water snake

unauna scales, tortoise shell plates

uni to rub with hot stone wrapped in leaf, to massage

unonga 1. a small freshet after rain
 2. to flow gently and evenly, of a quiet stream

unongaha *gerund*
 unonganga'i *v.intr.* to flow gently and evenly
 unongasi *v.tr.* flow gently to
 ha'aunonga to move swiftly but evenly on level ground

unu 1. to take out of
 unusi *v.tr.* 1. to take body out of shirt, i.e. take off shirt
 2. creep quietly out of a house without being heard
 unuta'i *v.intr.* to go out silently
 hainunusi 1. to pull off (i.e. take out of)
 2. to fall out of
 2. to steal upon softly, as on prey, as a bird
 unuha *gerund*
 unuhi *v.tr.* to steal upon softly
 ununga'i *v.intr.* to steal upon softly
 unura'i to steal upon softly
 unuta'i to steal upon softly
 3. *v.tr.* to raise cicatrices on the body with a burning brand
 4. to decrease, as sugar in a bag
 unura'i *v.intr.* decrease because of
 ha'aunu to diminish
 5. thin, without flesh, mere skin and bones

unudara to go between without hitting, as a spear between fingers *cf.* adara
 unudarahi *v.tr.* to go between without hitting
 unudaranga'i *v.intr.* to go between without hitting
 unudarari *v.tr.* to go between without hitting
 unudarasi *v.tr.* to go between without hitting

unuha *gerund* of unu 2.

unuhi steal upon *cf.* unu 2.

unumarara 1. transparent, as a bag

2. full of holes, as an old shirt
 3. old and leaky, as a house with holes in roof
- unumara'uru to pull through and out, as a spear
- ununga'i steal upon *cf.* unu 2.
- unura'i decrease *cf.* unu 4.
- unusi 1. take out of *cf.* unu 1.
 2. go quietly out of *cf.* unu 1.
 3. a sp. of snake
- unuta'i 1. go quietly out of *cf.* unu 1.
 2. steal softly upon *cf.* unu 2.
- unutara to pull off money from a string *cf.* unu 1.
- unuunu loose
- ura 1. to stand
 uraha *gerund*
 uranga'i *v.intr.* 1. stand with, as at work
 2. send on a journey
 urata'i *v.intr.* be always engaged in, occupied with
 ha'aurasi set up, erect
 ha'aurasia i auu step the mast
2. to come to pass, of a prophecy
3. to be steep, of a hill or path
4. a spear; B. ora, rura
 uramiul a war cry when throwing spears
5. a small prawn; the smallest stage is uraura in the sea; then ngoda, then 'oree; B. maora prawn, crayfish
6. a creature in the mud which makes little mounds; perhaps the same as ura 5., said to cause death with saw-edged rangorango, feelers
7. to look for, as food for a feast
 uranga'i *v.tr.* to look for, as food for a feast
- ura(na) the top
 urana i hungahunga top of the hill
- uraa'i (= ura'i)
- uraapo a sp. of tree
- urabwarasi defend with words

- uradodo 1. to hide
 2. to stand still
 uradodonga'i *v.intr.* be firm, stand still with
- uradoodoo (= uradodo)
 uragi marry (= ragi)
- uraha *gerund* of ura 1.
- urahasiwabwa a sp. of tree
- urahi *v.tr.* go and fetch *cf.* ura 1.
- uraho'i point of departure, limit of journey
- urahu small spotted cuttlefish
- urahuta tall and strong
- ura'i sacrifices at Birubiru rock, of money etc. (= uraa'i);
 B. uragi; S. uraa'i make an offering
- ura mai hei where do you come from *cf.* ura 1.
- uranga'i 1. to stand with *cf.* ura 1.
 2. to look for *cf.* ura 7.
 3. to send off on a journey *cf.* ura 1.
- uranga'i'abu name of sacred snake at Tawatana heo
- uranihaniha to stand alone, apart
- uranihanihaha'i to stand trembling
- uranihanihata'i to stand trembling
- urao 1. B. a harlot; B. urao, ahiurao unmarried girl
 2. a woman, a female (the meaning everywhere except in the hills)
 3. a wife
 urao properly meaning harlot, seems to have displaced hehene, haihene now used only in the hills for woman
 urao goro a quiet, faithful wife
 urao masara a harlot who receives no pay *cf.* masara
 urao raha a married woman
 urao ri'i a girl bespoken for marriage
 urao ta'a a shrew
- uraohi 1. to hide by the path and let people pass; prob. ura 1., ohi

2. lurking ghosts which hide
in trees and do no harm except
to pelt people with stones

urarabwa

urasi only in ha'aurasi set up,
cf. ura 1.

urasigasiga to stand apart

urasusu to stand firm

uratarihai where do you return
from? cf. ura 1.

uratohu a creature in streams

uraura very small crayfish or
prawns, as they come from
the sea

urawa 1. the island Ulawa,
also uraua
2. the name of a clan, also
uraua

ure an unmarried person, bachelor,
old maid

uri 1. *v.tr.* to crush, rest
heavily on, put a stone upon
to keep firm; B. uri
uriha *gerund*
ha'auri weigh down, to
weight
2. a tree *Spondias dulcis*;
B. uri
3. get cold, lose heat, of
a stone
uriha *gerund*

uriha *gerund* of uri 1., 3.

uriuri 1. to weigh down cf.
uri 1.
2. a stone weight to keep
something in place

uriurimae sacred stones buried
in a path near a village to
give notice of an enemy's
approach by showing above the
ground

uro 1. to call aloud, as from
a hill a uro i ringena
uroha'i *v.intr.* to call
about
urohi *v.tr.* call to
urouro to call, shout
2. a worm, maggot
urodo 1. to stand silent in
the dark; B. uraroto
2. to go by night
urodohi *v.tr.* stand silent
at, go by night to

urodonga'i *v.intr.* stand
silent at, go by night to
ha'aurodo cause to stand
silent in the dark, go by
night

urouro(na) the point of the prow
of a canoe

uru 1. to wade
uruha'i *v.intr.* wade with,
wade and carry cf. oro; B.
uru
urunga'i
uruuru
2. revenge, to revenge; B.
uru, rapauru satisfaction for
injuries cf. rabouru, tarauru
3. to profane
uruha'i *v.intr.* to curse
uruhi *v.tr.* profane
uruhia *p.p.* profaned
urunga'i *v.intr.* to curse
urungi *v.tr.* 1. to
profane
2. to exert evil influence
(by mere presence)
ha'auru profane
4. to go down; also 'uru cf.
auru
uruuru to go down
5. the west
barauru 1. western bank
of evening clouds
2. a tattoo mark
bwau i uru the western
horizon
6. the horizon
7. to lengthen, add a little
to, as to a short mat; B.
urui
urui *v.tr.* to lengthen
uruia *p.p.* lengthened
8. to pass on a tale or news,
hand down historical events;
B. ori
urui *v.tr.* to pass on a
tale or news, hand down
historical events
uruia *p.p.* handed down
urunga'i *v.intr.* pass on,
hand down
haluruuru hand down, pass
on
9. a sp. of plant
10. to drink soup cf. suru
uruhi *v.tr.*
uruhia *p.p.* drunk, of soup
11. bitterly, unrestrained, of
crying tangi uruuru
uruha *gerund*
uruta'i *v.intr.* to do
bitterly, unrestrainedly,
sorrowfully, hopelessly
uruuru to do bitterly,
unrestrainedly, sorrowfully,
hopelessly

- ha'auru cause to do unres-
trainedly
12. to guide; B. uru
uruha'i v.intr.
urunga'i v.intr. guide, as
logs in a stream
haiuru to guide
13. feathers
uru i hana first stage of
growing feathers
uru i oa larger feathers
(oa, arrow)
14. white clouds
- urubo to move swiftly through
the water, of fish (= osira'i)
urubora'i v.intr. to move
swiftly through the water
- uruha gerund of uru 11.
- uruha'i 1. to wade and carry
cf. uru 1.
2. to curse cf. uru 3.
3. to guide cf. uru 12.
4. to drag or draw through
the water, as a boat or man;
B. uruhagi
- uruhi 1. to profane cf. uru 3.
2. drink soup cf. uru 10.
- uruhonu a sp. of tree with leaves
like pawpaw; W. uhonu
(= tobwango)
- uruhoro a ford cf. uru 1.
- urui 1. to lengthen cf. uru 7.
2. to pass on cf. uru 8.
- uruihana first feathers, down
- uruioa larger feathers
- urunga(na) a watershed, dividing
ridge (= runga) cf. bourunga;
B. runga
- urunga'i 1. to wade cf. uru 1.
2. to curse cf. uru 3.
3. to guide cf. uru 12.
4. to pass on, hand down cf.
uru 8.
- urungi 1. to profane cf. uru 3.
2. to exert evil influence
unconsciously cf. uru 3.
especially on child-bearing
woman, e.g. an adulterer
entering the house (the Mota
wuqa)
haiurungi to exert evil
influence unconsciously
- uruta'i unrestrained, hopeless,
bitter, as of crying; to do
thus
- urutou 1. to be startled
na ahuna a urutou
2. grieved, touched, pained
cf. tou, totou
- uruuru 1. to wade cf. uru 1.
2. to go down cf. uru 4.
3. to do unrestrainedly cf.
uru 11.
4. black rainclouds cf. buru
5. tattoo of evening clouds
cf. uru 5. (= barauru)
- usi 1. v.tr. to shut a door
ha'ausi to shut a door
2. to meet
haiusi to arrange a meeting,
meet by arrangement
3. to call (= 'usi, usia mai)
4. to worry, annoy (= udi)
a usia i abena he worried
him
abu ha'a usiabe don't worry;
B. hagaosi
ha'ausi(abe) to worry, annoy
- usu 1. to rise, of the sun
usunga'i v.intr. rise upon
usura'i v.intr. rise upon
2. v.tr. to pull, draw, drag,
push cf. uruha'i
usuha'i v.intr. to pull,
draw, drag, push
usunga'i v.intr. to pull,
draw, drag, push
usuusu v.intr. to pull,
draw, drag, push
3. to draw, paint, write; B.
usu
usui v.tr. to draw, paint,
write
usuia p.p. drawn, painted,
written
usuusu a letter, writing,
book
4. to point out, as a path
or place; B. usui
usu'i v.tr. to point out
usu'ia p.p. pointed out,
shown
usuusu point out
5. to stretch out, as a branch
usuha'i v.intr. to stretch
out
'eba usuha'i run, stretch-
ing out the body
usui v.tr. to stretch out
usuia p.p. stretched out,
stretching out
usura'i v.intr. glide as
a snake
usuri v.tr. hand on a tale;
B. usuri
usura p.p. handed on,
passed on
mamaani usuri a folk tale
(= onioni, halmamaani);

- B. mamaani usuri
6. to husk coconuts, usu niu
usuri v.tr. to husk
coconuts
usuria p.p. husked
 7. v.tr. to cut
 8. tattoo marks of a chief on
cheek and forehead, incised,
not strictly speaking,
tattooed the frigate hawk
(gaura) and the bwari
 9. to persevere, continue to
do something difficult
usura'i v.intr. persevere
in
 10. to rub, grate usu bwaa
 11. to send
usuha'i v.intr. send
usunga'i v.intr. 1. send
2. give up for killing
(a companion)
- usubwango to sniff
- usuha'i 1. pull, draw, drag,
push cf. usu 2.
2. stretch out cf. usu 5.
3. send cf. usu 11.
- usuhe'u index finger cf. usu 4.
- usuhunu a spell, charm
- usui 1. draw, paint, write
cf. usu 3.
2. stretch out cf. usu 5.
- usu'i point out cf. usu 4.
- usukakau point out
- usumataha strike and go on, of
a spear
- usunga'i 1. rise upon, of sun
cf. usu 1.
2. draw, pull, drag, push
cf. usu 2.
3. send cf. usu 11.
4. betray a friend to the
enemy cf. usu 11.
- usura'i 1. rise upon, of sun
cf. usu 1.
2. glide as a snake cf. usu
5.
3. persevere in cf. usu 9.
- usuri 1. hand on a tale cf.
usu 5.
2. husk coconuts cf. usu 6.
3. transplant
4. to copy (= isuri) cf.
suri
ha'ausuri instruct,
teacher; a teacher; B.
usuhi

- ha'ausuringa'i a copy, an
example
- usuusu 1. pull, push cf. usu 2.
2. a letter, book cf. usu 3.
3. point out cf. usu 4.
4. nose ornaments of clam
shell cf. isuisu
- usuusuhenuaa a large crysalis;
the butterfly is said to
point out the way to a village
cf. henua, hinua
- usuusuhinuua a large crysalis
- usuusutoba'a the name of a star
- uta 1. S. and B. rain
ao mai na uta rain comes
from afar (in a song)
2. to castrate; B. woe
uta'i v.tr. to castrate
uta'ia p.p. castrated
- utaora 1. a sunshower, sun and
rain together cf. uta 1., ora
ghosts appeared in utaora;
B. siwoora (siwo, rain)
utaoroha gerund
2. first born child, always
killed
utaorahi v.tr. to burst
through rain clouds and
shine on
utaoranga'i v.intr. to
burst through rain clouds
and shine on
- utare to go many times the same
journey
utareha gerund
utaresi v.tr. to go to a
place many times
ha'autare cause to go
often
- uteute(na) edge of box, out-
skirts of village etc.
- uto(na) the pithy core of bread-
fruit cf. uwo
- uu 1. a sp. of freshwater fish
2. real, true (= huu)
ha'auu to compare
ha'ate haiha'auu a parable
haiuu to compare
3. a sp. of large beetle
- uu'aa 1. to shift, move to one
side
2. to put off a meeting
uu'aara'i v.intr. shift,
put off
- uubi v.tr. to break something

soft (= tuubi, tupi); B. upi
 uubinga'i v.intr. to break
 something soft
 uubira'i v.intr. to break
 something soft
 ha'auubi break a soft thing

uudi to remove bark, bark a
 tree

uunuunu to feel for lice in the
 hair

uurahu to shout
 uurahuha gerund
 uurahusi v.tr. shout to
 ha'aurahu cause to shout

uuru to guide (= uru)
 uuruha'i v.intr. guide
 uurunga'i v.intr. guide

uuto v.tr. to skin a pig

uwa 1. garden bed, between
 poles
 2. to come, go
 uwanitara(na) to come from
 a great distance to carry
 out a purpose, as our
 Saviour to mankind

uwa(na) 1. grandfather, grand-
 child (= wauwa) cf. ura,
 ha'iurada brothers
 uwauwa ancestors, descend-
 ants
 hasluwa an old man; B.
 ura elder brother, grand-
 father
 2. leg, foot; hind leg of
 animal
 uwauwa feet, legs
 uwapura elephantiasis; B.
 uwa
 3. the end of a hook

uwaare E., B. to be nearly
 fulfilled, on point of ful-
 filment, of a plan or promise

uwatara 1. to go and make
 arrangements for getting a
 wife
 2. to come from a distance
 cf. uwa 2.

uwauwa 1. ancestors, descendants
 cf. uwa(na) 1.
 2. feet, legs, hind feet of
 animals cf. uwa(na) 2.

uwo 1. a float
 uwora'i v.intr. rise to
 surface
 uwota'i 1. v.intr. rise
 to surface

2. bald; B. uwo
 2. the flesh, edible part, of
 a yam; B. uwo

uwo(na) pith of a tree, thin
 white film of orange etc.;
 B. owoowo

uwokaokao the head of a spear
 (abe, the shaft)

uwonibwaa the down of nestlings

W

- wa 1. masc.prefix; found in a
 few words only
 wa uwa grandfather; B. wa
 prefix to (1) names of all
 males; (2) relationship
 terms of males; (3) indef.
 pronouns referring to males
 cf. the personal articles
 a, ia
 2. prefix to clan names
 wabora the Bora clan people
 wamwea the Amwea clan people
 watawa the Atawa clan people
 wa abemaraslwi early name
 for white people when first
 seen, i.e. the Redbodied
 People
 3. pron.1st pers.sg. I
 wa su ngau I'll eat
 wa'i ari I shall go; B. wa
 4. a reed flute
 5. fruit (= hua)
 6. to take apart strands or
 fibres of abe (= o'iwa)
 wa'i v.tr. to take apart
 strands or fibres of abe
 ha'awa to take apart strands
 or fibres of abe
 7. to bring, carry, take
 wai mai cf. haa
 wai v.tr. to bring, carry,
 take
 waia p.p. carried, taken
 ha'awai to bring, carry,
 take
 8. rattan, a fibre
 9. prefix of condition
 wasa'a hot etc. (= wai)
- waa 1. handle fixed into cavity
 waawaa handle fixed into
 cavity
 2. a sp. of creeper
 3. needle for sewing thatch
 4. prefix
- wa'a 1. to split; B. waga awaga
 wa'ari v.tr. to split
 wa'aria 1. p.p. split
 2. early dawn, first light
 before sunrise, birds calling

2. beginning, cause, reason
cf. tarawa'a, hauwa'a, na wa'ana
naasi, therefore
3. to begin
4. to burst through, as a pig
through a fence; B. wagari
wa'ari v.tr. to burst
through
- wa'a(na) loins
- waaba a portion
- waabao a sp. of creeper
- waabei rattan
- wa'adare naked (= dadaro,
kongari); B. tora tatara
- wa'adadare naked
- waadiri slippery, smooth
- waahee to skim along
- wa'ahita split cf. hita
- waahou sp. small red bird
- wa'amera a conus shell with red
lip, used in inlaying
- wa'aniaro horizon
- wa'animae the chief leader of
a war party, directs but does
not often lead actual fight-
ing; B. waganimae
- waanusi 1. to be cold, of body
or any object
waanusiha gerund
waanusihi v.tr. be cold
from
waanusinga'i v.intr. be
cold from
ha'awaanusi make cold
2. damp, night dew, river
mist
3. to be mildewed, spoilt
with damp, as a book
- wa'ara(na) 1. to begin
2. to appear, of daylight, a
vision, or apparition
wa'arahi v.tr. appear to
ha'awa'araa cause to appear
- waarara open, as a house with
door open
- waarau 1. far (Bp. Patteson)
2. a frog (= wairau); B. urau
- wa'are to have a small waist
and big stomach
- wa'areha gerund
- waarea a herd of pigs; B. waarea
- wa'ari 1. to split cf. wa'a 1.
2. burst through cf. wa'a 4.
- wa'aria early light before sun-
rise
- wa'aria ruarua between moonset
and dawn, light coming
- waaringa B. an old man (= wariha)
cf. wari
- wa'aroko 1. quite naked
2. small
wa'arokoha gerund
- waaruha to wear a widow's cowl;
B. waruha
- wa'asida split (= wa'ahita); B.
asita
wa'asidaha gerund
- wa'asiha to draw in the body
to let someone pass in a narrow
place
wa'asihaha gerund
wa'asihahi v.tr. draw in
the body
wa'asihanga'i v.intr. draw
in the body
ha'awa'asiha to draw in the
body
- waasina to warm oneself in the
sun
- waatatari a sp. of creeper
- waawaa 1. a handle fixed into
cavity
2. a hole
3. empty, hollow, open space;
B. waa
- wa'awa'a(na) cause (= wa'a)
- wabina a sacred red stone (now
in Heuru Church); anyone going
to a feast touched it with his
spear and could then eat safely
an unlimited amount of food.
It was formerly on hera
surrounded with carved stone
figures of birds
- wabora the Bora clan
- wabu forest which has never
been cleared; B. wapu
- wabutee thick, primeval forest

wabwa a cave; B. wapwa

- wada 1. B. to blaze, of a fire
cf. wado
2. not full grown, of tuber,
earth adhering below
3. W. beginning to rot

wadakumu to be drowned, over-
whelmed by sea, of a village
wadakumuha'i v.intr. over-
whelmed by
wadakumunga'i v.intr.
overwhelmed by
wadakumura'i v.intr. over-
whelmed by

wadamea to blaze of fire

- wadaro 1. a wound cf. awadaro
2. to beat and bruise, as a
corpse on the rocks
wadaroha gerund
wadarohi v.tr.
wadarohia p.p. beaten and
bruised

wadawadamea to roar, of fire;
B. watawatamea

- wadi 1. black volcanic rock,
diorite or basalt, hau wadi
cf. wasi
2. to rub, wash (= wasi) cf.
wadiwadi
3. a frog cf. wairau

wadiwadi 1. slippery, smooth
cf. wasi; B. wasiwasi
2. clean (from rubbing) cf.
wariwari; B. wasiwasi
3. to be smooth
wadiha gerund
wadihi v.tr. to smooth
wadihia p.p. smoothed
ha'awadi make smooth
wawadi smooth like a fish's
body or peeled wand

- wado 1. to shine cf. waro,
wadowado, warowaro
wadoha gerund
wadohi v.tr. shine on
wadora'i v.intr. shine
on, from
ha'awado cause to shine
2. a sp. of large pale yellow
ant
3. to seek prawns near the
mouth of a stream
wadora'i v.intr. to seek
prawns near the mouth of a
stream
wadori v.tr. to seek prawns
near the mouth of a stream
4. to eat without drinking at
or after a meal

wadori v.tr. to eat without
drinking at or after a meal
a wadora hasi'o

wado(na) shape, reflection from
sun or lamp

- wadowado(na) 1. a sunbeam, beam
from fire or lamp
2. E. bright, shining, gleaming,
glowing
3. W. clean

- wadu 1. to lie still, be at
rest
na rae a wadu iei the dead
lies still there
waduh! v.tr. be at rest on
wadunga'i v.intr. be at
rest on
2. to bring together with hands
in weeding, gather together
wadunga'i v.intr. to bring
together with hands in weed-
ing, gather together
wadura'i v.intr. to bring
together with hands in weed-
ing, gather together
3. a pile of firewood
wadu i dunga

waduwadu 1. lie still, quiet
cf. wadu 1.
2. gather together with hands
cf. wadu 2.

- wae 1. grandmother, grandchild
2. a little girl
3. B. a wife
hasiwae 1. an old woman
2. a wife
waekehukehu a helpless old
woman, stiff with age

wa'e to rejoice, be glad cf.
wake; B. wagewage
wa'eha gerund
wa'eha(na) joy
wa'esi v.tr. rejoice at;
to greet
ha'ate wa'esi a greeting
wa'eta to rejoice ('inia);
not wa'eta'i nia
wa'eta'i 1. v.intr. rejoice
at
wa'ewae rejoice
wa'ewaesi rejoice at, be
glad of
ha'awa'e cause to rejoice
2. to pull up growing
coconuts
3. to waste

waga 1. to open, as the mouth
cf. a'a, wa'a, waka
wagasi v.tr. to open
wagasia p.p. opened

2. to let loose, set free,
untie (= ruha)
wagasi *v.tr.*
wagasia *p.p.* let loose,
freed, untied
ha'awaga to let go
- waga(na) B. the stomach, only
used of a large pig; B. waka
- wagahura 1. not properly cooked
2. W. to run away
- wagara'i *v.intr.* to be startled,
alarmed
- wagasiahu(na) to rejoice *cf.*
waga 2.
- wage a sp. of bird
- wageroa one who is always gadding
about
- wagewage joyful, full of fun;
to rejoice (Abauro) *cf.* wa'e
- wagi 1. a woman, in the two
following words
wagira'a a well born woman,
of Araha clan, a woman of
importance
wagita'a a woman of other
clans, of no importance
2. (set up)
wagiwagi to set up trophies
as decorations, e.g. the
skulls of slain enemies,
skeletons of fish caught
etc.; B. wakiwaki
wagira'i *v.intr.* to stick
into the thatch of the roof,
pig bones etc.
3. poor, second rate
hage wagi soup (hage) with
no coconut milk, or not made
with saltwater; B. waki
- wagio a sp. of bird, grey osprey;
B. wakio
- wagiroya very cold
- wagora 1. to be improving in
conduct, e.g. from punishment
(= magora)
wagorahi *v.tr.* improve
from, because of
ha'awagora to cause to
improve
2. spoilt, bad; as food by
bad cooking, or a sore by
using the wrong medicine;
opp. to wagora 1.
wagoraha *gerund*
wagorahi *v.tr.* to spoil,
make worse
- wagorahia *p.p.* spoilt,
made worse
ha'awagora to spoil, make
worse
- waguga to shrink
wagugata'i *v.intr.* shrink
from
- waha 1. E. mist on mountain;
B. waha
2. W. a cloud
3. smoke
4. tobacco
wahawaha misty, dim, of mountains
- wahawahaa misty, dim, of mount-
ains
- wahawaha ni mwago dust
- wahango to fail to catch fish
wahangota'i *v.intr.*
ha'awahango to make to fail
- wahangopwau (= wahango)
- wahara to stand with hands
clasped behind back
waharaha *gerund*
waharanga'i *v.intr.*
- waheda a strip of bamboo or
baranini *cf.* wahida
- wahehe to slip turn aside, of axe;
B. pwahihi
waheheha *gerund*
waheheta'i *v.intr.* slip from
ha'awahehe cause to slip
- wahere a flowering plant,
Eranthemum; B. gohere
wahere bao with pale yellow
flowers
wahere mano
wahere mau with white and
pink flowers
wahere ni ano a small sp.
on limestone rocks by the
sea with beautiful violet
flowers
wahere ruga tall sp. leaves
eaten
- waheuru deserted *cf.* heuru; B.
hiiru
- waheuru'a a deserted place
- wahida a thin slab
henuna gere wahida i baba
its cover was a small thin
board slab
- wahita twins; B. wahita *cf.*
hita

waho a sp. of large black and grey bird

wahuru to run *cf.* husu; B. husu run away

wahuruha *gerund*
wahuruhi *v.tr.* run to
wahurunga'i *v.intr.* run to, from, because of
wahurusi *v.tr.* run to
wahuruta'i *v.intr.* run from, because of
ha'awahuru cause to run

wahuto a sp. of eel

wai 1. a prefix to nouns, adjectives and verbs *cf.* wa, wasi

2. water; B. bei, wai waiwai'a watery
3. a term in counting
rua wai niu 100,000 coconuts *cf.* wawa
4. a water bottle (= bei); B. wai
5. to carry, bring, take *cf.* wa 7.

wai(na) 1. husband or wife; B. wai

2. to marry
ha'iwai to marry (not haiwai)
ha'aha'iwai to perform marriage ceremony

wa'i 1. take apart strands or fibres *cf.* wa 6.

2. to drag violently; B. wagi
wa'iha *gerund*
wa'ini *v.tr.* to drag violently
wa'inia *p.p.* dragged violently
wa'inga'i *v.intr.* drag violently
wa'ira'i *v.intr.* drag violently
wa'iri *v.tr.* drag violently
ha'awa'i cause to drag violently
3. to twist and turn about in sickness; B. wagi
4. to be convulsed, contorted; B. wagi
wa'i 3. and 4. same suffixes as wa'i 2.
5. tetanus
6. *pron. 1st pers.sg.* future or present; I shall, I am (prob. future used as present)

waiheahe small stream

waiahui E. a swelling on neck,

arm or thigh; W. waihui

wai'ai a sp. of creeper

waiangia crying

waiasi B. to fish on the reef (= 'ahuasi); B. waiasi

waiasinga to fish or hunt

wai'ate 1. *v.tr.* to reject, drive away, go from
2. to do hardly, with difficulty
a wai'atea i hora he was hardly able to escape

wai'atea saucy a ha'ate wai'atea

wai'atenga'i 1. *v.intr.* to reject, drive away
2. to do with difficulty

waiato a sp. of taro

waiau 1. bonito (= sau, atu); a fish of a sacred character with many customs and ceremonies connected with it; B. waiau
2. swelling of testicles, believed to be caused by bonito
na waiau a sadolau I have a swelling of the testicles

waibo(na) 1. navel (= waiipo)
2. under fin of fish *cf.* waiipo; B. po

waibongibongi dark, dim *cf.* bongi

waibono 1. a blocked up river *cf.* bono
2. a month when nuts are ripe

waibora a pigeon
baba'ahu W. sp. with white cheeks, red bill
bwarisibua W. sp. with red bill; B. pwarusumata
ao W. sp. with red breast on banyans
kumukumu W. white sp.
uruhonu W., E. crested sp., lives on uruhonu tree
uhonu W.

waiboubou to sulk

waiburu(na) 1. the chest
2. to face, turn towards, chest forward
3. to lie flat on the face
waiburu'i *v.tr.* 1. to face
2. to lie flat on

waidiri a sp. of yam

waidodo'ua to be sulky

waidoodoo'a to be silent, sad,
not talkative *cf.* doo

waiduu'a 1. to prepare always
the same sort of food, have
no variety in diet

waidu'uaa'i v.intr. to
prepare always the same
sort of food, have no
variety in diet

2. continually, always, with
no variation; of work, weather
etc.

waigao'a to be with child, stage
before pwote

waigenia large, fine, smooth,
of man or yam

waigiru to steal, make captive,
boys *cf.* giru
waigiruha'i v.intr.

waigonoa always drinking,
drunken *cf.* gono

waigonoraa always drinking,
drunken

waigorota'a fat cheeked, fat

waiguhia E. thick darkness under
trees *cf.* kuhu

wa'iha gerund of wa'i 2., 3., 4.

waiha(na) brother-in-law,
sister-in-law, of same sex
as speaker (= iha) (wa, masc.
prefix); B. waiha, kaiha
(masc. and fem. prefixes)

waihu large block of stone

waihirohiro 1. W., B. hard,
vigorously
tagora waihirohiro work
hard

2. to go backwards and for-
wards continually

waihiroi 1. to rush about
hither and thither
2. an eddy, backwash

waihiruhiru a sp. of flowering
plant

waihisi to fish with coconut
leaves, hisi, at the mouth of
stream or pools on the reef

waiho 1. an eel (= woho, hauho);

B. wowo

garetari large reddish sp.

kakaihira black and spotted
sp.

karingameo large sp.

marahaa very large sp.

rurubu red and black sp.

'urimarawa white and spotted
sp.

wahuto or waihuto sp. white
all over

wato sp. with pointed head
and tail

Eels were kept in pools with
a gravel bottom and fattened
on special kinds of food for
the table

2. a special kind of knot
duru waiho

waihorodoma a sp. of black
poisonous snake, its appearance
a death omen *cf.* rodoma

waihorodona

waihou W. a sp. of bird; E.
waahou

waihui W. swelling on neck, arm
or thigh, without pain

waihuto a sp. of eel

waiisu a splinter

waikaku disobedient, refusing
to do *cf.* kaku

waikao half full; B. kao *cf.* gao

waikuakuaa in two minds, doubtful

waikunakunaa in two minds,
doubtful

waimae a fight

waimata a river which only flows
in rainy weather

waimatamata a river which dries
up in a drought

waimatanga venacava

wa'inga'i 1. drag violently *cf.*
wa'i 2.

2. twist restlessly *cf.* wa'i 3.

3. be contorted, convulsed by
cf. wa'i 4.

wa'ini 1. drag violently *cf.*
wa'i 2.

2. twist about restlessly *cf.*
wa'i 3.

3. contort, convulse *cf.* wa'i
4.
- wainiobu milky water in a pool
- wainoenoea very fat and swollen
- wainu'anu'a to be shy, afraid
to ask, hesitating
- wai'oa a pair of coconuts *cf.*
koa
- waiori always; B. waiori
- waipo(na) 1. navel; B. po, poo
2. under fin of fish
- waira'a(na) fontanelle on baby's
head, left unwashed and hair
uncut, forming lozenge-shaped
bwari, and later the first of
the three tufts on a child's
head, and the last to remain.
The soul leaves body by
waira'a
- wairaha 1. a river; B. wairaha
2. thumb, big toe
- wa'ira'i 1. drag violently *cf.*
wa'i 2.
2. twist about restlessly *cf.*
wa'i 3.
3. be contorted, convulsed
by *cf.* wa'i 4.
- wairata skull *cf.* rata
- wairate skull
- wairau a frog (= waarau, kararau);
B. urau
pwara'ama'ama large sp.
pwipwi small sp.; B. pwipwi
wadi larger than pwipwi
- wa'iri 1. drag violently *cf.*
wa'i 2.
2. twist about restlessly *cf.*
wa'i 3.
3. contort, convulse *cf.*
wa'i 4.
- wairi'iri'i little finger
- wairikirikita'a very strong
- wairikoi 1. go hither and
thither
2. to wriggle, twist, as an
eel
3. be disturbed, of water
4. be perplexed, troubled, in
mind
wairikoiha *gerund*
haiwairikoi wriggling,
- disturbed, perplexed
- wairiorio to look about from
side to side *cf.* rio
- wairoaroa 1. phosphorescent
insects in the sea *cf.* roa, ora
2. white larvae in streams
glistening white
- wairodo overcast, clouding over
- wairoge'a E. a thicket, thick
scrub
- wairoke'a W.
- wairoo a boil; B. wairoo
- waitau'a very soft, in cooking
- wai tomutomu 1. heart burn
2. sick feeling
- waitonga(na) vent, anus
- waitoo(na) vent, anus
- waiuraa one person standing
among a number sitting
- waiuraura restless, getting up
and down *cf.* ura
- waiuru justice, satisfaction,
retribution, revenge *cf.* uru
- waiwai 1. coconut oil for the
head; B. waiwai
2. wet, sloppy
3. a sp. of small tree
- waiwai'a 1. watery
2. fat, of a man
- waka 1. to open, of first shoots
of taro *cf.* waga; B. waka open
2. a sliced portion of yam for
planting
3. S. a ship (Verguet 1844-48);
afterwards (and now) called
haka, but waka is still found
in songs and used by old men.
The change is unexplained, but
took place before the M. aka
was known, though Ivens suggests
haka to be the M. aka
- wake 1. to joke, pretend in
joke; sportive *cf.* wa'e; B.
wage
2. to play, sport, as birds,
boys and animals
wakeha *gerund*
wakenga'i *v.intr.* sport
with, joke about
wakesi *v.intr.* sport with,

joke about
 ha'a wake sport with, joke
 about
 'al'a wake! seriously! not
 joking!

wakohua mildew, mould; mouldy

wakoma'u'u a sp. of taro

wamwea the Amwea clan, Mwea
 people

- wana 1. to keep alight, of
 fire *cf.* wada
 2. to glow, shine; B.
 watawata shine
 wanaha *gerund*
 wanahi keep a fire alight
 wanahia *p.p.* kept alight
 wanasi shine on
 wanasia *p.p.* glorified,
 lighted up
 wanawana shining
 3. to see; of dimmed eyes;
 'al'a wana does not see
 clearly
 wanas! to look at

wanatea tonsils (= kora i tea)

- wanga 1. to smell sweet; a
 sweet scent; B. wanga, wawanga
 wangaha *gerund*
 wangara'i *v.intr.* smell at
 intervals, whiffs of scent
 wangasi *v.tr.* smell sweet
 from
 wangawanga smell sweet;
 sweet scent
 ha'awanga sweet smelling
 2. a place where things abound
 wanga i saru a spot where
 there are many casuarina
 trees
 3. W. wangawanga red; E.
 meramera'a

wanganirohu sp. plant with
 sweet scented leaves

wangawangairohu a sp. of tree
 with sweet smell

wangisi W. the name of a death
 song

- wango 1. *v.intr.* to smell,
 sweet or otherwise
 wangoha *gerund*
 wangohi *v.tr.* smell of
 wangori *v.tr.* smell of
 wangoraa to smell of blood;
 B. wangoraa
 2. the name of the oldest and
 once the largest village of
 Arosi at the eastern boundary

on the north coast. It once
 contained 500 people, and the
 language of Arosi used to be
 known as the Wango language.
 In 1915 there were 80 people

wanibubu name of constellation
 'Southern Cross'

wanihu a sp. of yam

wanitea kidneys dora na tarawa'a
 i dada

- wanu 1. to whistle; B. wonowono
 wanuha *gerund*
 wanuhi *v.tr.* whistle at,
 for
 wanuwanu whistle
 halwanu whistle
 2. draw out from, take off
 from (as ring from finger)
 wanusi *v.tr.* draw out from,
 take off from
 wanusia baanla i baba draw
 it out
 wanusia *p.p.* drawn out,
 extracted from under the
 board
 3. to take the fallen out
 tooth of an elder brother and
 say: "mwani kasuhe, namua
 riho na goro ma haoru, haa mai
 tagua riho ta'a" "Mr Rat,
 here is a good new tooth for
 you, give me a bad tooth".
 You then whistle and throw
 away the tooth
 wanuhi to perform this
 ceremony

wanukai cold

wao a living sapling stuck into
 the ground as a taboo
 horowao to go and get such
 a sapling; B. wao

waoga to desire eagerly, earnestly
cf. obwa, tobwa love
 waogaha *gerund*
 waogasi *v.tr.* to desire
 eagerly, earnestly
 waogasia *p.p.* eagerly
 desired
 ha'awaoga cause to desire
 eagerly

waoni 1. to hide
 2. damp, mildew, dew

- waowao 1. a sp. of plant with
 square white flowers growing
 by the shore; B. waowao
 2. a flower or leaf stuck in
 an armband or the hair (= mahe)
 3. a wild banana

warā 1. red

waraha *gerund*

warawara red; B. waru red, burning

2. to deceive, entrap (= waro)

warā'i *v.tr.*

warā'ia *p.p.* entrapped

waranga'i *v.intr.* deceive, trap

warangi *v.tr.* deceive, trap

warangia *p.p.* trapped

ha'awara'i deceive, trap

3. to fear, as an enemy *cf.*

bunawara to be shy

waraha *gerund*

warā'a fearful

a warā'a 'inia

warahi *v.tr.* fear, be shy of

waranga'i *v.intr.* fear, be shy of

4. a speech, in phrase

rai ni wara to make a speech

at a bwea *cf.* hara

warā'a 1. fearful, timid *cf.*

warā 3.

2. wild, shy, untamable

3. fierce, savage

warā'aha *gerund*

warā'ata'i *v.intr.* to be

shy of, fierce from (fear etc.) (= tariwarā'a)

warabuma

warāehu(na) E. feathers; hair

of head; E. warihu; B. warāehu

waraga joyful, cheerful in

disposition *cf.* raka

waragaha *gerund*

waraganga'i *v.intr.* cheerful in, at

ha'awaraga make cheerful, cheer up

waraha *gerund* of warā 1., 3.

warahi fear, be shy *cf.* warā 3.

warahunuga a famous hero, who performed feats the same as, or similar, to those performed by the Mota hero Qat *cf.* "The Melaneseans" Codrington *cf.* warā 2.

waraikiri a sp. of yam

warakai to stand still, as a man fishing on a reef sae
s! a warakai

warakau a fishy smell
s! 'inihana i'a

warakenimanu a sp. of taro

warakori a sp. of large snake, yellow, toothless and harmless, in coconut trees

warakou to crash, of a bowl or large object falling

waranga'i 1. to deceive, trap
cf. warā 2.

2. to fear, be shy of *cf.* warā 3.

warangi deceive *cf.* warā 2.

warā'o 1. a creeping fern,

Cygonia; Guppy 148; B. warago

2. strips of its stem used to tie planks of canoes

3. a fastening; B. warago

4. to fasten; B. warago

5. a peg, iron nail (modern); B. warago

warasi 1. a sp. of tree with yellow, edible fruit

2. the fruit of the tree (wa, fruit); B. worasi

warasiahuria streaked with white lines, of stomach of man or woman

warata skull of man or pig *cf.*
wairata

warate skull of man or pig

warawaro 1. vines

2. starfish

ware 1. striped

'au ware striped bamboo;

W. asi; B. ore, gau ore

striped bamboo

2. to be many

warenga'i *v.intr.* to carry many things

3. a sp. of plant with red flowers

4. a sp. of grass

wareto barren, deserted dora
wareto

wareware a sp. of plant

wari old, chiefly of living things
cf. bwani

sae wari an old man; B.

uwar! old man, war! long ago

war!ha 1. *gerund*

2. an old man

war!ta W. l. an old man
(= waaringa)

2. na war!ta of old time

- (na, sign of past)
 warita'i be old from, on
 account of
 ha'awari make old
- waridu to wipe with leaf after
 defecating (= ridu); B.
 harisu
 wariduhl v.tr. to wipe
 with leaf after defecating
 wariduhia p.p. wiped with
 leaf after defecating
 ha'awaridu wipe with leaf
 after defecating
- wariha 1. old man cf. wari
 2. gerund of wari
- wariha(na) a single one
 'ai'a daua warihana did not
 take a single one
- warihu(na) feathers, hair of
 head cf. waraehu
 warihuraha straight, not
 curly, of hair cf. wasia,
 mweda, ohuwego etc.
- warita 1. old man cf. wari
 2. old time, with prefix na,
 na warita long ago, some
 time ago
- warita'i to be old from
- wari'u to warm oneself at a fire
 warl'uha gerund
 warl'usi v.tr. warm the
 body at, by
 warl'usia p.p. warmed at
 a fire
- wariwara barren cf. wareto,
 wariwari
- wariwari 1. a bare place, no
 grass or vegetation
 2. old, be old cf. wari
 3. clean, be clean cf. wadi,
 wasi, wanawana
 warl'wariha gerund
 wariwarisi v.tr. be clean
 from
 4. a mangy spot on a dog
- wariwarigoro bald
- waro 1. a piece of string,
 twine; B. waro
 wawaro'i veins, strings,
 fibres
 warowaro vines; B. waro
 cobweb, warogi veins
 hasiwaro a living creeper;
 B. gi in wawaro'i warogi
 are plural suffixes
2. prefix to names of creepers;
 B. waro
3. roundabout
 gari waro go a roundabout
 way
4. black lipped pearl (= roa)
 cf. dahl; B. warowaro first
 light of dawn
5. (moon)
6. a month (rare use)
 warongangara August, month
 of violent winds (ngangara)
- waroadaikaopwa sp. of mussel
- waroahi'ei sp. of creeper with
 round leaves
- waroahorosi sp. of fibrous
 creeper
- waroamadi sp. of leaves like
 amadi, betel
- waroanakaowa sp. of shell, Pecten
- waroanamanekao sp. of gastropod
 shell
- waroangia sad of countenance,
 crestfallen
- waroangiangi (= warongangara)
- waroani'ei sp. of creeper with
 red flowers
- waroapuna sp. of creeper,
 poisonous to fish; B. waroapuna
- waroaragau sp. of thorny creeper
- waroarodo sp. of flowering thorny
 shrub
- warobua sp. of creeper with
 large stem, chewed with betel
 and lime
- waroburara sp. of creeper on
 rotten trees, given to pigs
 to stop them from straying
- waroburu sp. of creeper
- warobutobuto sp. of creeper on
 the shore
- warobwarisu nose ornaments worn
 at feasts
- warohau sp. of creeper; B.
 warohau
- waroherohero a pearl shell for
 slicing yams

warohiinau sp. of rattan

warohinou sp. of thorny creeper;
B. warohinou

waroika the fastening of the
bonotaa (gable end) to the
ridge pole

warokara sp. with red flowers

warokaukau sp. of thorny creeper

warokunikuni a rope for nutting

waromaa sp. of tree

waromahai sp. used for making
fish lines

waromahui sp. with white stem

waromara'o sp. of creeper

waromwaa sp. of creeper, match
box bean; B. waromwaa

warongangagi (= warongangara)

warongangara sp. of creeper

waropasa 10 flying fish

waropwaranga leaves without
tubers, of yams etc.

waropwarare sp. used for tying
boom of outrigger

warorarake sp. of thorny creeper

warori'oba'ewa sp. resembling
uha

warosisiko sp. of creeper

warosisiporo sp. with white
flowers

warosu'a sp. with black stem

warosusu'uru sp. of creeper

warotahera'i sp. used to tie
walls

warotaimwaa carved snake on
kira club (= uguugu)

warouha (= uha)

warowaro ni asi a water snake
with dangerous bite; B.
warowaro ni asi

waru 1. eight
waruna eighth

ha'awaru eight times

2. red, in l'a waru a red
fish cf. wara; B. waru

3. (in phrases only) a large
number, all; perhaps waru 1.
cf. waruta

waruahe 1. a rainy period,
when all (waru) streams are
in flood (ahe)

2. the month of May, considered
a rainy month

waruha to set free, loose cf.
ruha

waruhaha gerund

waruhanga'i v.intr.

waruhata'i v.intr.

waruhi a lie cf. pwari'i

waruhita'a barefaced lie

waruhiga 1. eight brothers

2. the name of a very large
and famous food-bowl, the bowl
measures six feet long, is
four feet high, and three feet
broad, and is inlaid. It was
used as a coffin and in later
times has been used for rain-
making

waruhita badly split, as planks
of canoe

waruhura excl. be off! off you
go!; B. wa masc. prefix

warure E. kingfisher; W.
waaraangi; B. rure

waruta(na) all, every cf. waru
3.; B. waruta

waruubu a number of boils (ubu)
coming out at once cf. waru
3.

waruwaru 1. all, every, very
many cf. waru 3., waruta

2. the inhabited world geo-
graphically, all the known
islands (cf. marewana the
world of light, i.e. of the
living, and rodomana the world
of the dead)

wasu 1. (clear)

wasawasaa clear and red, of
a sore

wasawasa'a 1. clear, no
trees

2. free from blame, clear
of crime

2. sp. of creeper with red
flowers

3. S. sp. of shrub, Amaranthus;

E. mwata; W. wata; B. wata

wasaa'a very hot and strong, of sun

wasaa ni i'a

wasaa'a ni sina sweat

wasawasa clear and red, of sore
cf. wasa 1.

wasawasa'a 1. clear of trees
cf. wasa 1.

2. clear of crime, free from blame cf. wasa 1.

3. to turn the eyes about in fear
ha'a wasawasa'a to frighten
ome wasawasa'a fail to recognise

wasi 1. to rub cf. wadi,
wasiwasi, wariwari, wasiaa

2. to wash clothes
wasira'i v.intr. rub
ha'awasi rub
(the suffix, variants, and comparatives show that this is not the English word "wash" (I. Ulawa Dict.) but only an accidental resemblance to it);
B. wasi rub

3. wild, of pig
boo wasi wild pig; B. wasi
wasiwasi wild, of any animal
ha'awasi 1. to hunt for wild pigs
2. to train or take a dog to hunt pigs; B. hagawasi hunt, train dog

4. to go for cabbage, leaf condiments wasi tangusi
wasiwasi v.tr. search for
wasiri v.tr. search for

wasia 1. smooth, of hair
2. soft

wasiaa 1. smooth and straight, of hair; B. wasiaga smooth, as oiled skin, wet rocks
2. soft

wasiahura S. to be loose, come off easily, as fruit from stalk

wasihura W. to be loose, come off easily

wasi iia so and so cf. wisi;
B. wa masc. prefix

wasi'iri quartzite rock, white and smooth; B. wasigiri

wasipo 1. skinless, fleshless, with flesh rubbed off, of a corpse

2. to mark a tree to be cut down in the future

3. to be uncertain, not confident au bwa'i haa wasipo

4. to fall, of a tree
wasipoa p.p. fallen, of a tree

5. to bleed, of a sore
wasipoha gerund
wasiposipo
wasiponga'i v.intr. to skin, rub off skin, of corpse
wasipori v.tr. to skin, rub off skin, of corpse
wasiporia p.p. skinned, freed from skin and flesh by rubbing

6. to be soft with damp, as matches (= asipo)
wasipoha gerund
wasiponga'i v.intr. be soft and damp from
wasipori v.tr. be soft and damp from
wasiporia p.p. softened by damp

wasira'i rub, wash cf. wasi 1.

wasiri search for

wasita'a in confusion

wasiwasi 1. wild of any animal
cf. wasi 3.

2. go hunting

3. smooth skinned, beautiful, of a person cf. wasi 1.

4. to look for

5. to visit, go from place to place
wasiwasiha gerund
wasiwasi'i v.tr. go about, visit
ha'awasiwasi go about, visit

wasu to smell, stink
wasuhi v.tr. to smell, stink of
wasuri v.tr. to smell, stink of
wasuwasi'a smelling, stinking
ha'awasu cause to smell, stink

wasure limestone rock

wata 1. a sp. of shrub, Amaranthus (= mwata, wasa);
B. wata

2. overgrown (= mausu)

3. watamea to put out the tongue; B. watamea

wataa rotten on the outside
 wata'a very hot, of the sun
 (= wasa'a)
 watahura a basket - e
 watakahuro a cloudless sky
 watau a taro garden
 watauakerei name of a month,
 March
 watauaraha name of a month,
 February
 wate *v.tr.* to give; B. wate
 watewater generous, liberal
 watemawuhano
 wateuru payment for a man
 killed; to pay; B. wateuru
cf. uru
 watewater ni mae 1. to pay
 an outsider to fight for
 one
 2. payment to such a man
 watehiri large, fine, fattened
 eels (not given, wate, to
 everyone)
 wato 1. to visit
 watoha *gerund*
 watohi *v.tr.*
 watohia *p.p.* visited
 ha'awato to visit
 2. a digging stick *cf. riwato*.
 The wato used for digging a
 grave are taken to the shore
 and thrown into the sea; B.
 wato
 3. a stake for husking
 coconuts
 4. a disease of hand or foot
 causing sores and thinness
 5. to have this disease
 watora'i *v.intr.*
 watodara'i a sore in hand or
 foot which eats through
 (darai)
 watogumu dive (= atogumu)
 watogumunga'i *v.intr.* dive
 for
 watogumuri *v.tr.* dive into
 watoha *gerund of wato* 1.
 watoheuru name of a month, July
 watohi visit *cf. wato* 1.
 wato'i to take long strides, go
 quickly

watora'i have sores in hands or
 feet *cf. wato* 5.
 watoruga a sp. of eel with pointed
 tail with which it wounds; B.
 watoruka
 wa'u(ana) 1. property in general,
 as dog, child, canoe, friend
 2. to be restless
 sae'ai'a raba o'a manigo a
 man who doesn't want to stay
 quiet
 wa'uha *gerund*
 wa'uha(na) restlessness
 wa'uha'i *v.intr.* be rest-
 less on account of
 wa'unga'i *v.intr.* be rest-
 less on account of
 wa'usi *v.tr.* 1. be rest-
 less from
 2. annoy
 wa'uwa'u restless
 waumu a deep fissure, hole in
 rocks, caves of kakamora
 wauni 1. cold night-mist off
 a river *cf. waoni*
 2. mildew, damp; spoilt with
 damp
 waunu dew
 wa'ura 1. musty, stale smell,
 as of a swamp
 2. to smell musty
 wa'uraha *gerund*
 wa'urasi *v.tr.* be musty
 from
 ha'awa'ura cause to smell
 musty
 wa'uri matawa an early name for
 ships on south coast, used of
 the early whalers about 1840.
 The white men were called
 Wa abemarasawi and their ships
 waka and haka
 wauwa(na) 1. a grandfather,
 ancestor
 2. a grandson, descendant; B.
 waura grandfather, elder
 brother
 3. a champion
 wa is masc. prefix
 wawa 1. a frond (= haha) *cf.*
 wawaibeo
 2. fair, of people, abewawa
cf. awa; B. wawa
 wawa'au a sea eel
 wawahea worn and thin with sick-
 ness

wawai 1,000 mangoes, 20,000 yams
wawairo'a cold, of water
wawairoke 1. small flying fox *cf. roge*
 2. figures of men carved at the ends of sacrificial bowl
wawaitoto a sp. of bird
wawaitotoa strong, healthy (= abegoro)
wawao 1. sp. of plant, *Coleus*
 2. sp. of plant on the shore with large banana-like leaves;
B. hao
 wawao mwane fruitless
 wawao urao with scarlet sap
 3. boast, exult, show hair and blood of slain enemy, when returning home
 wawaoha gerund
 4. trophies, such as bits of skin of the slain, stuck on bamboos erected in the village
wawara 1. red *cf. wara*
 2. stained with betel juice
wawaraiano C., B. to stop in the house
wawaro'i 1. veins *cf. waro*
 2. string fibres
 3. the pulse
 wawaro'la stringy, fibrous
wawe 1. stale food
 2. to be stale and beginning to smell, of food; **B. wawe**
wawe(na) saliva *cf. wewe*; **B. wawe**
wawera slime; slimy track of snail; **B. waweraga**
wea(na) tears in the eyes, from smoke etc.; **B. wai** *cf. pakawai*
weawe(na) tears in the eyes, from smoke
wede *v.tr.* to take out the midrib of a leaf
wedewede(na) the shining inner skin of nut or yam *cf. wada, wana*
wedu(na) round rim of the bottom of a bowl etc.

we'e to pull out midrib; to pull apart *cf. weke*
 a we'eria i baba he pulled out the board (from the wall)
 we'eri *v.tr.*
 we'eria p.p. pulled out
wego a cabbage; leaf cooked as cabbage; **B. weko**
weke 1. to come off easily, as the skin of some oranges
 2. to pull off
 wekera'i *v.intr.* pull off
 wekesi *v.tr.* pull off
 wekesia p.p. come off easily
wekoweko a sp. of fish (= **awekoweko**)
wena **B.** many (used also at Heuru N.W. coast)
wenuri *v.tr.* to use a person's name continually
weo 1. unripe
 2. young, newly formed, of fruit
 3. tired a **weo i abena**; **B. weo**
 weoha gerund
 weonga'i *v.intr.* be tired from
 weori *v.tr.* be tired by
 weoria p.p. tired
 ha'aweo to tire
weoweo a sp. of taro
wera prefix to numerals denoting number of persons *cf. waira* masc. prefix **wa**; **B. wera, waira**
werawera so many at a time, of persons
werewere weak *cf. wiri*
werewere'a to have malaria
weri 1. **W.** a black thick-bodied millipede, *Iulus* sp., on and near the coast, squirts an amber dye, which causes blindness and gives itching feeling to skin; **E. weru** *cf. suhari*; **B. wiri, aparawiri**
 weri'a sore footed from treading on **weri**, of a dog
 werimarumu a sp. of millipede with furry body
 2. **ha'aweri**

- wero** 1. brim of vessel
 2. **werowero** 1. to spoil a thing by handling
 2. to move something about;
 B. **werowero**
werowerohi v.tr. move about, spoil by handling
werowerohia p.p. continually moved, spoilt by handling
weroweronga'i v.intr. to move about, handle and spoil
ha'awerowero to move about, handle and spoil
a werowerohia i hohoro he kept opening and shutting the door
 3. **werowero** to be weak, shaky;
 B. **werowero**, **awerowero** new born baby
weroweroha gerund
werowerohi v.tr. be weak from, weakened by
werowerohia p.p. weakened by
werowerosi v.tr. be weak from, weakened by
werowerosia p.p. weakened by
ha'awerowero to weaken
- wero(na)** lobe of ear; B. **wero**
- weruweru'a** 1. unripe
 2. a new born baby
- wesu** v.tr. turn up eyelids or turn down skin from eyeball
- wete** 1. to run quickly
'o'i wete suria run after him quickly
weteha gerund
wetehi v.tr. run to, go quickly to
wetengi v.tr. confuse with rapid talk
ha'awete to send quickly
 2. loud, noisy, impudent
ringe wete
 3. a broom of midribs of sago palm, for oven cf. **wede**
 4. to sweep with a broom
wewete to sweep with a broom
 5. to strike and injure
wete'i v.tr. to strike and injure
wete'ia p.p. injured by a blow
wetenga'i v.intr. strike and injure
 6. (the same)
wetewete 1. strong, firm
 2. to overcome, win in fight or games
weteweteha gerund
wetewetenga'i v.intr. be
- too strong for, overpower
ha'awetewete to strengthen
- wewe(na)** lip; B. **pwepwe**
wewerodo a sp. of cown, black lipped
- weweesi** v.tr. to get the better of a squabble
ha'aweweesi to get the better of a squabble
- wewete** sweep with a broom cf. **wete** 4.
- wi** 1. W., B. prefix to the names of men cf. **we**, **wa**
 2. used with demonstrative pronouns relating to men
ia wiani so and so
- wii** penis; B. **wii**
- wini** 1. part of a shellfish not eaten
 2. a pearl
 3. excessive
 4. to manhandle
winiwini to manhandle
wini'ai v.tr.
- wini(na)** operculum of a shell
- wini'ai** 1. v.tr. to manhandle cf. **wini** 4.
 2. v.tr. to puzzle, confuse, overwhelm with words
 3. carefully
- winiwini** 1. manhandle cf. **wini** 4.
 2. carefully here **winiwini**
- winiwini'a** splendid, bright red or yellow, as an arite tree seen far off
- wiri** 1. poor, small cf. **werewere**
 2. v.tr. to thread, as shell money, rope through ring
- wirihahai**
- wirihau** a chain
- wirinibete** the leader of a war party
- wiriwiri(na)** 1. stalk of fruit
 2. last small fruit of a banana bunch cf. **wiri** 1.
- wiro** 1. S. to twist round a stick in water so as to stir it up
 2. rudder, wheel of ship.
 This may be Eng. "wheel"

wisi 1. C.,B. to run
 wisi haisuri run after
 2. quick
 3. W.,B. you there!
 wi with demonstrative si, used
 to a male only *cf.* wasi iia
 4. to sound, sound loudly, of
 Triton shell trumpet
 wisira'i *v.intr.* to sound,
 sound loudly
 a wisira'i i ahuri the
 trumpet sounds

wisiwisi W.,B. to run

wiuwui to howl, of a dog

wogasi *v.tr.* to let loose; Bp.
 Patteson *cf.* wagasi; wogasi
 may be misprint

wohau a sp. of tree

woho W.,B. an eel; B. hoho
 cf. waiho

worosi W.,B. N.W. gale *cf.*
 aworosi, ahorosi

wosigare (perhaps it should be
 aosi gare)

wou away from, there, yonder;
 B. ragou
 wou ani over there (out of
 sight)
 wou isi over there (out of
 sight)
 ra'i mauru wou they will
 sleep farther on (in another
 place)

wowososo W. a sp. of gastropod
 shell, Turret shell (in folk
 tale this shell put to sea on
 a leaf canoe with a dog and a
 rat)

wowosuwai E. a sp. of gastropod
 shell, Turret shell

wui 1. used in addressing a man
 at Ubuna, N.W. coast, you
 there!; W.,B. wisi
 2. *excl.* of wonder or surprise,
 can only be used to males

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

(Series A, Nos.1-9, Series B, Nos.1-6, Series C, Nos. 1 and 3, and Bulletins 1 and 2 were called LINGUISTIC CIRCLE OF CANBERRA PUBLICATIONS)

SERIES A - OCCASIONAL PAPERS

- | | | |
|-------|--|--------|
| No. 1 | WURM, S.A. <i>Some Remarks on the Role of Language in the Assimilation of Australian Aborigines.</i> 1963; 12 pp. | \$0.30 |
| No. 2 | HEALEY, Alan <i>Handling Unsophisticated Linguistic Informants.</i> 1964; iii + 30 pp. | \$0.75 |
| No. 3 | PENCE, Alan, DEIBLER Jr., Ellis, HEALEY, Phyllis M. and HOOLEY, Bruce A. <i>Papers in New Guinea Linguistics No.1.</i> 1964; iv + 42 pp. | \$0.95 |
| No. 4 | WURM, S.A. <i>Papers in New Guinea Linguistics No.2.</i> 1964; iv + 41 pp.; 1 map | \$0.95 |
| No. 5 | HEALEY, Phyllis M. <i>Papers in New Guinea Linguistics No.3.</i> 1965; iv + 53 pp.; 3 tables | \$1.25 |
| No. 6 | BEE, Darlene <i>Papers in New Guinea Linguistics No.4.</i> 1965; iv + 68 pp.; 4 diagrams | \$1.50 |
| No. 7 | FRANTZ, C.I. & M.E., OATRIDGE, D. & J., LOVING, R., SWICK, J., PENCE, A., STAALSEN, P. and BOXWELL, H. & M. <i>Papers in New Guinea Linguistics No.5.</i> 1966; viii + 93 pp. | \$2.15 |
| No. 8 | SHETLER, J., PITTMAN, R., FORSBERG, V. and HUSSEY, J. <i>Papers in Philippine Linguistics No.1.</i> 1966; iv + 38 pp. | \$0.95 |
| No. 9 | NGUYEN DANG LIEM, A. TRAN HUONG MAI and DELLINGER, David W. <i>Papers in South East Asian Linguistics No.1.</i> 1967; iv + 43 pp. + 30 tables + 3 chart tables + 27 charts. Re-printed in 1970 as <i>Pacific Linguistics, Series A, No.9</i> | \$2.15 |
| No.10 | GLASGOW, D. & K., KIRTON, Jean F., OATES, W.J. and SOMMER, B.A. & E.G. <i>Papers in Australian Linguistics No.1.</i> 1967; v + 59 pp.; 18 charts | \$1.25 |
| No.11 | VON BRANDENSTEIN, C.G., CAPELL, A. and HALE, K. <i>Papers in Australian Linguistics No.2.</i> 1967; iii + 73 pp. + 7 maps | \$1.85 |

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Occasional Papers - *continued*

No.12	McELHANON, K.A. and RENCK, G. <i>Papers in New Guinea Linguistics</i> No.6. 1967; iv + 48 pp.; 6 charts; 2 figures	\$1.00
No.13	GODDARD, J. and FRANKLIN, K.J. <i>Papers in New Guinea Linguistics</i> No.7. 1967; iv + 59 pp.	\$1.25
No.14	AGUAS, E.F. and TRYON, D.T. <i>Papers in Australian Linguistics</i> No.3. 1968; iii + 46 pp. + 1 map; 1 table	\$1.00
No.15	CAPELL, A., PARKER, G.J. and SCHÜTZ, A.J. <i>Papers in Linguistics of Melanesia</i> No.1. 1968; iii + 52 pp. + 1 map	\$1.25
No.16	VOORHOEVE, C.L., FRANKLIN, K.J. and SCOTT, G. <i>Papers in New Guinea Linguistics</i> No.8. 1968; iv + 62 pp.; 2 maps	\$1.35
No.17	KINSLOW HARRIS, J., WURM, S.A. and LAYCOCK, D.C. <i>Papers in Australian Linguistics</i> No.4. 1969; vi + 97 pp.; 3 maps	\$2.15
No.18	CAPELL, A.; HEALEY, A., ISOROEMBO, A. and CHITTLEBOROUGH, M.; and WILSON, D.B. <i>Papers in New Guinea Linguistics</i> No.9. 1969; vi + 110 pp.; 1 map	\$2.15
No.19	MILLER, J. and MILLER, H.W. <i>Papers in Philippine Linguistics</i> No.2. 1969; iii + 32 pp.	\$0.85
No.20	PRENTICE, D.J. <i>Papers in Borneo Linguistics</i> No.1. 1969; iv + 41 pp.	\$1.05
No.21	CAPELL, A., CHOWNING, A. and WURM, S.A. <i>Papers in Linguistics of Melanesia</i> No.2. 1970; v + 105 pp.; 5 maps	\$2.25
No.22	LAYCOCK, D.C., LLOYD, Richard G. and STAALSEN, Philip <i>Papers in New Guinea Linguistics</i> No.10. 1969; v + 84 pp.	\$1.95
No.23	BUNN, G. & R.; PENCE, Alan, GEARY, Elaine and BJORKMAN, Doris; WEIMER, H. & N.; and CLAASSEN, O.R. and McELHANON, K.A. <i>Papers in New Guinea Linguistics</i> No.11. 1970; v + 78 pp.; 1 map	\$2.00
No.24	ABRAMS, N., FORSTER, J. and BRICHOUX, R. <i>Papers in Philippine Linguistics</i> No.3. 1970; vi + 77 pp.	\$1.95
No.25	VOORHOEVE, C.L., McELHANON, K.A. and BLOWERS, Bruce L. & Ruth <i>Papers in New Guinea Linguistics</i> No.12. 1970; iv + 60 pp. + 1 map	\$1.25

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Occasional Papers - *continued*

- No.26 BLOWERS, B.L., GRIFFIN, Margie and MCELHANON, K.A. *Papers in New Guinea Linguistics* No.13. 1970; iv + 48 pp. \$1.35

In preparation:

- No.27 KIRTON, Jean F. *Papers in Australian Linguistics* No.5

SERIES B - MONOGRAPHS

- No. 1 WURM, S.A. and HARRIS, J.B. *POLICE MOTU, An introduction to the Trade Language of Papua (New Guinea) for Anthropologists and other fieldworkers.* 1963; vi + 81 pp. \$1.85
- No. 2 WURM, S.A. *Phonological Diversification in Australian New Guinea Highlands Languages.* 1964; iii + 87 pp.; 1 map \$1.85
- No. 3 HEALEY, Alan *Telefol Phonology.* 1964; iii + 1 figure + 53 pp. + 5 tables \$1.25
- No. 4 HEALEY, Phyllis M. *Telefol Noun Phrases.* 1965; iii + 51 pp.; 3 tables \$1.25
- No. 5 HEALEY, Phyllis M. *Levels and Chaining in Telefol Sentences.* 1966; iv + 64 pp.; 5 tables \$1.50
- No. 6 TRYON, Darrell T. *Nengone Grammar.* 1967; x + 91 pp.; 10 tables \$2.00
- No. 7 TRYON, Darrell T. *Dehu Grammar.* 1968; ix + 111 pp.; 10 tables \$2.50
- No. 8 TRYON, Darrell T. *Iai Grammar.* 1968; xii + 125 pp.; 11 tables \$2.95
- No. 9 DUTTON, T.E. *The Peopling of Central Papua: Some Preliminary Observations.* 1969; viii + 182 pp. \$3.75
- No.10 FRANKLIN, K.J. *The Dialects of Kewa.* 1968; iv + 72 pp.; 20 maps \$2.50
- No.11 SOMMER, B.A. *Kunjen Phonology: Synchronic and Diachronic.* 1969; iv + 72 pp.; 3 maps \$1.95
- No.12 KLOKEID, T.J. *Thargari Phonology and Morphology.* 1969; viii + 56 pp.; 1 map \$1.25

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Monographs - *continued*

- No.13 TREFRY, D. *A Comparative Study of Kuman and Pawaian*. 1969; iv + 94 pp.; 1 map \$2.00
- No.14 McELHANON, K.A. *Selepet Phonology*. 1970; v + 47 pp.; 1 map \$1.25
- No.15 TRYON, D.T. *An Introduction to Maranungku (Northern Australia)*. 1970; vi + 111 pp.; 1 map \$2.50
- No.16 McELHANON, K.A. and VOORHOEVE, C.L. *The Trans-New Guinea Phylum: Explorations in Deep-level Genetic Relationships*. 1970; v + 107 pp.; 4 maps \$2.50
- No.17 KUKI, Hiroshi *Tuamotuan Phonology*. 1970; ix + 119 pp.; 2 maps \$2.50

In preparation:

- No.18 YOUNG, R.A. *The Verb in Bena-Bena: its Form and Function*
- No.19 PATON, W.S. *Ambrym Grammar*

SERIES C - BOOKS

- No. 1 LAYCOCK, D.C. *The Ndu Language Family (Sepik District, New Guinea)*. 1965; xi + 224 pp.; 1 map \$5.00
- No. 3 NGUYEN DANG LIEM *English Grammar (A Contrastive Analysis of English and Vietnamese vol.1)*. 1966; xlv + 177 pp.; 16 tables. Reprinted in 1970 as *Pacific Linguistics, Series C, No.3* \$5.00
- No. 4 NGUYEN DANG LIEM *Vietnamese Grammar (A Contrastive Analysis of English and Vietnamese vol.2)*. 1969; xliii + 209 pp.; 37 tables \$5.50
- No. 5 NGUYEN DANG LIEM *A Contrastive Grammatical Analysis of English and Vietnamese (A Contrastive Analysis of English and Vietnamese vol.3)*. 1967; xv + 151 pp.; 15 tables \$3.25
- No. 6 TRYON, Darrell T. *Dehu-English Dictionary*. 1967; v + 137 pp. \$2.95
- No. 7 TRYON, Darrell T. *English-Dehu Dictionary*. 1967; iii + 162 pp. \$3.25

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Books - continued

- No. 8 NGUYEN DANG LIEM *A Contrastive Phonological Analysis of English and Vietnamese (A Contrastive Analysis of English and Vietnamese vol.4)*. 1970; xv + 206 pp.; 22 charts; 19 tables \$5.25
- No. 9 TRYON, D.T. and DUBOIS, M.-J. *Nengone Dictionary. Part I: Nengone-English*. 1969; vii + 445 pp. \$9.00
- No.10 OATES, W. and OATES, L. *Kapau Pedagogical Grammar*. 1968; v + 178 pp. \$3.75
- No.11 FOX, C.E. *Arosi-English Dictionary*. 1970; iv + 406 pp.; 1 map \$8.95
- No.13 WURM, S.A. and LAYCOCK, D.C., eds. *Pacific Linguistic Studies in Honour of Arthur Capell*. 1970; viii + 1292 pp.; 25 maps, 1 photograph. \$25.00
- Articles authored, or co-authored, by:
 B.W. Bender, Catherine M. Berndt, R.M. Berndt, H. Bluhme,
 J.E. Bolt, C.G. von Brandenstein, †C.D. Chrétien, J.R.
 Cleverly, C. Court, R.M.W. Dixon, W.H. Douglas, T.E. Dutton,
 I. Dyen, S.H. Elbert, A.P. Elkin, E.H. Flint, K.J. Franklin,
 Marie Godfrey, G.W. Grace, K. Hale, Joy Harris, A. Healey,
 H. Hershberger, Ruth Hershberger, W.G. Hoddinot, P.W. Hohepa,
 N.M. Holmer, B.A. Hooley, Dorothy J. James, H. Kähler, Susan
 Kaldor, H. Kerr, Jean F. Kirton, D.C. Laycock, Nguyen Dang
 Liem, K.A. McElhanon, H. McKaughan, G.N. O'Grady, A. Pawley,
 Eunice V. Pike, R. Pittman, D.J. Prentice, A.J. Schütz, M.C.
 Sharpe, †W.E. Smythe, A.J. Taylor, D.T. Tryon, E.M. Uhlen-
 beck, C.F. Voegelin, F.M. Voegelin, C.L. Voorhoeve, S.A. Wurm,
 J. Z'Graggen.
- No.14 GEERTS, P. *'Are'are Dictionary*. 1970; iv + 185 pp.; 1 map \$3.95
- No.15 McELHANON, K.A. and N.A. *Selepet-English Dictionary*. 1970; xxi + 144 pp. \$3.95
- No.16 FRANKLIN, K.J. *A Grammar of Kewa, New Guinea*. 1970; ix + 138 pp. \$2.95
- No.17 PARKER, G.J. *Southeast Ambrym Dictionary*. 1970; xiii + 60 pp. \$1.50

In preparation:

- No. 2 WURM, S.A. *Handbook of New Guinea Pidgin*

PACIFIC LINGUISTICS

Books in preparation - *continued*

- No.12 LAYCOCK, D.C. *Basic Materials in Buin: Grammar, Texts, and Dictionary*
- No.18 PRENTICE, D.J. *The Murut Languages of Sabah*
- No.19 Z'GRAGGEN, J.A. *Classificatory and Typological Studies in Languages of the Madang District*
- No.20 LANG, C.A. *Enga-English and English-Enga Dictionary*
- No.21 PATON, W.S. *Ambrym (Lonwolwol) Dictionary*

SERIES D - SPECIAL PUBLICATIONS

(Bulletins, archival materials and other publications)

- | | | |
|-------|--|--------|
| No. 1 | Bulletin No.1. 1964; 9 pp. | \$0.25 |
| No. 2 | Bulletin No.2. 1965; 84 pp. | \$1.50 |
| No. 4 | WURM, S.A. <i>Language Map of the Eastern, Western and Southern Highlands, Territory of Papua and New Guinea (in 14 colours).</i> 1961 | \$0.35 |
| No. 5 | LAYCOCK, Don <i>Materials in New Guinea Pidgin (Coastal and Low-lands).</i> 1970; xxxvii + 62 pp. | \$2.50 |
| No. 6 | NGUYEN DANG LIEM <i>Four-Syllable Idiomatic Expressions in Vietnamese.</i> 1970; v + 60 pp. | \$1.50 |

In preparation:

- No. 3 WURM, S.A. *New Guinea Highlands Pidgin: Grammar Notes and Materials*
- No. 7 ELBERT, S.H. *Three Legends of Puluwat and a Bit of Talk*
- No. 8 LANG, C.A., MATHER, K.E.W. and ROSE, M.L. *Information Storage and Retrieval: a Dictionary Project*
- No. 9 *Index to Pacific Linguistics, Series A-D, as at the end of 1970*
- No.10 PATON, W.S. *Tales of Ambrym*
- No.11 PATON, W.S. *Customs of Ambrym, with Texts*